

SAMUEL JACKSON
The eldest Ancestor of this record

Born: 1720-25
Died In 1806 in Stokes Co, North Carolina
Married: **Catherine Plankinhorn**

SAMUEL JACKSON
of
Pennsylvania and North Carolina

Samuel Jackson:

The date and place of his birth is unknown. Research from many sources, including the Library of Congress, the D.A.R. library in Washington, DC, court house records, and many libraries in counties of Pennsylvania, Delaware and Maryland, have failed to establish a record of the name of his parents. Many descendants over the years have researched and have paid professional genealogists to gather information concerning his family history. To date no clue as to their identity has been found.

Early history states that his wife was **Catherine Plankinhorn**. To date no record of this marriage has been located. In order for this statement to have been made, there must exist a record of their marriage somewhere, which researchers have been unable to locate, unless it was handed down by word of mouth through some of their children. Such being the case, there may be no records of this marriage.

We have some information from a "*Testimony at Fall creek Monthly Meeting in Highland Co, OH*", concerning **Jacob Jackson**, the eldest son of **Samuel and Catherine Jackson**. **Jacob** stated that he was born in Chester Co, PA in 1747, and at the age of twelve or thirteen he came with his parents to Rowan Co, NC. A copy of this testimony can be found in the Quaker College, "Guilford College" in Greensboro, NC.

Samuel Jackson Jr. was a Revolutionary soldier and is believed to be a son of **Samuel**, though this has not been proven. In his application for pension, he stated that he was born in 1758 in PA, near the Delaware river, about five miles south of the city of Philadelphia. He said that when a small lad, his parents moved to North Carolina, and they settled in Rowan Co, which later became Davidson Co.

From the above statements of **Jacob and Samuel Jackson**, it can be assumed that **Samuel Jackson** was living in Chester Co, PA as early as 1747. He then moved to Rowan Co, NC between 1760 and 1762. He lived there for approximately ten years before moving to Surry Co, NC, settling near Tom's Creek in the Westfield Community. Many deeds for **Samuel** and his sons can be found at the Dobson and Surry County court houses.

Stokes Co was formed from Surry Co in 1789 with the county lines running near the Westfield Monthly Meeting house. Families living on the western side of the church remained in Surry Co, those living on the east side were taken into the newly formed Stokes Co. **Samuel Jr.**, **Samuel Sr.**, and some of his son's property lay in the newly formed Stokes Co. This then poses the problem of researching both counties for family records.

Samuel Jackson was living in Chester Co, PA at the time when several Quaker families by the name of **Jackson** were living in the area. Most researchers have made the assumption, by this, that **Samuel** was a Quaker and have concentrated on the prospect of his parents being Quakers. This may account for the reason that his parents have not been located.

I have communicated with the Quaker College at Guilford Co, NC and have visited their library, checking over their records. The librarian there has written informing me that there is no record that **Samuel Jackson** or his wife **Catherine**, were ever members of either New Garden or Westfield congregations. Even though their children did become members. (Note from **Robert Jackson**: Page 14 shows that **Samuel** and **Catherine** were present for the marriage of **Jacob Jackson** and **Ann Beals**. However, they may have been "guests".)

In his application for membership at New Garden, **Jacob Jackson** stated that he was not a Quaker, and that his parents were not members of the Society of Friends. **Samuel Jackson Jr.** was received into membership at the age of nineteen, at his own request on May 31, 1777. He stated that he had never been a member of the Society of Friends, and that his parents were not members.

Upon the arrival of the family in Rowan Co, his father placed **Jacob** with a Quaker family (name unknown) with the acknowledgment of learning a trade. He remained with that family for several years. It was at this time that **Jacob** became impressed with the Quaker religion, and believed it his duty to make an application to become a member. After much deliberation by the church Elders, he was granted acceptance.

Shortly after his marriage, **Jacob** had the feeling that he was called to the ministry, unto which he submitted. His being a member of the Quakers was probably instrumental in getting his brothers and sisters to join the church.

Where **Samuel** had settled in Rowan Co was a puzzle to me. **Samuel Jr.** had settled in the part which later became Davidson Co, but I was unable to find any records in Davidson Co that would indicate just where they had settled. This puzzle was cleared up somewhat by the library research I was doing for a client on Randolph Co, NC. I found an old map on Randolph Co dated in the late 1700's which showed a part of Davidson Co. I found a little village or settlement called "Jackson" near the Davidson Co line. There was a large creek that ran across both boundaries called "Jackson Creek". This find led me to the conclusion that **Samuel** might have settled in this area, since Jackson Village was on the county line and quiet possibly this was mentioned as the place in **Samuel Jr.**'s application for a pension. This settlement was located southwest of the New Garden settlement in Guilford Co, NC and along the Uharie River, in Grant Twp., four miles northeast of Farmer.

1760 near Guilford

In 1837, the "Jackson School", a log school house, was built on Jackson Road. The "Mount Tabor Methodist Chapel", one of the oldest churches in the county, was also built on Jackson road. The exact date of the founding of the chapel is unknown.

On Mar. 29, 1779, seventy-two men along the Uharie River petitioned to the General Assembly in Raleigh, NC. They asked that the people living along the Uharie River not be allowed to build dams that would extend from bank to bank so all the people living along the river would be allowed to benefit of the said river in getting fish, as they formerly had for many years, The Jackson men that signed the petition were **Robert Jackson**, **James Jackson**, **Andrew Jackson**, and **Simeon Jackson**.

The Randolph Co librarian informed me that the **Jacksons** in this area originally came from the state of Maryland. It is my belief **Samuel Jackson** knew of these "**Jacksons**" prior to his arrival in North Carolina. Closer investigation might prove they were related in some manner. This may be the reason that he chose Rowan Co in which to settle. If **Samuel** had been a Quaker, there were three Quaker settlements near by that he could have settled in: New Garden, Eno, and Snow Camp.

The early records of **Samuel** found in Surry Co show an elderly **John Jackson**, who died before 1802 was living near him. This John had several sons: **John Jr.**, **William**, **Ruben**, **Nathan**, and maybe a **James** and a **Samuel**. Just what the relationship, if any, to **Samuel** is unknown. They appear in the area of Tom's Creek around the same time, and the two families were closely connected. **John Jackson Jr.** was a witness to the signing of the deed where **William Jackson** is buying fifty acres of land from his father **Samuel's** estate. There has an elderly **John Jackson** who sold his plantation in the Jackson

settlement prior to 1749 and this may be the same **John**. It is possible that this **John Jackson** may be a brother of **Samuel**. I do not think that he could be **Samuel's** father, as his children were around the same age of **Samuel's** children.

One question that has puzzled so many Jackson researchers is: "Was the one called **Samuel Jackson Jr.**, the son of **Samuel** and **Catherine Jackson**?" All census records show **Samuel Jr.** and **Sr.** Additionally, **Samuel Jr.** names most of his children the same names as the names of the children of **Samuel Sr.** They lived side by side in Stokes Co. No written proof has been found to indicate that he was, or was not the son of **Samuel** and **Catherine**. If he is not the son of **Samuel**, then he is probably the son of the **John Jackson**, as this **John** and **Samuel** were the only **Jackson** families in the area at that time.

Catherine Jackson died Apr. 24, 1780. **Samuel Jackson** out lived his wife by twenty-six years, and died in Stokes Co in 1806. Records show he was married to a lady by the name of "**Sarah**" at the time of his death. No record of this marriage has been located. **Sarah** was probably an older woman when they married, as the records show no children born to this couple.

In Sept. of 1985, I (**Lucille**) had the pleasure of accompanying **James "Gene" Jackson** from Dallas, TX, and his lovely wife "**Polly**" on a trip to Washington, DC, Pennsylvania, New Jersey and Delaware. We were able to investigate the **Jackson** and the **Plankinhorn** families more thoroughly.

We uncovered a lot of information, some of which I have included in a section done on the **Plankinhorn** family as well as the **Jacksons**. In each locality we visited libraries, archives, and county court houses. We found information on early **Jacksons**, but were unable to find any clue as to who **Samuel's** parents were.

After researching the family of **Samuel Jackson** for more than six years, I now believe that if his parents are ever found, they will be among the many **Jackson** families that settled on the eastern shores of Maryland, Delaware, and New Jersey, not from the Quaker **Jacksons** of Pennsylvania.

Many Jackson researchers over the years have written articles on who they believe to be **Samuel's** parents, some which I (**Lucille**) am including.

The descendants of **Samuel** and **Catherine** who are now living in the Westfield area will tell you that his father was one **Aaron Jackson**, son of **William**, born Feb. 25, 1725 in Pasquotank, NC. This information was taken from a research done by **Luther Byrd** of Westfield, and can be found in the Guilford College Library.

Mr. **Luther N. Byrd**, grew up in Mt. Airy, NC and while a teacher of the Westfield High School, became interested in the history of the early Quakers that had settled in that area. He started his students working on family trees, and in order to help the students he did genealogical research himself. In his research on the **Jacksons**, he gives the name of **Aaron Jackson**, son of a **William Jackson** as the father of, **Samuel**, and **Priscilla Jackson Jessup** as a sister of **Samuel**.

Aaron Jackson of Pasquotank Co, NC did have a son by the name of **Samuel** and a brother named **Samuel**. He also had a daughter **Priscilla**, who became the wife of **Joseph Jessup**. This couple moved in the New Garden Area of Guilford Co and made the move from Guilford to the Westfield community around the same time that **Samuel** with his family moved from Rowan Co to the Westfield Area. Two of **Samuel's** sons, **William** and **Joseph** married the daughters of **Priscilla** and **Joseph Jessup**, **Mary** and **Sarah Jessup**. Thus becoming the first two marriages between the Jessup and the Jacksons.

Samuel Jackson's birth is estimated to be ca. 1720-25 as his eldest son was born in 1747. **Aaron Jackson** of Pasquotank Co, NC was born in 1725, so the two men would be around the same age and could not be father and son. These Pasquotank Jacksons were descendants of **Samuel Jackson** of Maryland and some of the names are the same names found in the Jackson settlement. If there should be any truth in this statement, would mean that **Samuel Jackson**, brother of **Aaron**, went back to PA

4

before he moved to North Carolina, and therefore could have been the uncle of **Priscilla Jackson Jessup**, and not her brother.

Professor **Edwin P. West**, great-grandson of **Jacob** and **Ann Jackson**, gave an account which was used in the History of Clinton Co, OH. This article had been written earlier by **Judge Harlan** on "**Sketches of Clinton Co**", which stated that three brothers **Jacob, John, and Samuel Jackson** were among the first settlers of Clinton Co and that their father was **Samuel Jackson** who was the son of **Isaac Jackson**, who was the son of **Anthony Jackson**, who was a descendant of **Ralph Jackson** who was burned at the stake as a martyr at Stratford, England in 1556. He also stated that **Samuel** was probably a first cousin and intimate friend of President **Andrew Jackson**.

I have found many discrepancies in this article. First, the **Isaac Jackson**, son of **Anthony Jackson**, married **Ann Evans**, and brought his family to America in 1725 when he was sixty years of age and settled in Chester Co, PA. His life has been well documented in Quaker records and Pennsylvania histories. They did not have a son by the name of **Samuel**, so **Samuel Jackson** was not the son of **Isaac and Ann Evans Jackson**.

The brother **Samuel** that he speaks of is believed to be the son of **Jacob** and not his brother. **Jacob** had a son named **Samuel** born in Surry Co, NC in 1774 and would have been old enough to be the **Samuel** that Professor **West** wrote about.

He stated that **Samuel** was probably an intimate friend and first cousin of President **Andrew Jackson**. Records show that **Andrew Jackson** received his license to practice law in Surry Co at the old Richmond court house (now gone) which was located on the banks of the Yadkin River, just below where **Samuel** and his family lived. It is possible that they did become friends with **Andrew**. From information that has been handed down, it is apparent they never liked **Andrew**, and could not believe that it was the **Andy Jackson** they knew who had been elected President of the United States, as he was such a rough character, always getting into brawls, fighting, gambling, etc.

Samuel Jackson was around forty-five years old when **Andrew Jackson** was born, and had been in America for several years before **Andrew Jackson Sr.** came to America and settled at Waxhaw. **Andrew Sr.** did have a brother named **Samuel**, "Called Sam the Sailor" and as the story goes was instrumental in getting the **Jackson and Hutchins** family out of Ireland and to America.

If there is any relationship between **Samuel Jackson** of Westfield and **Andrew Jackson**, it would be way back in England or Ireland where they may have had a common ancestor, as I can find no close connection between these two families in America.

With so many descendants of **Samuel Jackson Sr.** and **Samuel Jr.** doing research on both families, maybe some day one of them will get lucky and find the clue that will lead to the identity of their parents.

THE PLANKINHORN FAMILY

Peter and Susanna Plankinhorn who, in 1778, were mentioned as "late of Gloucester in the Province of New Jersey, deceased" as "**Cope**" wrote in 1901, the earliest progenitor of the **Plankinhorns**

Catherine Plankinhorn was the wife of **Samuel Jackson**. Jackson researchers over the years have tried to find her parents or anyone by the name of **Plankinhorn**. Every available source have been researched in the states of New York, Pennsylvania, Maryland, New Jersey and Delaware and the libraries in Washington, DC, including the Library of Congress and the D.A.R. Library. Research was done in archives, county seats, and tax records, and in all of this research, only two small articles have been found on the name of **Plankinhorn**, and they were on **Peter and Susanna Plankinhorn**.

One of the reasons for not finding the name is that prior to the war in 1776 the name was changed from **Plankinhorn** to **Plankenton**. Information has been found in Pennsylvania on the **Plankenton** families who were the children and grandchildren of **Peter and Susanna**.

The first valuable source of information on the **Plankinhorn's** was compiled in 1901 by **Gilbert Cope**, on the descendants of **George** and **Sarah Smedley**, early settlers of Chester Co, PA, who's descendants had married into the **Robins** family of Edgemont Township, Delaware Co, PA. Two of the **Robin** sisters, **Jane** and **Sarah**, married **Jesse** and **Samuel Plankenton**, son of **Peter Plankinhorn Jr.** **Jane** and **Sarah** were the granddaughters of **Joseph** and **Lear (Crayton) Robins** of New Jersey, and the daughters of **Joseph** and **Jane (Hooper) Robins**, of Edgemont. In 1901, **Cope** wrote that **Peter** and **Susanna Plankinhorn** who, in 1778 (now deceased) were mentioned as "Late of Gloucester in the Providence of New Jersey." He named four known children: **Jacob, John, Peter Jr.** and **Elizabeth**. Information on these four is found in census, tax records, and marriages of Pennsylvania. Since he did not research the family, they probably had other children.

The second piece of information written on the family of **Peter** and **Sarah Plankinhorn** was four pages written out in long hand, and very hard to read. It was written by one of the great-grandsons of **Peter Plankinhorn Jr.** and placed in one of the libraries in Washington, DC. Mr. **Keith Parrish** from Washington found these pages while researching the family and sent copies to me. The name of the writer was not given

The compilation of this Genealogy is of the "*Plankenton family of Pennsylvania*" descended from **Peter** and **Susanna Plankinhorn**, colonial settlers in Gloucester Co, New Jersey sometime before 1778. They were probably from Wales. Two reasons may be given for undertaking and bring together widely scattered published records of the family. First, no extensive genealogy of the **Plankenton** family has ever been published and second, it was my desire and ambition at that time to gather all available records of the families of my eight great-grandparents.

"**Cope**" named four known children, **Jacob, John, Peter Jr.,** and **Elizabeth**. **Catherine** and **Samuel Jackson** named their eldest son **Jacob**, their third son **John** and their two daughters **Susannah** and **Elizabeth**. If **Catherine** was their daughter, the children were named for her two brothers, her mother **Susanna**, and her sister **Elizabeth**.

Peter and **Susanna** may have had other children name **Susannah, Michael,** and **Bridget**. One **Susannah Blankinhorn** was married to **John Hepperset**, on Aug. 27, 1763 at St. Michael and Zion Lutheran Church in Philadelphia. One **Bridget Blackenton** was Baptized in 1760 at the age of 23. In 1777, **Michael Blankinhorn** was in the Revolutionary war, and in 1780 he was listed as **Michael Plankinhorn**. In Colonial Days, the "P" and "B" were used often interchangeably,

Joseph Plankinton had said he thought that the origin of the **Plankinhorns** were from Great Britain, (Wales). **Cope** said he thought they came from Wales, since no one has found any written information on where they came from or how many children they had. The origin could be German instead of Wales.

A book was published in 1969 by the Baltimore Genealogical Publishing Company, called, "*Naturalizations of foreign of foreign Protestants in the American and West Indian Colonies*" (Pursuant to Statute 13 George II, c 7). I only have three pages from this book. Page 99, Pennsylvania Supreme Court at Philadelphia in Sept. and Oct. of 1765, lists the names of some who took the Sacrament in 1765. Page 137 gives the name of **John Plankinhorn**, and on page 148 is the name of **Jacob Plankinhorn**. These two men were from Whitpain Township of Philadelphia. The Sacraments were given by the Moravians, but the year when the Sacrament was taken was not given.

The Moravians had settled in Pennsylvania around 1722. They had come from Hernhut, Germany. Their religion is very similar to that of the Lutheran Church. In the early 1800's, a **John Plankinhorn** settled in Lycoming Co, PA. He was from Germany. The **Susannah Blankinhorn** was married in a Lutheran Church, **Elizabeth** was married in the Old Swede Church, (now Lutheran), so the religion of the early Plankinhorn's may have been Lutheran. One of their sons **John** married a Quaker girl and later joined the Concord MM, in Philadelphia.

What information on the four known children of **Peter** and **Susanna** is given, and my many thanks go to

6

Keith Parrish who sent most of the information that I have on the family, along with **Mrs. Edith Hankins**. I am very grateful several other **Jackson** researchers who were so kind as to share their findings with me.

Jacob Plankinhorn

Jacob Plankinhorn, son of **Peter and Susanna Plankinhorn**, was born in 1731. He may have been their eldest son. The year the family moved from Gloucester Co, NJ to PA is unknown.

Jacob paid taxes in 1767 in the Philadelphia, and in 1767 he was listed in the Lower Delaware Ward. No acres or livestock were given and no tax paid, but the name is listed as living there,

He was in the 6th Battalion during the Revolutionary War, where he is listed as paying fines. (PA, Archives 3rd Series vol. 5, P 473)

According to "Cope", **Jacob** was married two or three times, but left no children, **Joseph Plankenton**, a grand nephew, in his writings said that he was never married. (Both writers were in error because the 1790 census, Heads of Families in Pennsylvania, page 212, Philadelphia Co, lists **Jacob Plankinhorn**- (Flour Tryer) one male over 16 (himself), one male under 16, with two females, the two females may have been wife and daughter, or if his wife was deceased at that time it may have been two daughters.) **Jacob** was the flour inspector for the port of Philadelphia for more than thirty years.

Jacob Plankenhorn married **Miriam Olding** in the Old Swede Lutheran church on Dec. 7, 1775. If this was his first marriage, he was 45 years old when he married, so he may have had an earlier marriage that has not been found. Another reference to this marriage gives **Miriam's** name as **Miriam Maudlin**.

Vol. VIII. page 213 at Christ Church, Philadelphia (Episcopal) shows that **Jacob Plankinhorn** and **Elizabeth Russell** were married 1781, July 10.

"*Naturalizations of Foreign Protestants in the-American and West Indian Colonies*" lists **Jacob Plankinhorn** on page 148 Whitpain Township, Philadelphia Co, PA. The date was not given, only that the sacraments were taken by the Moravians.

Jacob Plankinton died Sept. 15, 1824, in Philadelphia at the age of 93 years. The names of any of his children are unknown. He was living at # 8, Almond Street at the time of his death.

Sources:

"Cope" Smedley family
Plankinton, progenitor of **Joseph and Robins Plankenton**.
Edith Jackson Hankins
Keith Parrish
Jeanne Wilson

John Plankinhorn

John Plankinhorn was born in 1732, the second son of **Peter and Susanna Plankinhorn**. The date of his marriage to **Jane Hart** and the names of all of their children is unknown.

The first United States census taken in 1790, Philadelphia Co, PA, lists **John Plankinhorn**, a biscuit maker, two males over 16, 3 males under 16, with 5 females. That would be a total of eight children; four males and four females. At that time he was living in the southern District at # 4 Penn St. South side. This was quite a fashionable part of town.

In 1760 **John** was listed as a freeman, in Chester Township, Delaware Co, PA. In 1778 he was a distiller in the South Ward, Philadelphia, and at one time he owned a lumber yard at the corner of 7th and Zane Street. (now Guilbert).

John was naturalized as an American citizen, listed on page 137 (Naturalization of Foreign Protestants,

in the American and West Indian Colonies, Pursuant to Statue 13 George 11, c. 7.) This gives that the **Plankinhorns** were not from Great Britain.

John Plankinhorn is listed on page 191, in 1769, City of Philadelphia, North Ward, Proprietary Tax which shows he was taxed, but owned no acreage or livestock, 3.3.6

John was in the Revolutionary War, 6th Battalion, 4 Class. Pd. Apr. 20, 1781 **Grice's Company**. (Pa. Archives Series 6, vol. 1. page 431).

John and his family became members of the Philadelphia MM (Society of Friends) in 1766. The family had not previously been Quakers, and he asked for a certificate to the Concord, MM in 1814, one month before his death..

John Plankinhorn died Nov. 10, 1814 at the age of 82 years. **Jane Hart Plankinhorn** was born in 1743 and died Apr. 30, 1808. Their deaths are recorded in the Philadelphia MM. The names of only three of their children are known:

1. **Thomas Plankinhorn**, born in 1785, died Oct. 19, 1806 at the age of 21
2. **Hannah Plankinhorn**, married (Ware)
3. **Susannah Plankinhorn**, died in 1842, unmarried. She was living on east side of 6th street at the time of her death.

Peter Plankinhorn Jr.

Peter Plankinhorn Jr. was born ca 1735-38, the son of **Peter** and **Susanna Plankinhorn**. For some reason **Peter** changed the name from **Plankinhorn** to **Plankinton** in 1776. Not all of the children and grandchildren went along with him and continued to call themselves **Plankinhorn**.

Peter married **Hannah Talkinton** on Apr. 6, 1768. She was a member of the Concord MM in Philadelphia. They lived in Concord Township in 1777, and **Peter** was living on a rented farm of one hundred acres in Kennet Township in 1786. The date of the death of **Hannah** is unknown. After her death, **Peter** married **Martha McMinn**.

The First United States census in 1790 Chester Co, PA shows **Peter Plankinton**, 2 males over 16, 2 males under 16 and four females in his household. This would be his family by his second wife **Martha**.

Peter Plankinhorn died around 1808 at Mill Creek Hundred, Delaware Co, PA.

Peter and **Hannah** were the parents of three children:

1. **Samuel Plankinton**, born ca 1774, died in 1856. See account.
2. **Jesse Plankinton**, married in 1797. See account.
3. **Peter Plankinton**

Peter and his second wife **Martha McMinn** had five children:

4. **Eli Plankinton**
5. **John Plankinton**
6. **Isabella Plankinton**, married **Jacob Pierson**
7. **Hannah Plankinton**, married **John Baughman**
8. **Ann Plankinton**, no information.

Jesse Plankinton

Jesse Plankinton was the second son of **Peter Plankinhorn Jr.** and **Hannah Talkinton** and was born ca. 1772 in Brandywine Hundred, in Delaware. His father had changed the name from **Plankinhorn** to **Plankinton** in 1776. He married **Jane Robins**, on Mar. 3, 1797 in the Old Swede Lutheran Church in Wilmington, Delaware.

Jane Robins was born May 31, 1776 in Edgemont Township Delaware. She was the daughter of **Joseph Robins** and **Jane Hooper** of Edgemont, and the sister of **Sarah Robins**, wife of **Jesse's** brother **Samuel**. **Jane** and **Sarah** were the granddaughters of **Joseph Robins** and **Leah Clayton** of New Jersey who were the earliest progenitors of the **Robins** family.

After his marriage to **Jane**, they moved to Concord Co, Delaware, where their first child **Joseph** was born. Then they moved to Brandywine Hundred, Delaware near the Delaware County line. After the move to Delaware, he was in need of a barn on his place. His brother **Samuel**, being a carpenter, was employed to build one for him. He (**Samuel**) had an apprentice at the time. The apprentice was about 18 or 19 years old, and was a very eccentric young man and with a genius of a peculiar character. He (the apprentice) composed a number of verses which purported to describe the place, the people, their manners, and customs, etc. **Joseph Plankinton** could only remember one whole verse:

"They would gear up a bull and an old broken cart,
and with a quarter of wood to town they would start.
Make sale of the wood, then home they would come,
with a quarter of flour and a gallon of rum."

Jane Robins Plankinton died in 1806. **Jesse** and **Jane** had been married for ten years and were the parents of three children. One day **Jane** and her horse were killed by lightning while riding on horseback with her husband. They were in the road about one mile north of Wilmington, where they had gone to make some purchases. Shortly after **Jane's** death, **Jesse** married **Catherine Smith**, who died in 1813 in Wilmington, Delaware. **Jesse** died Nov. 9, 1814 at Brandywine Hundred, one year after his father, and his first wife **Jane's** death. **Jesse** and **Jane** are both buried at the Concord MM, Cemetery.

Jesse and **Jane** were the parents of three children:

1. **Joseph Plankinton**, born Dec. 25, 1799 and died Jan. 11 1890. He married **Deborah Williams**. **Joseph** was 75 in 1875, when he wrote an 8 page brochure on the **Plankinton** and **Robins** families. He gave the names of **Peter** and **Susanna Plankinhorn** as being the first progenitors of the family, and that they were late of Gloucester, in the Providence of New Jersey. Also, he thought that they were from the country of Wales
2. **Robins Plankinton**, born Dec. 19, 1801, died Feb. 12, 1869, married **Sarah Cecelia Smith**.
3. **Susannah Plankinton**, born June 5, 1805, died young

Samuel Plankinton:

Samuel Plankinton was born ca 1770, the was eldest son of **Peter Plankinhorn Jr.**, and **Hannah Talkinton**. He married **Sarah Robins**, the daughter of **Joseph** and **Jane (Hooper) Robins**. **Sarah** was born in 1768 (or 1769) and died in Edgemont in 1856. She was a sister to **Jane Robins**, the wife of his brother **Jesse**.

After their marriage, they settled on a farm in Edgemont, owned by **Lewis M. Yerkes**. **Samuel** was a carpenter by trade, and died in Edgemont Nov. 10, 1819 at the age of about 50 years. His will was probated Nov. 30, 1819, witnesses were **John Yarnell** and **Enos Painter**.

They were the parents of four known children:

1. **Samuel Plankinton**, married **Margaret Baker**, and died in 1869. They lived in Edgemont Township, Delaware Co. One of their daughters, **Mary Plankinton**, married **Henry Clay Bishop** on Feb. 28, 1861. They were the grandparents of the writer of the "*Preface Of The Plankinton Family Of Pennsylvania*".
2. **Hannah Plankinton** was born Nov. 6, 1795 and died Feb. 7, 1855. She married **Gideon Dunn**.
3. **Sarah Plankinton**, born Aug. 30, 1801, died Sept. 3, 1882. She married **Edward Baker**.
4. **Phoebe H. Plankinton**, born July 8, 1809, died Jan. 4, 1884. She married **Isaac Green**.

Elizabeth Plankinhorn (Peter Plankinhorn)

Elizabeth's birth date is unknown. She was the daughter of **Peter Plankinhorn** and his wife **Susanna**, late of Gloucester, New Jersey. The only information found on **Elizabeth** was her marriage to **Francis Adams** on June 2, 1762, in the old Swede Church in Wilmington, Delaware.

Catherine Plankinhorn (Peter Plankinhorn?)

Catherine was born ca 1726-29 and believed to have been the daughter of **Peter** and **Susanna Plankinhorn**, as they were the only family in Pennsylvania by the name. The date and place of her marriage to **Samuel Jackson** is unknown. They lived in Chester Co, PA, near the Delaware river, before moving to Rowan Co, NC. They lived in Rowan Co, NC for about fourteen years before moving

to Surry Co, NC, where they remained the rest of their lives. When Stokes Co was formed from Surry Co, their land lay just across the Stokes Co line near Tom's Creek and the Westfield MM. **Catherine** died Apr. 4, 1780.

Children of Samuel Jackson and Catherine Plankinhorn:

1. **Jacob Jackson**, was born ca. 1749 in Chester Co, PA. He married **Ann Beals** on Aug. 10, 1774. Ann was born Sept. 3, 1755, daughter of **Bowater Beals** and **Sarah Ann Cook**. **Jacob** was a Quaker minister. He moved his family to Highland Co, OH, where they remained until their death. **Jacob** died Nov. 14, 1844 at the age of 97 years. **Ann** died on Aug. 27, 1835. They were the parents of nine children. See account.
2. **Curtis Jackson** was born ca. 1751 in Chester Co, PA. He married **Ruth Beals** Nov. 25, 1775. **Ruth** was born June 17, 1757, the daughter of **Bowater Beals**, and **Sarah Ann Cook**. They lived on Tom's Creek, in Surry Co until 1808 where all twelve of their children were born. **Curtis'** second marriage was to **Elizabeth Shaw** on June 10, 1820, in Guilford Co, NC. **Curtis** remained in North Carolina and was living in Guilford Co in Sept. 1829, when he made out his will. He had two daughters by his second wife. See account.
3. **John Jackson** was born ca. 1753 in Chester Co, PA. He married **Phoebe Beals** on Nov. 10, 1779. **Phoebe** was born Mar. 3, 1759, the daughter of **Bowater** and **Sarah Ann Cook Beals**. He remained in Surry Co for about 15 years then moved first to Green Co, TN, then to Highland Co, OH. He died in Highland Co, Nov. 1, 1810. They were the parents of twelve children.
4. **Susannah Jackson** was born ca 1757 in Chester Co, PA. She married **Daniel Beals** on Apr. 5, 1775 at Westfield. **Daniel** was, born Feb. 15, 1753, the son of **Thomas Beals** and **Sarah Antrim Beals**. This family moved to several places, and it is believed that at the time of **Susannah's** death, they were living in Randolph Co, IN. **Susannah** died Aug. 9, 1840. They were the parents of ten children.
5. **Samuel Jackson Jr.** It has not been proven that this **Samuel Jackson Jr.**, was the son of **Samuel Sr.**, and **Catherine Jackson**. He was born in Chester Co, PA in 1758, and would have been the right age to have been **Samuel** and **Catherine's** son. No children have been found for **Samuel Sr.** and **Catherine** from 1755 to 1761 when their son **Joseph** was born, unless they had a child that died. This **Samuel Jr.** married **Hannah Gibson** on Jan. 23, 1782. **Hannah's** parents are unknown, but are believed to be **Valentine** and **Frances (Garret) Gibson**. **Samuel Jr.** was a Revolutionary War soldier. He died in Stokes Co, NC on June 18, 1834. They were the parents of eleven children.
6. **Joseph Jackson**, was born Dec. 27, 1761 in Rowan Co, NC. He was the first child born to **Samuel** and **Catherine** after their arrival in Rowan Co, NC. He married **Sarah Jessup** at Westfield, Mar. 21, 1787. **Sarah** was born Aug. 20, 1764. She was the daughter of **Joseph Jessup** and **Priscilla (Jackson) Jessup**. This family remained in Surry and Stokes Co and they were the parents of 11 children, many of their descendants still live in this area.
7. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born, May 12, 1763 in Rowan Co, NC. She married **Charles Simmons** at Westfield on Mar. 8, 1786. They were the parents of six known children. **Charles** was the son of **Peter** and **Elizabeth Simmons**. Very little information more is known about the **Simmons** family.
8. **Jehu Jackson**, was born July 4, 1765 in Rowan Co, NC. He married **Hope Jessup** at Westfield, on Mar. 22, 1788. They were the parents of nine children. **Hope** was the daughter of **Timothy Jessup** and **Hannah Pratt**. **Jehu** lived most of his life in Stokes Co. At the age of 65 years, he moved to Hendricks Co, IN where he died on July 6, 1844.
9. **William Jackson** was born May 15, 1767 in Rowan Co, NC. He married **Mary Jessup** Sept. 12, 1790. They had six known children. **Mary Jessup** was the daughter of **Joseph** and **Priscilla (Jackson) Jessup**. **William** remained in Stoker Co all of his life, where many of his descendants are still living. His will was probated on Sept. 20, 1851.
10. **Amer Jackson** was born June 9, 1769 in Rowan Co, NC. His first marriage (date unknown) was to **Violette Forkner**. His second marriage was to **Elizabeth Shippley**. He had ten children by his first wife and five children by his second. Most all of these children remained in North Carolina, where there are many of his descendants are still living.

Chapter 2

JACOB JACKSON

The eldest son of
Samuel Jackson
and
Catherine Plankinhorn

Born: ca 1747 in PA.
Died Nov. 14, 1844 in Clinton Co, Ohio
Married: **Ann Beals** on Mar. 1, 1744

JACOB JACKSON (Samuel Jackson)

Jacob Jackson was born in Chester Co, PA, around 1747, the son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankinhorn**. His parents moved to Rowan Co, NC when he was about twelve or thirteen years old.

After their arrival in North Carolina, his father placed him in the home of a member of "The Society of Friends" (Quakers) to learn a trade. He remained in the care of this family for several years. Their names are unknown.

Jacob was not a birthright Quaker, as so many of them were. His parents, **Samuel** and **Catherine** were not members of the Quaker Church. He became a member of the New Garden MM in Guilford Co, upon his personal application for membership, soon after arriving at manhood.

His parents moved from Rowan Co, to Surry Co, NC, around 1774, settling on Tom's Creek. **Jacob** must have been quite an influence on his brothers and sisters, as they all became members of the Society of Friends. There is no record of his parents ever joining either the New Garden or the Westfield MM. A Quaker meeting house was built and called Tom's Creek MM. **Jacob**, along with his brothers, **Curtis**, **John**, and **Samuel Jr.** were among the charter members. They later helped build the new church called "Westfield". A new brick church has been built to take the place of the old one on the same location, and just across the highway is the grave yard. Unfortunately all of the old early Quaker graves have been plowed under and now there is just an open field. It gives you a very sad feeling to stand and look out over this plowed field where so many of the **Jackson** family and their relatives were buried. The **Jessup**, **Sumner**, **Simmons**, **Hiett**, **Garrett**, and many other families were also buried there.

Jacob married **Ann Beals** on Mar. 1, 1774 in the old Tom's Creek MM. **Ann Beals** was the daughter of **Bowater Beals**, and **Sarah A. Cook**. **Jacob** bought his first land (recorded at Dobson, Surry Co) from **Lewis Conners**, which contained 100 acres and was located on the waters of Tom's Creek, not far from the Virginia line and the Blue Ridge Mountains.

Jacob moved his family to New Hope MM in Green Co, TN on Dec. 24, 1797, where he remained for seven years. On Dec. 17, 1804 he moved with his family to Miami, OH, and in 1811 to Clinton Co, OH where he remained until his death Nov. 14, 1844, at the age of 97.

The following is from "*A Testimony of Fall Creek Monthly Meeting of Friends In Highland Co, and State of Ohio, concerning JACOB JACKSON*"

Under a solemn engagement of mind, that breaths love to the memory of the deceased, and desires for the edification of the living, we are induced to give a brief account of our beloved friend and helper in Christ, **Jacob Jackson**. He was born in Chester Co, PA, and when about twelve or thirteen years old, his parents removed with him to Rowan Co, NC. While yet a lad, his father placed him in the services, and under the care of a steady and exemplary member of our Society, where he resided for several years, in which time, (as some of us have heard him say) he became seriously engaged concerning his future state. Impressions of this kind increased, until he believed it his duty to make application to become a member of the Society which, after a time of deliberation, was granted.

In the year 1774, he married **Ann**, daughter of **Bowater** and **Sarah Beals**, who proved a pious and an affectionate helpmate to him during the space of about sixty-one years. She was a woman of good example in the common walks of life, and particularly in that of the diligent attendance of our religious meetings, in which she encouraged her children and those around her, and for a number of years before her death she filled the station of an Elder in the church to the satisfaction of her Friends. In the early part of his married state, he became deeply exercised under an apprehension that he was called to the ministry, unto which he submitted, and occupied his gift therein with great caution and self-abasement, having frequently been heard to say that it was a great thing to him to be permitted to minister in the Lord's sanctuary.

He moved with his family to Tennessee in 1796. He remained there about eight years, aiding in the settling and well-ordering of the meetings of Friends in that state, and also performing some religious visits to Friends and others in other States. In the fall of 1804, he again removed with his family and settled in this county, where, for many succeeding years he witnessed the almost unprecedented increase and growth of Friend's meetings in this country, particularly in this and some of the neighboring counties, many of which received a portion of his tender care and labor, both in the ministry, and the proper exercise of the discipline, wherein he had a remarkably quick sight and correct judgment. He was diligent in the attendance of his meetings at home, where he mostly sat in a solemn and awful silence, waiting patiently for the moving of the waters, yet at times he would rise, as it were, from the bottom of Jordan, bringing up stones of memorial as evidence of help in his deep baptisms and earnest engagement for the present and future welfare, of all mankind, particularly the members of this Society whom he ardently loved.

In the latter part of the year 1811, he moved to Clinton county, where a few Friends had previously settled, and where, also, and in the adjacent meetings, his labors of love were continued. His longest sojourn was there. There his useful labors closed, and in the burying ground at that place his remains and those of his beloved wife repose.

After the division which took place in our Yearly and Subordinate Meetings in the years 1828 and 1829, this our dear Friend, with the members of this Monthly Meeting, were attached to Miami Quarterly meeting, from which he resided more than twenty miles and, not with-standing his great age, the distance, the frequent inclemency of the weather and badness of the road, he seldom failed attending it, often evincing therein a fervency of engagement for the good of "this People" as he frequently called the Society, which manifested a greenness in old age, such as we do not remember to have witnessed in any other person.

His intellectual faculties were strong and continued almost unimpaired to the close of his eventful life. In his conversation and deportment among his friends he was of a remarkably cheerful and lively disposition, often very shrewdly applying the common incidents of the time and occasion to the correction or encouragement (as the case required) of those about him, which rendered him company not only agreeable but instructive and edifying.

Within the last ten years he several times visited all the Monthly Meetings within the limits of Miami Quarter, administering advice in cases of difficulty, and encouragement to those who were laboring faithfully to support the testimonies and good order of our Society. He was also enabled to attend all the sittings of our last Yearly Meeting a little more than a month before his decease in the several sittings whereof he manifested a deep and lively concern for the right acceptance and application of the Gospel. His greatest concern appeared to be for the cause of Truth and the welfare of those whom he should leave behind. His mind was exercised on account of the many empty professions and new-modeled systems so prevalent in those days, and exhorted Friends both in meeting and in private conversation to faithfulness in bearing a testimony against them, saying that we should not only discourage our children and those under our care from attending the lectures delivered on those subjects, but that we should restrain them when practicable.

His last illness, which was of a complicated character, confined him mostly to his room for about three

weeks, but to his bed only a few hours. A sudden change took place about two o'clock in the afternoon on the 14th day of the eleventh month, 1844, On being helped to bed he said he did not expect ever to rise again, and spoke but little afterwards, though he appeared to be quite sensible and composed, and lay in that situation until near eleven o'clock in the evening of the same day, when he passed quietly away, and thus closed his long and useful life in the 97th year of his age.

We who are left behind cannot but feel the loss of him who has been a father in Israel, whose religious experience and sound principles have survived the many turnings and overturning that have transpired for almost a century, a large portion of which time he has been as one of Zion's watchmen, faithful to the Captain of His Salvation, Signed by direction and on behalf of the aforesaid Meeting, held at Clear Creed, the 19th day of the 4th month, 1845, by:

Joseph Bennett
Edith Tomlinson, (Clerks)

JACOB JACKSON and ANN BEALS

Whereas, **Jacob Jackson**, son of **Samuel** and **Catherine Jackson**, of the county of Surry, and province of North Carolina, and **Ann Beals**, daughter of **Bowater** and **Sarah Beals**, of the county and province aforesaid, having declared their intentions of marriage before several of the Monthly meetings of the people called Quakers, at New Garden whose proceedings therein (having consent of parents and relations concerned) were allowed of by the same Meetings.

Now these are to certify whom it may concern, that for the full accomplishment of their said intentions, this tenth day of the eight month in the year of our Lord, one thousand seven hundred and seventy four, they, the said **Jacob Jackson** and **Ann Beals**, appeared in public assembly of the said People, and others met together, at their usual Meeting House at Tom's Creek, in the County of Surry aforesaid, and the said **Jacob Jackson**, taking the said **Ann Beals** by the hand, did in a solemn manner openly declare that he took her to be his wife, promising to be unto her a loving and faithful husband, until death should separate them. And then and there in the said Assembly, the said **Ann Beals** did in like manner declare that she took the said **Jacob Jackson** to be her husband, promising to be unto him a loving and faithful wife until death should separate them, or words to that effect. And moreover the said **Jacob Jackson** and **Ann Beals**, she according to the custom of marriage assuming the name of her husband, as a further confirmation thereof, did then and there to these present set their hands,

Jacob Jackson
Ann Jackson

And we whose names are hereunder, being amongst others present, at the solemnization of their marriage and superscription in manner aforesaid, as witnesses thereto, have hereunto set our hands, the day and year above written.

Bowater Beals	Esther Burris	Ann Hiett	Ann Jessup
Thomas Beals	Samuel Bond	Hannah Hiett	Thomas Jessup
Sarah Beals	David Ballard	Susannah Hiett	Thomas Jessup
Ruth Beals	Moorman Ballard	Catherine Jackson	Mary Jessup
Sarah Beals	Uriah Carson	Samuel Jackson	Caleb Jessup
Elizabeth Beals	Amos Henley	Richard Jones	Phoebe Sumner
Daniel Beals	John Hiett	Jamima Jones	Thomas Sumner
John Bryant	Hannah Hiett	Curtis Jackson	Ruth Worley
Lydia Bryant	Joseph Hiett	Jacob Jessup	Hen(Worley

"The above marriage of **Jacob** and **Ann Beals** was copied from the original document, owned by **Mrs. Ida Jackson** of Whitter, CA, sent in to New Garden MM at Guilford College, in Greensboro, NC".

ANN BEALS (wife of Jacob Jackson)

ANN Beals was born Sept. 3, 1755, in Orange Co, NC, and later moved to Guilford Co. She died on Aug. 27, 1835, in Martinsville, Clinton Co, OH at age 80. She was the daughter of **Bowater Beals**, and **Sarah Ann Cook**.

Sarah Ann Cook, the mother of **Ann**, was born Oct. 12, 1732, and was the daughter of **Thomas Cook** and **Mary Underwood**.

Thomas Cook, was born Aug. 29, 1704, at Norwich, England and was the son of **Peter** and **Elinor Norman Cook**. He emigrated to Pennsylvania with his parents in 1713. He married **Mary Underwood**, the daughter of **Alexander** and **Jane (Harris) Underwood**, about 1730, probably at London Grove, in Chester Co, PA. The family moved to Newberry in York Co, PA, where they are mentioned in the records of the Warrington MM. **Thomas** died in 1752. **Mary** and some of the children moved to Cane Creek, NC in 1754. **Mary** then married **Joseph Wells** of Cane Creek in 1758.

(Sources: **Cook** genealogies, and Warrington meeting records, compiled by **Wayne B. Hadley**, Palmyra, PA. in 1874.)

Bowater Beals, father of **Ann** was born in 1725. He married **Sarah Ann Cook** at Warrington MM in Pennsylvania and on Jan. 6, 1753. They were received at Cane Creek MM, NC, on certificate from Fairfax MM, Montgomery, PA, dated July 25, 1752. The family records are found in New Garden MM, Guilford Co, NC. He died in Guilford Co, Feb. 9, 1781. **Bowater** was the son of **John Beals**.

John Beals was born Jan. 20, 1685-6, and was the son of **John** and **Mary (Clayton) Beals**. He married **Sarah Bowater** on Sept. 14, 1711 at Chester MM. **Sarah** was born Aug. 17, 1688 and was the daughter of **Thomas** and **Sarah (Edge) Bowater**.

John and **Sarah Beals** moved to Monocacy, Medericks Co, Maryland in 1725, then to Hopewell, near Winchester, VA, where **John** died in 1745. Three years later the family moved to North Carolina, and on Mar. 1748 **Sarah (Bowater) Beals** married **Alexander Underwood**.

Bowater and **Sarah (Cook) Beals** were the parents of nine children. Their first three daughters all married the sons of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankinhorn**. **Ann** married **Jacob Jackson**, **Ruth** married **Curtis Jackson**, and **Phoebe (Phebe)** married **John Jackson**.

Their son **John Bowater Beals** was born in 1764 and married **Lois Branson** and moved to Miami MM, OH with the **Jackson** family. Another daughter, **Sarah Beals**, born in 1776, married **Benjamin Hoggatt** (later changed to **Hockett**).

Jacob and **Ann (Beals) Jackson** were the parents of nine children:

1. **Rachel Jackson** was born July 15, 1775, Westfield, Surry Co, NC. Her first marriage was to **Enoch Graham** in ca 1799, and her second marriage was to **Christopher Hussey** on June 6 1829. **Rachel** died on Sept. 23, 1846 in Highland Co, OH. See account.
2. **Ruth Jackson** was born Nov. 4, 1776 in Surry Co, NC. She married **Joseph Hoggatt (Hockett)** on Nov. 9, 1796.
3. **Samuel Jackson** was born Aug. 10, 1778, at Westfield, Surry Co, NC. See account.
4. **Mary Jackson** was born Feb. 28, 1782 in Surry Co. She married **Thomas Macklin** on Nov. 10, 1804.
5. **Ann Jackson** was born Apr. 25, 1784 in Surry Co, NC. She was with her parents when they moved to Green Co, TN. No other information on **Ann**. She may have died young.
6. **Jesse Jackson** was born Oct. 16, 1786 in Surry Co, NC. and died in Clinton Co, OH on Aug. 8, 1844. He married **Ann Hockett** on Apr. 6, 1814. **Ann** was the daughter of **Joseph** and **Ann Hockett**.
7. **Lydia Jackson** was born Oct. 11, 1788 in Surry Co, NC, and died Feb. 22, 1870. She married **Joseph Thornburg** on Feb. 6, 1812. **Joseph** was the son of **Joseph** and **Rachel (Brown) Thornburg**.
8. **Curtis Jackson** was born Jan. 1, 1793, in Surry Co, NC and died on Apr. 30, 1850, in Clinton Co, OH. He married **Lydia Sumner** on Oct. 25, 1815. **Lydia** was the daughter of **Thomas** and **Hannah (Hiatt) Sumner**.

9. **Josiah Jackson** was born Aug. 9, 1795 in Surry Co, NC and died on July 16, 1848 in Clinton Co, OH. His first marriage was to **Ruth Hiatt** on Oct. 18, 1814. His second marriage was to **Hannah Hiatt** on Mar. 27, 1845. **Ruth** and **Hannah** were sisters and the daughters of **Benjamin** and **Mary (Worley) Hiatt**

Rachel Jackson (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel, the eldest daughter of **Jacob** and **Ann Jackson**, was born, July 15, 1775 in Westfield, Surry Co, NC and she grew up in the Westfield Community. She married **Enoch Graham** ca 1799. After their marriage they moved to TN, around the close of the eighteenth century. **Enoch** died in 1806 in TN. **Rachel** and her family immigrated to OH and settled near Lexington in 1807. They moved to Clark Township in 1810.

Rachel's second marriage was to **Christopher Hussey** June 6, 1829 in Newberry MM in Clinton Co, OH. **Christopher Hussey** was born Nov. 19, 1770 in Randolph Co, NC. He was the son of **Steven** and **Martha (Charmness) Hussey**. **Steven's** first wife was **Sarah Brown**, and they were the parents of nine children,

Christopher, with his brother **Steven**, made the trip to OH with their families in 1805. The trip was made by wagon and team from Deep River, NC through TN and KY, where they camped out at night in the wagons. They crossed the Ohio River at Maysville and continued on into Highland Co, an entirely new and heavily timbered country. They were on the road for six weeks, and after they arrived at their destination, they had to continue living in the wagons until the men had time to clear off a patch of ground and build log cabins.

The father, **Stephen Hussey**, was located just across the line in Clinton Co. Their uncle, **Joshua** lived about a half mile south of him, just on the northern edge of Highland Co. **Christopher** and **Stephen Jr.**, were about four miles south of them on the banks of Clear Creek.

Although lame, **Christopher** was a good farmer, and was also known as a blacksmith. He died on Jan. 21, 1851 at the home of his son **Christopher**, in Lee Co, IA, **Rachel** died on Sept. 23, 1846 and was buried at Clear Creek, Highland Co, OH.

Rachel and her first husband, **Enoch Graham**, had six children:

1. **Jacob Graham** was born before Nov. 23, 1797, and died before Sept. 17, 1808.
2. **Jonathan Graham**, born June 19, 1801, in Tennessee.
3. **Josiah Graham** born Mar. 1, 1803 in Tennessee, died Apr. 2, 1856 at age 53. He married **Mary** on July 22, 1825 at Newberry, MM. **Mary** was born July 13, 1804, died July 4, 1875 age 70 years, 11 months, and 21 days.
4. **Jesse Graham**, born Jan. 16, 1805 in Tennessee. His first marriage was to **Phoebe Wright** on Feb. 28, 1828 at Newberry. **Phoebe** died Mar. 12, 1859. **Jesse's** second marriage was to **Rachel Batson**. See account.
5. **Mary Graham**, married **Ira Grace Hunt** on Apr. 28, 1815 at Clear Creek MM, Highland Co, OH. **Ira Hunt** was born on Oct. 3, 1793 in Guilford Co, NC, and died May 15, 1864. **Ira** was the son of **John Hunt** and **Rachel Hayworth**. **Ira** was dismissed from the New Garden MM, Wayne Co, IN on July 15, 1820 for producing a receipt against a note unjustly.
6. **Rachel Graham**, last noted information Nov. 26, 1800. She was a member of Fairfield MM, OH.

Rachel and her second husband, **Christopher Hussey** had twins:

1. **Christopher Hussey Jr.**, born July 26, 1816. (see account on **Christopher**)
2. **Lydia Hussey**, born July 26, 1816. She married **Frederick Moberley**. See account.

Jesse Graham.

Jesse Graham was born Jan. 16, 1805 in TN, the son of **Enoch Graham** and **Rachel Jackson**. His father died when he was only a year old and his mother moved her family to OH to be near her parents, **Jacob** and **Ann (Beals) Jackson**.

15
Blank

Information on **Christopher Hussey Jr.** taken from "*Lee Co, Iowa History*"

Charles Hussey

Charles Hussey was born Mar. 11, 1838 in Highland Co, OH, the son of **Christopher Hussey Jr.** and **Rachel R. Moberly**. He was about ten years old when his parents moved to Henry Co, IA.

He enlisted at Burlington, IA on June 17, 1861 as a second corporal in Company K, Sixth Iowa Infantry for the Civil War. He was Honorably Discharged at Louisville, Kentucky, July 21, 1865. His personal description at the time of enlistment: height: six feet, complexion: fair, eyes: blue, and hair: light brown. He applied for a pension June 8, 1920 at Henry Co, MO. The application stated that the nature of his disability was Rheumatism in left knee, and ankylois joint (that is, left knee stiff). He gave the places that he had lived after leaving the service as Lowell, Henry Co, IA, up to 1875, Huffton, Lee Co, IA, up to 1907, and Clinton, MO.

Charles married **Alice Hunt**. The date of their marriage, the name of her parents, and the names of any children they may have had are unknown at this time.

Charles died Mar. 22, 1927 in Clinton, MO with influenza at age 89 years and nine days. He is buried in Englewood Cemetery, in Clinton, MO.

LYDIA HUSSEY:

LYDIA was born on July 26, 1816 in Highland Co, OH, the daughter of **Rachel Jackson** and **Christopher Hussey**, and a twin to **Christopher Jr.** She married **Frederick Moberly** on Nov. 10, 1836. **Lydia** died Mar. 24, 1863 in Highland Co.

Frederick Moberly was born July 1, 1812, the son of **Rezir Moberly**. His second marriage was to **Lovenia Pugh** on Aug. 1, 1863. His will dated Mar. 11, 1874, Proven Mar. 24, 1874, named children: **Cyrus Frederick, Emma, Ida Margaret, Mary Hopkins, Lydia Jane Keether**. Executor: "my brother **Rezir W. Moberly**" Witnesses were: **James Lewis, James H. Pugh, Levenia**, (widow elected to take under the law) **Sureties J. P. Vance, James Lewis**.

Lydia and **Frederick** were the parents of ten children, all born in Highland Co, OH:

1. **Christopher C. Moberly**, born Nov. 17, 1837, died 1904 in Highland Co, OH. He married **Louisa J. Wood** on Jan. 12, 1864.
2. **John F. Moberly**, born Oct. 29, 1839, died Mar. 10, 1923. He married **Catherine Duncce** Sept. 26, 1866. See account.
3. **James Moberly** was born July 1842, and died in 1912. He married **Elizabeth S. Foreman** Feb. 24, 1864.
4. **Charles A. Moberly** was born on Mar. 9, 1847, and died July 30, 1921. He married **Amelia Fender** Oct. 10, 1867. See account.
5. **William Moberly** born in 1848
6. **Cyrus F. Moberly** was born Jan. 1855. He married **Philinea Grant** Mar. 22, 1877.
7. **Mary Moberly's** birthdate is unknown. She married **John W. Hopkins** Feb. 23, 1869.
8. **Lydia Jane Moberly** was born in Highland Co, OH. She married **Franklin Keether (Keithler)** Feb. 11, 1871.
9. **Emma Moberly**, born Highland Co, OH. Her birthdate is unknown.
10. **Ida Margaret Moberly** was born Aug. 1865. She married **John B. Puckett** in 1855.

JOHN F. MOBERLY

JOHN was the son of **Lydia Hussey** and **Frederick Moberly** was born Oct. 29, 1839 in Buford, Highland Co, OH. He enrolled June 13, 1863, at Camp Dennison, OH, as a private in Company G Cavalry of the 11th Regiment of Ohio, in the Civil War. He was honorably discharged at Fort Laramie D. T. on June 27, 1866. He also served one year in 60th Ohio Infantry, Company B.

His personal description at the time of enlistment was: Height: five feet, eleven inches, complexion: light, eyes: Gray, hair: brown, and his occupation was listed as a school teacher. He applied for a pension, Dec. 11, 1909 in Adams Co, State of Washington. His pension certificate number 379215. He

gave his age as 70 years, and stated that he was a resident of Lind, Adams Co. After his discharge, he lived in Dayton, and other parts of Ohio until 1899. After 1899, he had made his home in Adams Co, WA.

John married Sept. 27, 1866 in Highland Co, OH, Catherine Duncan, they were married by Thomas Sheldon a Justice of the peace. The marriage is recorded in the probate office at Hillsboro, Highland Co, OH. His answer to the question on his application: "Are you living with your wife?"; answer: "we are living together and will continue until death separates us" The names of children listed on application for pension were:

1. Eunice W. Moberly born June 11, 1868
2. Ernestine Moberly born Aug. 6, 1871
3. Carrie M. Moberly born Dec. 23, 1874
4. Nellie G. Moberly born Dec. 17, 1876
5. John A. Moberly born Sept. 16, 1878
6. Nancy M. Moberly born June 6, 1881
7. Aurelia Moberly born May 1, 1883, died Oct. 6, 1885
8. Foraker B. Moberly born Feb. 28, 1886, died May 3, 1888
9. Othello Moberly born Apr. 7, 1888
10. Herbert H. Moberly born Sept. 16, 1890

CHARLES A. MOBERLY

Charles was born Mar. 9, 1847 and was the son of Lydia Hussey and Frederick Moberly. He enlisted as a private in Company B, 175th Regiment, Ohio Infantry Volunteers, and served at least ninety days in the Civil War 1861-1865. and was honorably discharged. Charles was taken prisoner at Franklin, TN Nov. 30, 1864 and was exchanged Apr. 1865.

He died at his home in Buford, Highland Co, OH, July 30, 1921. On his application for pension dated Aug. 15, 1917 he named his wife as Amelia Fender, and that they were married Oct. 10, 186-. He named five children:

1. Loueta Moberly, born July 31, 1868
2. Nancy M. Moberly, born Dec. 18, 1870
3. Mary G. Moberly, born Apr. 12, 1872
4. Birtie J. Moberly, born Mar. 9, 1878
5. Magie E. Moberly, born Apr., 1885.

Ruth Jackson (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Ruth was born Nov. 4, 1776 in the Westfield community in Surry Co, NC and was the second daughter of Jacob and Ann (Beals) Jackson. She married Joseph Hockett (Hoggette) on Nov. 9, 1796. The year of Ruth's death is now unknown.

Joseph Hockett, (Hoggette) born Dec. 9, 1772, in Stokes Co, NC and was the son of Anthony Hockett and Mary Stanley. This family moved Nov. 18, 1797 from Westfield MM to New Hope MM in TN. In 1804 they moved to Miami, OH. In 1817, they were members of the Newberry, MM in Clinton Co, OH.

The "History of Clinton Co, Ohio. Jefferson Township", states that Joseph Hockett emigrated from TN. He hilt a hewed log house which was the first within the township and cleared a field on lands now owned by William Scott, near Hixon's schoolhouse. Soon after, he bought land in the Hale's Branch neighborhood to which he remained there until his death, in about 1843. His neighbors were Thomas Comer, John Garner, and a Mr. Brunson.

Joseph and Ruth were the parents of seven known children:

1. Ann Hockett, born Aug. 1, 1797 in Westfield, NC. She married William Garner Apr. 24, 1817.
2. Elizabeth Hockett, born May 7, 1800 in Sevier Co, TN and died Feb. 19, 1842. She married Thomas Moon Oct. 29, 1818. See account.
3. Jesse Hockett, born 1802 in Sevier Co, TN. He married Sarah A. Richardson Oct. 24, 1822.

4. **Jacob Hockett**, was born May 3, 1804 in TN and died Jan. 25, 1876. He married **Rhoda Moon** on June 24, 1830. See account.
5. **Rachel Hockett** was born Oct. 10, 1806 in Ohio, and died July 31, 1843 in Clinton Co, OH. She married **Daniel H. Moon** Sept. 2, 1824 at Newberry. See account.
6. **Susannah Hockett** was born July 7, 1808 in Ohio. She married **George Millner** Apr. 21, 1834 in Newberry, OH.
7. **Josiah Hockett** was born Sept. 21, 1815 in Ohio. He married **Mary Millner** on May 15, 1834.

Ann Hockett (Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Ann Hockett was born Aug. 1, 1797 in the Westfield Community of Surry Co, NC. She married **William Garner** on Apr. 14, 1817, in Clinton Co, OH. **William Garner** was born Apr. 20, 1794. He died June 17, 1851 in Jefferson Township, Clinton Co. They were the parents of 13 children, all born in OH:

1. **John Garner** was born Mar. 1, 1818 and died Aug. 13, 1906. He married **Ann Holaday** Dec. 30, 1840.
2. **Elizabeth Garner** was born Sept. 6, 1819. She married **Jonathan Andrew** on Oct. 28, 1840.
3. **James Garner** was born Oct. 16, 1820. He married **Grace Moon** on Sept. 26, 1844.
4. **Ruth Garner** was born Apr. 13, 1822. She married **William Andrew** on Nov. 20, 1844.
5. **Mary Garner** was born Jul. 28, 1825 and died Oct. 3, 1843 in Ohio. She was unmarried.
6. **Rebecca Garner** was born Oct. 1, 1827, and died Mar. 23, 1916. She married **William Pyle** July 23, 1845.
7. **Susannah Garner** was born July 12, 1829. She married **Asa B. Green** Apr. 24, 1850.
8. **Jephthah Garner** was born Dec. 11, 1831. He married **Martha B. McPherson** Mar. 20, 1854.
9. **Nancy Garner** was born Apr. 18, 1833. She died Feb. 11, 1842, at the age of nine years.
10. **Raleigh Garner**, born Jan. 10, 1835, died Feb. 23, 1914. He married **Ruth Haisley** Feb. 2, 1860.
11. **Rachel Garner** was born Aug. 16, 1836. She married **Joseph Moore**.
12. **Martha Garner** was born Oct. 13, 1838. She married **Lindley Coppock** Sept. 26, 1860.
13. **Jesse Garner** was born Dec. 13, 1823 and died unmarried May 19, 1843, at age 20 years.

Ruth Gardner (Ann Hockett, Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Ruth Gardner was born Apr. 13, 1822 in Clinton Co, OH and died in Clinton Co in 1906. She was the daughter of **Ann Hockett** and **William Gardner**. She married **William Andrews** Nov. 20, 1844 in Clinton Co. **William** was born Nov. 21, 1818. He died in Clinton Co, OH Dec. 15, 1856 at the age of 35 years and was buried at Westfork Cemetery. He was the son of **Henry Andrews** and **Jane Mills**. They had seven children:

1. **Jacob H. Andrews** was born Apr. 16, 1845. He married **Frances A. McCrary** in Jan. of 1868.
2. **Mary Andrews** was born Apr. 7, 1847. Her first marriage was to **William Garrett**. Her second marriage was to **Henry Brown**.
3. **Lydia Ann Andrews** was born May 13, 1848 and died Jul. 13, 1888. She married **Samuel Carter** Nov. 2, 1865 at the Newberry MM in Grant Co, IN. See account.
4. **Sarah Andrews** was born May 7, 1850 and died May 10, 1850.
5. **Robert Andrews** was born Jul. 18, 1851. He married **Clarinda Van Winkle** on Oct. 7, 1875.
6. **James Raleigh Andrews** was born Aug. 15, 1854 and died in 1901. He married **Matte Hopewell**.
7. **Nancy Jane Andrews** was born Sept. 29, 1856 and died in 1933. She married **Dow Holaday** Jul. 11, 1874.

Lydia Ann Andrews (Ruth Gardner, Ann Hockett, Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Lydia Ann Andrews was born May 13, 1848, the daughter of **William** and **Ruth (Gardner) Andrews**. She died July 13, 1888 in Liberty Township, Grant Co, IN and was buried at Oak Ridge Cemetery. She married **Samuel Carter** Nov. 11, 1865.

Samuel Carter died in Clinton, Co, OH, Nov. 3, 1910. He was the son of **Enoch Carter** and **Elizabeth Faulkner**. He married **Eva Moon** after the death of **Lydia Ann**.

Samuel and **Lydia** were the parents of seven children:

1. **Ruth E. Carter** was Born In 1866 and died in infancy.

2. **Alice D. Carter** was born July 31, 1867 in Jefferson Township, Clinton Co, OH. She died Apr. 19, 1939, in Martinsville, Clinton Co, OH. She married **Horace Grant Page** on Oct. 31, 1886 in Grant Co, IN.
3. **Mary Emily Carter** was born Apr. 16, 1870 and died Mar. 20, 1956. She married **David Hettinger** in Topeka, KS.
4. **Clarence Elton Carter** was born Jan. 20, 1878 and died Apr. 23, 1879 in Clinton Co, OH.
5. **William C. Carter** was born in 1879 and died Dec. 28, 1875.
6. **Eva Rachel Carter** was born Nov. 7, 1880 and died July 5, 1861. She married **John Burgett** in Monta Vista, Co.
7. **Charles Carter** was born June 20, 1882.

Alice D. Carter (Lydia Andrews, Ruth Gardner, Ann Hockett, Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Alice was born July 31, 1867 in Clinton Co, OH, the daughter of **Lydia Ann Andrews** and **Samuel Carter**. She died Apr. 19, 1939, in Martinsville, and was buried at Westfork Cemetery. She married **Horace Grant Page** Oct. 31, 1886 in Grant Co, IN.

Horace was born Aug. 23, 1863 and died Mar. 22, 1939. He was the son of **James Page** and **Marla Hardesty**.

They were the parents of four children:

1. **Venice Marie Page**, born Sept. 17, 1887 and died in 1965. She married **Marion Fisher** Sept. 24, 1904.
2. **Samuel Earl Page** was born Jan. 30, 1890, in Grant Co, IN and died Oct. 15, 1958 in Wilmington, OH. He married **Elizabeth Cramer** June 2, 1917.
3. **Charles Harrison Page** was born June 25, 1892 in Grant Co, IN and died Nov. 20, 1959 in Wilmington, OH. He married **Alta Allen** Apr. 20, 1917.

Alta was born Oct. 17, 1894, in Putman Co, OH. She died June 14, 1962 in Martinsville, OH. She was the daughter of **David B. Allen** and **Mary Alice Cook**.

They were the parents of five children, all born in Clinton Co, OH:

- a. **Donald Allen Page** was born June 9, 1920. He married **Irene Helm Schubert** Apr. 20, 1946, in Akron, OH.
 - b. **Mary Alice Page** was born Feb., 28, 1923. She married **Louie F. Winters** Sept. 3, 1944 in Indianapolis, IN.
 - c. **Miriam Hortense Page** was born Jan. 18, 1825. She married **Raymond D. Whitehead** July 15, 1944 in Wilmington, OH. **Raymond** and **Miriam** had a daughter:
 - 1) **Jane Ann Whitehead**, born Oct. 22, 1950, who married **David G. Engle** on Dec. 21, 1974 in Green Co, OH. (**Raymond** was born Jan. 10, 1920 in Bransville, IN, the son of **Ronald B.** and **Mary Lenora McKain Whitehead**.)
 - d. **Robert Gene Page** was born Dec. 22, 1930. He married **Frances Ernestine Surrutt** Nov. 19, 1960 in Wilmington, OH.
 - e. **Margaret Jane Page** was born Sept. 12, 1932. She married **Giblert Allan Rothacker** Sept. 10, 1955 in Wilmington, OH.
4. **Lillian Ann Page** was born July 18, 1894, in Grant Co, IN and died Oct. 28, 1895 in Grant Co, IN.

Elizabeth Hockett (Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth Hockett was the second daughter of **Ruth Jackson** and **Joseph Hockett**. She was born May 7, 1800, Sevier Co, TN, died Feb. 19, 1842, and was buried at Newberry, Clinton Co, OH. She married **Thomas Moon** Oct. 29, 1818, at Newberry MM.

Thomas Moon was born Mar. 14, 1798 in Sevier Co, TN, the son of **Joseph** and **Ann Moon**. After the death of **Elizabeth**, **Thomas** married **Sarah Presnall** Mar. 22, 1844 at Clear Springs MM, Henry Co, IN.

Elizabeth and **Thomas** were the parents of thirteen children, all born in Clinton Co, IN:

1. **Ruth Moon** was born Dec. 10, 1818. She married **George Johnson** Oct. 1, 1840.
2. **Isaiah Moon** was born Jan. 2, 1820 and died Feb. 26, 1904. He married **Mary Biddlecome** Nov. 28, 1839.
3. **Joseph H. Moon** was born Nov. 22, 1821. He married **Lucinda Hockett** Feb. 15, 1845.

4. **Jacob Moon** was born May 31, 1823. He married **Hannah Mills** Sept. 5, 1845.
5. **Nathan B. Moon** was born July 8, 1825 in Ohio. He married **Leah Schocley Herald** Mar. 13, 1848 at Newberry MM Clinton Co, OH.
Leah Schocley Herald, born Oct. 27, 1827 was the daughter of **Andrew and Mary L. (Dyer) Herald** of Clinton Co. **Andrew's** second marriage was to **Mary Ann Haisley** on Dec. 19, 1866 at Oak Ridge MM. **Mary Ann** was born Mar. 25, 1832.

Nathan died Sept. 27, 1869, and was buried at Oak Ridge, Grant Co, IN. After **Nathan's** death, **Mary** married **David Ballard** on Apr. 10, 1873.
6. **Joel Moon** was born May 5, 1827 in Clinton Co, OH. He married **Rebecca Moore** Mar. 17, 1851. See account.
7. **Jehu Moon** was born Sept. 14, 1828. No information is available.
8. **Ann Moon** was born Sept. 13, 1830 in Westboro, OH. She married **William Henry McCoy** June 22, 1846. **William Henry McCoy** was born in Martinsville, Clinton Co, OH, and was the son of **Arthur and Christina McCoy**.
9. **Jane Moon** was born July 17, 1837, died Dec. 10, 1835, and was buried in Newberry, Clinton Co, OH.
10. **Rachel Moon** was born Dec. 7, 1833. She married **Amos Holloway** who was born Aug. 29, 1834 and was the son of **Jesse and Ellenor Holloway**.
11. **Thomas J. Moon** was born May 19, 1836, and died Sept. 1, 1907. He married **Lydia E. McPherson** in 1859. **Lydia** was born Nov. 15, 1846, the daughter of **William and Mary McPherson**. **Lydia** died Dec. 9, 1926.
12. **Jason G. Moon** was born Dec. 18, 1837. He married **Lydia E. Cravess** Apr. 6, 1861. (See account)
13. **John Moon** was born Apr. 8, 1839. He was dismissed from Newberry MM Oct. 22, 1860 for marring out of unity.

Joel Moon (Elizabeth, Ruth, Jacob, Samuel)

Joel Moon was the son of **Elizabeth Hockett** and **Thomas Moon**. He was born May 5, 1827 in Jefferson Township, Clinton Co, OH. He married **Rebecca J. Moore** Mar. 8, 1851. **Rebecca** was the daughter of **Michjah and Rebecca (McGee) Moore**. **Rebecca** was born in Washington Township, on Oct. 8, 1835. **Joel** was disowned from Newberry MM on Mar. 16, 1852 for marring out of unity. He was a farmer and owned 60 acres of land in Jefferson Township near Westboro. He and **Rebecca** were members of the Christian Church. His political view was Republican. He was elected to the Board of Trustees of Jefferson in 1862, re-elected in 1863, and was again chosen for that office in 1877, and served for many years.

Joel and **Rebecca** were the parents of six known children:

1. **Ella J. Moon** was born Oct. 18, 1852. She married **Wilson Peele**
2. **Emerson E. Moon** was born Aug. 13, 1855. He married **Florence E. Hale**
3. **Americus E. Moon**, born Dec. 26, 1859.
4. **George F. Moon**, born Apr. 27, 1866.
5. **Rollie E. Moon**, born Jan. 26, 1868.
6. **Harley A. Moon**, born Mar. 21, 1869.

Jason Moon (Elizabeth, Ruth, Jacob, Samuel)

Jason Moon was the son of **Elizabeth Hockett** and **Thomas Moon** and was born Dec. 18, 1837 in Jefferson Township, Clinton Co, OH. He married **Lydia C. Cravens** on Apr. 6, 1861. **Lydia** was born Feb. 9, 1843 in Highland Co, OH, the daughter of **John and Elizabeth Cravens**.

The following was taken from "*Biographical Sketches of Jefferson Township, Clinton Co, Ohio*":

"**Jason G. Moon**, farmer, P.O. Westboro, for many years ~~one~~ of Clinton County's most successful teachers, was born in Jefferson Township Dec. 18, 1837. He is the son of **Thomas and Elizabeth (Hockett) Moon**, natives of Sevier Co, TN.

They came to this county in 1809 with the noted "Moon Colony". At the early age of twelve years,

our subject embarked on "life's voyage alone". He found work with a farmer at a salary of \$7 per month, and finally, at a riper age, was advanced to \$15 per month,

In Aug., 1856, he engaged in teaching by taking up the Sycamore School. In order to better fit himself for his chosen profession, in 1859 he attended one term in the Lebanon Normal. He then resumed teaching, which he has since followed with fine success. Among his self-acquirements was algebra, geometry, and surveying, the latter he followed considerably. He was Deputy County Surveyor one term under **Hiram E. Moon**. He served as Clerk of Jefferson Township for six years.

He married **Miss Lydia E. Cravens** on Apr. 6, 1861. She was the daughter of **John and Elizabeth Cravens**. **Mrs. Moon** was born in Highland Co, OH, Feb. 9, 1843. **Mr. Moon** and wife are members of the Methodist Episcopal Church. **Mr. Moon** in politics is an advocate of republicanism. He owns a well improved farm of 117 1/2 acres, and is engaged in farming and stock-raising to some extent."

The names of any children are unknown.

Jacob Hockett (Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob Hockett was the second son and fourth child of **Ruth Jackson** and **Joseph Hockett**. He was born May 3, 1804 in TN and died Jan. 25, 1876. He married **Rhoda Moon** on June 24, 1830. **Rhoda** was born in OH, on Sept. 22, 1820, and died Oct. 27, 1901.

Jacob and **Rhoda** were the parents of eight children, all born in OH:

1. **Lydia Hockett**, born in 1835
 2. **Rhoda Hockett** was born in 1837. She married **Irvin Moon** Oct. 10, 1862.
 3. **Asa J. Hockett** was born in 1839. He married **Ruth Moon** on Jan. 12, 1861.
 4. **Daniel Hockett**, born in 1845. No further information is available.
 5. **Naomi T. Hockett**, born Feb. 6, 1848
 6. **Orpha Hockett**, born Dec. 9, 1852.
 7. **Jared Hockett**, born Jan. 13, 1857.
 8. **Daniel H. Hockett** was born Dec. 1, 1863. He married **Alice Jessup**.
- (Note: The **Daniel Hockett** born in 1845 must have died young, as they also named their youngest son **Daniel H. Hockett**.)

Rachel Hockett (Ruth Jackson, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel Hockett was born Oct. 10, 1806 in Ohio, died July 31, 1843, and was buried in Westfork, Clinton Co, OH. She married **Daniel H. Moon** Sept. 2, 1824 at Newberry MM. **Daniel H. Moon** was born Apr. 11, 1804, died June 24, 1862, and was buried in Spring FBG, Hendricks Co, IN.

Daniel was the son of **William** and **Jane Moon**. They were among the early settlers in Jefferson Township who became permanent and prominent citizens, along with **William's** brother **Joseph Moon**.

After the death of **Rachel**, **Daniel** married **Mary (Kenworthy) Brown** on Apr. 21, 1845 in Elk Preble Co, OH. **Rachel** and **Daniel** were the parents of seven known children:

1. **Louisa Moon** was born July 20, 1825, in Clinton Co, OH and died in 1891 in Jonesboro, Grant Co, IN. She married **James M. Ellis** June 23, 1845 at Westfork MM in Clinton Co. **James M. Ellis** was born Nov. 26, 1823 and died Dec. 25, 1896 in Jonesboro, IN. **James** was son of **Ellis** and **Anna (Hockett) Moon**.
2. **Susannah Moon** was born May 2, 1827. She was condemned from the Newberry Monthly Meeting, OH Dec. 14, 1846 for marrying **Anderson Walkup** out of unity.
3. **Jacob Moon** was born Dec. 9, 1829. She was condemned from the Newberry MM, for marrying out of unity.
4. **Christopher Moon** was born Aug. 21, 1831.
5. **Lydia Moon** was born June 1, 1833. She married **Thomas Elwood Carey** on Oct. 19, 1853. **Thomas Elwood Carey** was born July 15, 1833 in Highland Co, OH, the son of **Daniel** and **Anna**

(Coffin) Carey. Thomas' second marriage was to **Martha E. (Branson) Whistler** on Oct. 22, 1872.

6. **Asaph Moon**, born Jan. 1, 1836
7. **Jacob Moon**, born June 28, 1839.

Susannah Hockett (Ruth Jackson, Jacob, Samuel)

Susannah Hockett was born July 7, 1808 in OH, the daughter of **Joseph Hockett** and **Ruth Jackson**. She married **George Millner** Apr. 21, 1834 at Newberry MM, Clinton Co, OH. They were the parents of five known children:

1. **Joseph H. Millner** was born Aug. 12, 1834. He married **Hannah Davidson** Jan. 1, 1859 at Oak Ridge MM, Grant Co, OH.
Hannah was born Sept. 25, 1835, the daughter of **Joseph** and **Surrena Irene Davidson**. **Joseph Millner** was dismissed on Dec. 19, 1867, from the Quaker Church for "military service, and leaving the county without satisfying his creditors". He was living in Platte River, NE in 1887.
2. **Ruth Millner**, married **Gibson** Oct. 12, 1850.
3. **William G. Millner**, born Sept. 12, 1840
4. **Jesse J. Millner** was born Aug. 22, 1845. He was condemned from the Clear Creek Monthly Meeting Oct. 12, 1867 for marrying "**Hannah**" out of unity.
5. **Priscilla Ann Millner**, born Apr. 25, 1854.

Jesse Hockett (Ruth, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Jesse Hockett was born in 1802 in Seveer Co, TN. He married **Sarah A. Richardson** Oct. 24, 1822. He was dismissed from Newberry for marrying out of unity. They had three known children:

1. **Naomi Hockett**, born Feb. 6, 1844.
2. **Orpha Hockett**, born Dec. 9, 1852
3. **Jared Hockett** was born Jan. 11, 1863 and married **Alice Jessup**. **Alice** was born Mar. 22, 1866, the daughter of **Joseph F. Jessup** and **Mary B. Lewis**.

Josiah Hockett (Ruth Jackson, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Josiah Hockett was born Sept. 21, 1815 in Ohio. He was the youngest child of **Ruth Jackson** and **Joseph Hockett**. He married **Mary Millner** May 15, 1834. **Mary Millner** was born Apr. 20, 1816.

Josiah and **Mary** had four known children:

1. **Lewis (Louis) Hockett** was born Sept. 15, 1836. He married **Susannah Peacock** Oct. 20, 1858 at Oak Ridge MM, IN. **Susannah** was born Apr. 25, 1840 and died May 4, 1910 in Fairmount, Grant Co, IN. She was the daughter of **William** and **Phoebe (Haisley) Peacock**.
2. **Isaac M. Hockett** was born July 2, 1834 in Clinton Co, OH. His first marriage was to **Peninah Carey** on Oct. 22, 1859, at Back Creek MM, IN. **Peninah** was born Nov. 9 1838 in Highland Co, IN, and died Mar. 31, 1863. She was the daughter of **John** and **Eliza (Moon) Carey**.

Isaac's second marriage was to **Mary Frazier** Jan. 4, 1866 in Grant Co, IN. **Mary** was born Sept. 3, 1841 in Grant Co, IN. She was the daughter of **Alexander** and **Jane (Frazier) Frazier**.

Isaac's third marriage was to **Mary** (last name not known), who was born Aug. 11, 1857.

3. **Joseph Hockett** was born Sept. 19, 1841. He married **Phoebe Ann Haisley** on Aug. 6, 1865 at Oak Ridge, MM. **Phoebe** was born Feb. 7, 1846, the daughter of **Cyrus** and **Hannah (Hawkins) Haisley**.
4. **Jacob Powell Hockett** was born Aug. 16, 1851. He married **Samantha** (last name not known) on Nov. 17, 1873 at Newberry MM Clinton Co, OH. They were living in St. Petersburg, FL in 1916.

SAMUEL JACKSON (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Samuel Jackson was born Aug. 10, 1778, in Surry Co, NC. He was eldest son and third child born to **Jacob** and **Ann (Beals) Jackson**. He was about eighteen years old when his parents moved from Westfield to TN in 1797. There is no information on **Samuel Jackson** t this time. There was a marriage recorded in Green Co for one **Samuel Jackson** and **Susannah Bent** on Nov. 26, 1812, and may have been the **Samuel** we are researching.

Several articles have been written on the history of Clinton and Highland Counties in OH. One mentions one **Samuel Jackson** who came to Jefferson Co around 1800-01. He was a great hunter and frontiersman. Professor **Edwin West** stated that he was the brother of **Jacob** and **John Jackson**, early settlers of Wayne Co, OH. The **Samuel Jackson** living in Stokes Co, NC married **Hannah Gibson**, lived and died in Stokes Co and is believed by many Jackson researchers to be the brother of **Jacob** and **John Jackson**, and if he is a brother, then **Samuel** the hunter would not be a brother.

Samuel the hunter is said to have built the first cabin in Jefferson Township in 1812. **Samuel**, son of **Jacob** at that time, would have been thirty-four years of age, and he is possibly the son but not the brother of **Jacob Jackson**.

Since we have been unable to find any information on **Samuel**, son of **Jacob** and **Ann**, the following articles found on **Samuel** the hunter is used here.

The following was taken from "*Highland Pioneer Sketches and Family Genealogies*" by **Elsie Johnson Ayres**, Hillsboro, OH:

"**Samuel Jackson** and his brothers, **Jacob** and **John**, Quakers from North Carolina, settled on Rocky Fork as early as 1801. They were the sons of **Samuel Jackson Sr.**, native of Ireland. **Samuel Jackson** the immigrant, was a direct descendant of **Ralph Jackson** who was burned at the stake as a martyr in Stratford, England, in 1556.

The brothers remained in a crude log cabin for a few years after their arrival. They were all good hunters who had served as Indian spies. They made enough money to live or the equivalent, by selling pelts. **Samuel Jackson** remained in the cabin after both his brothers had cleared land of their own. He was a rugged individual who remained in the woods for weeks at a time. His favorite region to hunt was the Brushcreek and Sunfish Hills. In 1801, during the hunting season in the Sunfish Hills, **Samuel Jackson** killed two panthers, a number of huge bears, deer, and other animals. In 1812, he moved to Clinton Co, where he erected the first cabin in what is now Jefferson Township. In 1818 he moved to Cass Co, TX, and lived to be over one hundred years of age."

From "*A History of Highland Co, Ohio*"

"In the fall of 1809, as **Samuel Jackson** was passing along a trace down the banks of Sunfish Creek, about three miles east of Sinking Springs, he saw a large bear crossing the path before him. The bear, not seeing him, went into a hole in the rocks while yet in sight, near the creek. **Jackson** determined to have him out but knew that he could not effect his purpose alone. He therefore went to the nearest cabin, which happened to be **John Lowman's**, for assistance. **John** immediately returned with him to the den of the bear. They took a chunk of fire with them. When they reached the place, they first filled the hole with dry branches, which they set on fire. After this, they stationed themselves thirty or forty yards distant, rifles in hand. The smoke soon entered the hole and forced the bruin out. As he emerged **Jackson** fired and wounded him. The bear then retreated to another hole close to the first.

The entrance of this was just large enough for him to pass through, but increased in size further in. The hunters again filled the mouth with leaves and fired them. But after waiting for upwards of an hour for the reappearance of the bear, and neither seeing nor hearing him, they concluded to go home and wait till evening.

When evening came they returned to the den or cave in the rocks, and after a careful examination they satisfied themselves that bruin was still there in defiance of the smoke. So **Jackson** proposed to take a torch and crawl into the hole and force him out, for they were determined to have him at all hazards. He accordingly prepared himself and managed by a considerable effort to force himself in. He soon succeeded by the help of his torch in finding the bear, which, contrary to his expectations, was quiet dead from his shot. On making this discovery and satisfying himself that there was no mistake, he called out to **Lowman** at the mouth of the hole to come and assist him in

dragging out the carcass.

Lowman crept in and managed to get hold of the body, and pulled while **Jackson** pushed. The bear was a very large one, and in that contracted place was quite difficult to manage. The mouth of the cave being small, the great difficulty was, however, to get him through it. Indeed the thing seemed impossible, although the animal had entered with ease while alive. After many efforts it finally stuck fast, and became wedged so tight that they could not move it either way.

The efforts of **Lowman** at the entrance of the hole had stirred up the remains of the leaves fired in the early part of the day, and the fire not being extinguished, a dense smoke soon penetrated the cave, notwithstanding the fact that the bear was fast in the mouth. **Jackson** being on the inside was like to suffocate, and **Lowman** being partly in was in little better condition. In this alarming state of affairs while **Jackson** was begging and praying with the little breath he had yet remaining. **Lowman** was making almost superhuman efforts to rescue him.

Lowman, by thrusting his hands between the bear and the rocks, he made a slight opening. Then laying himself on his back, with both feet against the rocks, he took a long and steady pull for life, and finally, to the great joy of his friend inside, brought out the bear, and saved him from suffocation. **Mr. Lowman** above mentioned was long a most worthy citizen of the vicinity of Hillsboro.

From "*History of Clinton County, Ohio, 1882, Jefferson Township*":

"Early settlements - The first cabin built in the township was on the farm now owned by **John Holaday**, by **Samuel Jackson**, about the year 1812. He had emigrated from Tennessee in the year 1800 and settled in the eastern part of what is now Highland Co, on Rocky Fork. His principal occupation was hunting, and during one year (1801) he killed two panthers and a large number of deer and bears. His hunting grounds were the Brush Creek and Sun Fish hills. About the year 1818 he moved to the southwestern part of the township, and there settled on lands now owned by **Alfred Daugherty** and known as the "**Lyons farm**". He soon after moved back to Tennessee and from there to Cass Co, TX where he was living at the beginning of the late Civil War since which time the writer has been unable to learn anything from him."

"*Clinton Co, Ohio*" By Professor **Edwin P. West**.

"**Samuel Jackson** built the first cabin in Jefferson Township, in 1812. He was a famous hunter in his day, and was characterized as a second **Daniel Boone**. He is as a typical frontiersman and finally found his way to Cass Co, TX where he died a quarter of a century ago, at the age of one hundred years."

My (**Lucille's**) comments on the above articles on **Samuel Jackson**:

First, I believe that **Samuel** "The Hunter" was the son of **Jacob Jackson** and not his brother. Second, about the article which stated that **Samuel Jackson**, father of **Jacob** and **John**, was a descendant of **Ralph Jackson** who was burned at the stake in 1556 as a martyr. Many **Jacksons** over the past several years have tried to find the parents of **Samuel Jackson** without any luck. So at this time, it is not known if he was really a descendant of **Ralph Jackson**.

Jesse Jackson (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Jesse Jackson was born Oct. 16, 1786 in Westfield, Surry Co, NC. He was the son of **Jacob** and **Ann (Beals) Jackson**. He died in Clinton, Co, OH on Aug. 8, 1844 at the age of 57 years, 9 months, and 23 days. He is buried in Clinton Co. **Jesse** married **Ann Hockett** on Apr. 6, 1814, in East Fork MM, in Clinton Co. On Sept. 14, 1833 **Jesse** and **Ann** left the "Orthodox Church to join the Hicksites".

Ann was born Mar. 28, 1797, the daughter of **Joseph Hockett** and **Ann Thornburg**. **Ann** died Mar. 5, 1873 in Clinton Co, and is buried with her husband in the Clinton Co Cemetery. She was 75 years old.

Jesse and **Ann** were the parents of eight children:

1. **Malinda Jackson**, born July 20, 1815 in OH.
2. **Nathan Jackson** was born Dec. 7, 1816 and died Feb. 27, 1818 at the age of 26 months. He was

buried at Newberry.

3. **Joseph Jackson** was born Sept. 16, 1817 and died Apr. 12, 1846 at the age of 27. He was buried Clinton Co Cemetery. He was unmarried.
4. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born Oct. 6, 1820 and died Feb. 16, 1821 at the age of 16 months.
5. **Jacob Jackson** was born May 6, 1821. He married **Sarah Achor** Jan. 3, 1845 See account.
6. **Asenath Jackson** was born Jan. 5, 1825 in Ohio. She was dismissed from Falls Cheek Monthly Meeting Dec. 22, 1849 for marrying **Samuel S. Stokes** out of unity.
7. **Lydia Jackson** was born May 20, 1826. She married **Avery Morris** on Mar. 3, 1852 and was dismissed from Falls Cheek MM for marrying out of unity.
8. **Thomas Jackson** was born Sept. 18, 1831. He married **Eleanor Wright** Feb. 9 1854. The names of the children of **Thomas** and **Eleanor** are unknown at this time,

Clinton Co Cemetery records gives the following information:

Demetross Jackson died Aug. 24, 1856, age 9 months, 15 days.

Mary E. Jackson, died Oct. 20, 1870 age 1 month, 14 days.

Eliza, wife of **Thomas Jackson** died Sept. 16, 1869, age 38 years, 11 months, and 4 days.

Jacob Jackson (Jesse, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob Jackson was the son of **Jesse Jackson** and **Ann Hockett**. He was born in Clinton Co, OH, May 6, 1821, and died Aug. 28, 1906 at age 52 years. He married **Sarah Achor** Jan. 1, 1845. They moved to Richmond Co, IL in 1868, well after the close of the Civil War. **Sarah** passed away Nov. 3, 1886 at the age of 62. **Jacob's** second marriage was to **Mrs. Jeanette Matthews** of Calhoun, on Aug. 18, 1887.

Jacob and **Sarah** were the parents of six children, all born in Clinton Co, OH. Not much information is known on these children.

1. **Sarah Jackson**, born in 1846
2. **Lewis H. Jackson**, born in 1848
3. **Roxannah Jackson**, died June 18 in 1851 at the age of 11 years.
4. **Lydia Jane Jackson**, born in 1852
5. **William Parker Jackson**, born in 1854
6. **Rachel Dora Jackson**, born in 1858,

Lydia Jackson (Jesse, Jacob Samuel Jackson)

Lydia Jackson was born May 20, 1826 in Clinton Co, OH and died in Clinton Co, Apr. 30, 1904. She was dismissed from Falls Creek MM for marring out of unity. She married **Avery Morris** Mar. 3, 1852. **Avery** was born Dec. 16, 1805 in Adams Co, OH the son of **William Morris** and **Defsy Bales**. **Avery** and **Lydia** were the parents of six children:

1. **Cynthia A. Morris**, born Nov. 29, 1853, married **Milton Sanders**.
2. **Callie D. Morris**, born Jan. 25, 1856, married **Wesley Ruse**.
3. **Frank N. Morris**, born Aug. 3, 1857, married **Hannah Turner** Jan. 1, 1881.
4. **Thomas W. Morris**, born Mar. 16, 1859
5. **Seymour Morris**, born Dec. 16, 1860, married **Flora Haines** Mar. 16 1889.
6. **Attie J. Morris**, born Jul. 31, 1863, (no information)

Lydia Jackson (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Lydia was born Oct. 11, 1788 in Surry Co, NC and died Feb. 22, 1870. She was the youngest daughter of **Jacob Jackson** and **Ann Beals**. She married **Joseph Thornburg** Feb. 6, 1812 at Lower East Fork, MM, in Clinton Co, OH. **Joseph** was born in North Carolina, Mar. 15, 1786 and was the son of **Joseph** and **Rachel (Brown) Thornburg**. He, (**Joseph's** father) died Nov. 9, 1864. Both **Joseph** and **Rachel** are buried at Hodson Cemetery, Highland Co, OH.

Joseph was a farmer and took over his father's homestead in Highland Co, OH. They were both members of Fall Creek MM, in Highland Co, and were the parents of five known children:

1. **Hannah Thornburg** was born Feb. 16, 1813 in Clinton Co, OH and died May 18, 1897 in Iowa. **Hannah** married **Gerrard Johnson Morgan** Feb. 28, 1833. **Gerrard** was the son of **Hugh** and **Judith (Johnson) Morgan**.

- 2. **Joel Thornburg** was born in OH, Jul. 27, 1816, died Sept. 13, 1868, and was buried in OH. He was unmarried.
- 3. **Elizabeth Thornburg** was born in OH. She married **John Watkins Morgan**, son of **Hugh** and **Judith (Johnson) Morgan**, and brother of **Gerrard**, who married **Elizabeth's** sister **Hannah**.
- 4. **Jacob Thornburg** was born in OH, June 2, 1818. He married **Frances Dillon**. He was a farmer and took over the old **Jackson** homestead from his parents.
- 5. **Ruth Thornburg** was born in OH, Aug. 4, 1825 and died July 7, 1902. Her first marriage was to **Isaac Marmaduke Easiack** Apr. 19, 1845 at Fall Creek MM in Highland Co, OH. He died Feb. 4, 1863 and is buried at Clear Creek, OH. **Ruth's** second marriage was to **Edward McVey** on Aug. 22, 1866 in Miami MM. **Lois S. McVey**, a granddaughter of **Ruth** living in Albuquerque, NM, sent information on the family of **Lydia** and **Joseph**. She recalls that **Ruth** was called "Aunt **Ruth**" and was said to have had a wonderful sense of humor. **Ruth** was always telling stories about things that happened to people that she knew. The name of only one son is known, **James Porter McVey**. See the following account on **James**.

James Porter McVey (Ruth Thornburg, ruth, Lydia, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

James was the son of **Edmund McVey** and **Ruth Thornburg**. was born Sept. 16, 1866 near Leesburg, Fayette Co, OH. He married **Luretta Morris** May 30, 1895, in Fayette Co. **Luretta** was born Aug. 9, 1872 in Fayette Co, the daughter of **Jonathan** and **Serepta (Morrison) Morris**. **James** died Aug. 5, 1939 in Highland Co, OH. **Luretta** died Sept. 26, 1916 in Highland Co. They were both buried in Highland Co. **James** and **Luretta** were the parents of four children:

- 1. **Warren Morris McVey** was born Apr. 23, 1897 in Leesburg, Fayette Co, OH and died July 31, 1977 in Crawfordsville, IN. **Warren** married **Edith Vance** Oct. 10, 1920 in Highland Co, OH. **Edith** was born Apr. 23, 1887. **Warren** lived for many years in Fayette Co, IN, and was on the staff of Purdue University. He died July 31, 1977 in a nursing home after several strokes. They had one son:
 - a. **Donald McVey** was married to **Arnetta McKenzie**. They had five children: **Anne**, **Warren Malcom**, **Duncan**, **Allister** and **Vance McVey**.
- 2. **Lois Sarepta McVey** was born May 2, 1903 in Wilmington, OH. She is a retired social worker. She was a graduate of Berea, KY, College, with two years graduate work in Western Reserve University, Cleveland, OH. She has held positions in New Mexico, Arizona, Tennessee, Louisiana, and in Cleveland, OH.
- 3. **Edmund Jonathan McVey** was born Oct. 12, 1906 in Wilmington, OH and died May 26, 1964 in Springfield, Highland Co, OH. He married **Lucille Rhodes** Aug. 30, 1930 in Highland Co. **Edmund** was a banker, and vice president of the Springfield Bank. He was a graduate of Berea College in KY. He died May 5, 1964 in Springfield, OH of a heart attack. They had two children:
 - a. **James McVey**
 - b. **Luretta McVey** married **Larry Grossman**. They ran a family business in Cleveland, OH, and had two children: **Eileen** and **Brian Grossman**.
- 4. **Miriam Millicent McVey**, born Sept. 12, 1909 in Wilmington, OH. She married **Franklin A. Thurman** July 14, 1934 in Berea, KY. They had one child:
 - a. **Janet Thurman** was vice president of a management consulting firm in New York City. The Job consisted of a lot of traveling in the states and overseas, and she speaks several languages. She now lives in Beverly Hills, CA.

Hannah Thornburg (Lydia, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Hannah was born Feb. 16, 1813 in Highland Co, OH and died May 18, 1897 in Iowa. She was the first born of **Joseph Thornburg** and **Lydia Jackson**. She married **Jarred Johnson Morgan** Feb. 23, 1833 in Highland Co. He was the son of **Hugh Morgan** and **Judith Johnson**. **Joseph** and **Hannah** were the parents of three known children:

- 1. **Edwin R. Morgan** was born Dec. 13, 1833 in Clinton Co, OH, and died Jan. 5, 1921 in Iowa. He married **Frances C. Lee** on Nov. 18, 1857.
- 2. **Edna Amanda Morgan** was born in 1836. She married **John L. Herron** Aug. 9, 1854.
- 3. **Elizabeth Morgan** was born in 1841. She married **John W. Smith** Nov. 26, 1861.

Elizabeth Thornburg (Lydia, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth was born in 1817 in Ohio and died in 1887 in Highland Co, OH. She married **John Watkins Morgan** in , Dec. 5, 1831, in Highland Co. **John** was born Feb. 21, 1809 in VA and died June 8, 1859 in Highland Co, OH. He was the son of **Hugh** and **Judith (Johnson) Morgan**, and a brother to **Gerrard** who married **Elizabeth's** sister **Hannah**.

John and **Elizabeth** were the parents of five known children:

1. **Lydia J. Morgan** was born in 1833, Highland Co, OH. She married **James W. Linn** May 12, 1858.
2. **Milton Morgan**, born in 1835 in Highland Co, OH.
3. **William Morgan**, born in 1837 in Highland Co, OH.
4. **Hugh Morgan** was born Jan. 21, 1840 and died Nov. 22, 1863. He was unmarried.
5. **Judith A. Morgan** was born in 1845, Highland Co, OH. She married **P. F. Jonte** on Apr. 25, 1865.

Curtis Jackson (Jacob, Samuel)

Curtis was born Jan. 1, 1793 in the Westfield Community of Surry Co, NC the son of **Jacob & Ann Jackson**. He died at the age of 57, Apr. 30, 1850 in Clinton Co, OH. He was about six years old when his parents moved to TN, and later the family moved to Clinton Co, OH. He married **Lydia Sumner** Oct. 25, 1815 at Fall Creek MM.

Lydia Sumner was born Nov. 21, 1795, in Stokes Co, NC and died Jan. 21, 1876 in Clinton Co, OH. She was the daughter of **Thomas Sumner** and **Hannah Hiatt**. She survived her husband by 26 years.

Curtis was a farmer, and in 1830 both **Curtis** and **Lydia** were disowned from Newberry, MM. Later, on Mar. 14, 1846, **Lydia** was disowned from Clear Creek, MM for disunity. They lived in Warren Co, OH, and were the parents of nine children.

Thomas Sumner, the father of **Lydia**, was born Dec. 20, 1757 in Rowan Co, NC, the son of **Robert Sumner** and **Phoebe Beals Canady**. **Robert** was **Phoebe's** second husband. She was a sister to **Bowater** and **Ann Beals**. The mother of **Curtis** was the daughter of **Bowater Beals** which would make **Ann Beals** and **Robert Sumner** first cousins. **Lydia's** mother was **Hannah Hiatt**, born Feb. 7, 1759 in Rowan Co, NC, the daughter of **Joseph Hiatt**.

The following was taken from "*Biographical Sketches, of Jefferson Township, Highland Co, Ohio*".

"**Curtis Jackson**, (deceased) settled on Dix's survey in the year 1841. He was a native of North Carolina, born on New Year's Day, 1793. In 1797 moved with his parents to East Tennessee, and from there, in the year 1802, to Highland Co, OH, near the present site of the village of Lexington. In about 1810 they moved to the immediate vicinity of Martinsville, where he lived till his move to Jefferson Township. Early in life, he engaged as a drover. He took the first drove of hogs from Clinton Co to Cincinnati. Although his chief employment was farming, he frequently engaged in other occupations.

He with his brother **Josiah**, boated salt from the Kanawha to Cincinnati, and in 1817, they shipped two flat-bottomed boats, loaded with meat, from Cincinnati to New Orleans. They afterward drove horses to Virginia and Kentucky. In 1828 they took a drove to Kentucky, and by selling to an irresponsible party and allowing him to get possession of it, they lost the entire drove.

Soon after this unfortunate event, the subject of this sketch took a lot of goods by wagon, from Cincinnati, by way of Vincennes, to St. Louis. At that time, St. Louis was a town of less importance than Cincinnati. He continued west as far as Palmyrs, MO, thence northeast in company with others, though the unsettled county of Northern Missouri and Iowa, then known as "Black Hawk's Purchase", to Galena. This was attracting considerable attention at that time on account of the lead mines in the vicinity.

Curtis then started a stage line to Mineral Point, which is now in Wisconsin, but was then the Territory of Michigan. He remained there nearly a year with but poor success. He finally started home on horseback, in company with **Adam Fouse** and **Benjamin Drake**, the latter now living in Green Township, this county. They came down on the west side of the Mississippi and crossed at

Rock island on horseback, and continued over the prairies of Illinois, through the unbroken wilderness of Indiana, and reached Clinton Co, OH, after an absence of about one year.

He built a gristmill near Martinsville which was run with but little profit. For two winters he engaged in the business of slaughtering hogs, salting the meat and hauling with wagons to Cincinnati. It was generally an arduous business, as the road was generally muddy through the winter season. In the autumn of 1840, he collected 1,400 hogs at Greenfield, Highland Co, OH, and drove them to the city of Baltimore. But a hard winter was setting in unusually early. While they were yet in the Allegheny Mountains, and the snow falling to the depth of four feet, their progress was very much impeded, and caused quite a number of the hogs to perish. With all the unfavorable circumstances combined, it proved to be a disastrous enterprise.

After his return, he moved to Jefferson Township, and there to reside till his death on the last day of Apr., 1850. He was a man who took great interest in all public enterprises, and at the time of his death was a director of the Hillsboro & Cincinnati Railroad Company."

Curtis and Lydia were the parents of nine children:

1. **Lucinda Jackson** was born Jul. 22, 1816, Warren Co, OH and died in Wilmington, Aug. 3, 1875. She married **Lewis Hockett** Jan. 28, 1836.
2. **Hannah Jackson** was born Oct. 28, 1817, in Warren Co, OH and died July 13, 1888. She married **Charles Dingee** Nov. 3, 1841. They lived in Iowa. See account.
3. **Phoebe Jackson** was born Aug. 21, 1819, in Warren Co, OH and died Aug. 22, 1840, unmarried at age 21 years.
4. **John Walter Jackson** was born Dec. 29, 1821 in Martinsville, OH. His first marriage was to **Martha Dickerson** Apr. 12, 1846. His second marriage was to **Lucinda Phelps** Nov. 22, 1877. See account.
5. **Jerry T. Jackson** was born Mar. 18, 1824 in Clark Township, OH. He married **Dorothy Hammer** Jan. 8, 1846. They lived in Jefferson Township. See account.
6. **Anna Jackson** was born Jan. 28, 1827 in Warren Co, OH. She married **James H. Williams** Sept. 18, 1847. They lived near Westboro, Jefferson Township.
7. **Thomas S. Jackson** was born Sept. 17, 1830 in Warren Co, OH and died Dec. 31, 1882. He married **Esther Ann Brown** Sept. 6, 1854. See account.
8. **Jesse Jackson** was born Apr. 24, 1833 in Warren Co, OH. He married **Catherine Bryan** Apr. 12, 1854. They lived in Iowa.
9. **Louisa Jackson** was born Aug. 9, 1837 in Warren Co, OH. She married **Benjamin F. Johnson** Jan. 24, 1866. They lived in Clark Township.

Lucinda Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Lucinda was the eldest child of **Curtis and Lydia Sumner Jackson**. She was born July 22, 1816 in Ohio and died Aug. 3, 1875 in Clinton Co, OH, at the age of 59. She married **Lewis Hockett** Jan. 28, 1836 in Clinton Co. **Lewis** was born Jan. 16, 1815 in OH.

They were the parents of three known children, all born in Clinton Co, OH:

1. **Maria Hockett** was born in 1837. She married **Garner Hinshaw** Aug. 24, 1855. (see account on **Garner Hinshaw**.)
2. **Hyrceanus Hockett** was born in 1839. He married **Mary Briggs** Jan. 27, 1859.
3. **Elbridge Hockett** was born in 1845 and married "Ruth".

From "*The History of Union Township*"

"**Garner Hinshaw**, Wilmington, of the firm of Hinshaw & Andrew, was born at Westboro, Jefferson Township, this county, June 13, 1831. His father was **Joseph Hinshaw** a native of North Carolina. He came to Clinton Co at a very early day, locating in Jefferson Township, where he was a pioneer farmer for many years. He died in 1874. **Mr. Hinshaw's** mother was **Sarah Ratcliff**, also a native of North Carolina. She departed this life in 1875. **Mr. Hinshaw's** childhood and youth was passed on a farm, and at the age of twenty years he went to Westboro and engaged in the dry goods business.

Being well known through out that part of the county, he soon gained quite a little trade which he

managed successfully until 1872, when he moved to Wilmington. He engaged in the same business in his new location, and carried it on alone until Nov. 1872 when **R. E. Andrew** was admitted to a partnership and the firm name changed to **Hinshaw & Andrew**. The trade of the firm has steadily increased to the present time, and its members rank among the better class of business men of Wilmington.

Mr. Hinshaw is a member of the Royal Arcanum, and was reared a Republican and has always believed in its principles, yet he is a firm Prohibitionist. He was united in marriage to **Maria Hockett** Sept. 1, 1855. **Maria**, was the daughter of **Lewis Hockett**. Of the eight children born to this union four survive: **Annie, Ori, Elva, and Homer L.** **Mr. Hinshaw** and wife have birthrights in the Society of Friends, and their children are members of the same."

The following was taken from the memoirs of his nephew **Curtis Jackson**:

Lewis Hockett was the postmaster in Westboro for a number of years. The mail would come in on the evening train, and the store would be full of people eager for any news. When anyone from the south would get a letter, **Lewis** would call out his name and they would all call back, "Open it up **Lewis**, and read it." This he did so all the neighbors could get the news at once.

Hannah Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Hannah was the daughter of **Curtis** and **Lydia (Sumner) Jackson**. She was born Oct. 28, 1817 in Clinton Co, OH and died Jan. 25, 1906 in Bether, Gosper Co, NE. She married **Charles Dingee** Nov. 3, 1841. **Charles** was born May 12, 1819 in Harrison Co, OH. **Hannah** was dismissed from the Fall Creek MM for marrying out of unity.

They moved to Clark Co, IA in 1817, and to Gosper Co, NE in 1883. They were the parents of four daughters and one son:

1. **Clarissa Dingee** was born Dec. 18, 1843 and died Mar. 13 1930. She married **Allen Coder** Dec. 14, 1865.
Allen was born Aug. 30 1841 and died Dec. 4, 1831, They both are buried in the Coder plot Elwood NE Cemetery. Born to this union were five children.
2. **Anna Dingee** was born May 27, 1849 in Bainbridge, OH. She married **James P. Hanlin** Apr. 11, 1874. **James** was born July 3, 1842 in Bainbridge, OH. He was the son of **James** and **Mary H. (Frazier) Hanlin**, and the grandson of **Amos** and **Letitia Hanlon**. **Anna Dingee** died Jan. 1, 1925 and **James** died Oct. 19, 1962. Both were buried in Elwood, NE. They were the parents of nine children.
 One of their sons, **Lewis Hockett Hanlin** was born Jan. 17, 1875 in Bainbridge, OH, and married **Alice Lucinda Hibbs** May 30, 1900. **Alice** was born Mar. 19, 1879 in Sanborn, IA. **Lewis** died May 30, 1943, and **Alice** died Oct. 19, 1962. Both are buried in Douglas WY. **Lewis** and **Alice** had a son, **James Wesley Hanlin**, born Jan. 24, 1918, in Smithfield, NE and died Feb. 19, 1967 He married **Virginia Koller** Feb. 14, 1946. **Virginia** was the one who furnished information on **Hannah's** family and sent me the letter that **Curtis Jackson** had written about his family.
3. **Adaline Dingee** was born Dec. 18, 1851 and died Apr. 28, 1931. She married **Isaac Jordan Dowler**, born Jan. 31, 1846, died Nov. 1, 1923, and buried in Bakersville, CA. At one time they lived in Washington Co, IA on a farm owned by her uncle **John Walter Jackson**. They had two children.
4. **Marcus Dingee** was born July 21, 1856. He married **Rosalla Crooks** July 28, 1874. **Rosalla** was born Aug. 25, 1885 and died July 18, 1891. They are buried in SW, Corner of the old part of Elwood NE Cemetery. Five children were born to this union. **Markus** died, Dec. of 1899.
5. **Lydia D. Dingee** was born May 11, 1858 and died July 12, 1927. She married **John Jones**. They both are buried in Boise, ID Cemetery. They had no children, but two were adopted into their family, **Lulu** and **Frank**. **Frank** died in his late teens, and **Lulu** married **William Floyd** and lived in Boise, ID. **Lulu's** first marriage was to **Cicity Read** with whom she had children. Their names are unknown at this time.

The following is the obituary of **Hannah (Jackson) Dingee**:

"**Hannah Jackson**, daughter of **Curtis** and **Lydia Jackson**, was born in Clinton, Co, OH Oct. 28, 1817. She married **Charles Dingee** in 1841, and moved to Clark, Co, IA, and in 1883 to Gosper Co, NE. To this union was born five children, four daughters and one son. She passed away Jan. 25, 1906, the husband and son having preceded her to the world beyond. The four daughters are still living, three of whom were permitted to be present, and one, **Mrs. Dowler**, living in Lemar CO, was not permitted to be present.

The deceased was a birthright member of the Friend's Church, was converted in childhood, lived a true Christian life, and died in the faith. She was a devoted wife and a faithful mother in the family, and a real "Mother of Israel" to the church. She was a member of the Smyrna MM, Iowa Yearly Meeting of Friends, a pioneer of Friends in this part of Nebraska. Henceforth, her children shall rise up and call her blessed. The funeral was preached by Rev. **G. M. McGraw**, from 2nd, Tim. 4th Chapter, 6, and 7, and first clause of the 8th verse."

Jerry T. Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Jerry was the son of **Curtis** and **Lydia (Sumner) Jackson**. The following information on **Jerry** was taken from "*The Biographical Sketches of Jefferson Co, Ohio*":

"**Jerry T. Jackson** was a farmer, P.O. Westboro, the son of **Curtis** and **Lydia (Sumner) Jackson** and was born in Clark Township, Mar. 18, 1824. He was reared in Clark Township until seventeen years of age, when his parents moved to Jefferson, where he attained to his majority.

He celebrated his marriage with **Miss Dorothy Hammer**, Jan. 8, 1846. She was the daughter of **William** and **Jennie Hammer**. **Mrs. Jackson** was born in Jefferson Township, Sept. 5, 1827.

Mr. and **Mrs. Jackson** located on their present farm Mar. 7, 1851, and have since resided there. **Mr. Jackson** owns a neatly improved farm of eighty-seven acres, and makes a leading pursuit in rearing and breeding Poland, and China hogs.

He and his wife are both respected members of the Society of Friends. **Mr. Jackson** is a Republican. He was a member of the Board of Trustees two years, and has also held various minor offices."

No other information on the family of **Jerry** is known at this time.

Thomas Sumner Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Thomas Jackson was born Sept. 17, 1830 in Jefferson Township, Clinton Co, OH. He was the son of **Curtis Jackson** and **Lydia (Sumner) Jackson**. He married **Esther Ann Brown** Sept. 6, 1854. **Thomas** was a successful farmer and a country lawyer, who was called upon to help settle legal matters. He was elected to the Ohio Senate in 1878. He died Dec. 31, 1882.

Thomas and **Esther** were the parents of eight children, six boys and two girls. A list of their children is: **Erastus**, **Charles**, **Edward**, **Walter**, **Jasper**, **Frank**, **Laura**, and **Alice Jackson**. No information was found on these children, except their son **Erastus**.

Erastus Jackson was born Mar. 2, 1856, son of **Thomas** and **Esther Jackson**. He was a farmer. He married **Josephine James** June 7, 1883. After their marriage, they moved to Clermont Co, and built a home in Woodville. They were the parents of four children: **Blanch**, **Grace**, **Clara**, and **Homer Jackson**.

1. **Homer Jackson** was born May 19, 1897, served in the army in World War I, and was a participant in the Battle of the Argonne Forest where he was overcome by mustard gas that would effect his health in later years. He married **Eva Louise Snyder** May 3, 1920 in Norwood, OH. **Homer** had a small farm, and was best known for the delicious apples that he grew and sold. **Eva** died Sept. 12, 1971, **Homer** died Nov. 14, 1981, and they are buried in the Woodville Cemetery. They were the parents of eight children:
 - a. **Margaret Jackson** died soon after birth.
 - b. **Donald Jackson**
 - c. **Irwin Jackson**

- d. **Homer Jackson Jr.**
- e. **Robert Jackson** was born Feb. 12, 1932. He married **Freda Delores Crawford** Jan. 11, 1952 in Covington, KY. They had five children: **Christine, Catherine, Jayne, Robert Jr., and Terry Wayne Jackson.**
- f. **Dean Jackson**
- g. **Jean Jackson**
- h. **Denna Jackson**
- i. **Joan Jackson**

John W. Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

John was the son of **Curtis** and **Lydia Jackson**. Information on the family of **John Jackson** and **Martha Dickerson** was taken from a story written by their son **Curtis Jackson** in 1837 on his memories and recollections of the family from his childhood until 1837.

In 1849 **Mr. Charles J. Hanlin** used this article on his genealogical record of the **Jackson-Dingee** families. The article was sent to me by **Mrs. Virginia Stevens**, who's deceased husband **James W. Hanlin** was a nephew of **Charles Hanlin**. **Hannah Jackson**, a sister of **John W.** married **Charles Dingee**.

The article by **Curtis Jackson** tells about their childhood, the schools they attended, what kind of work they each did, who they married, etc. He gives an account of his parents **John W.** and **Martha Jackson**. I have taken his story and broke it down on his parents and each individual child. In this way it makes it easier to read and understand.

I have used **Curtis'** story as he wrote it. On the life of his father, **John W.**, I have included an article that was written about him in "*Biographical Sketches of Clinton County, Ohio*".

Curtis began his story with:

"Foreword: Just a minute before you read this, if you are thinking of doing so, I want to say one word. I have only written part of the things I have done. If you read this as it is you would think that I have done no wrong., I have purposely left out the part that I did not want you to remember and, it would have made a larger book than I thought I was capable of writing."

He ends his story with:

"This is my story. I have taken great pains to get it correct. If it should be read by anyone and I have made mistakes I hope my reader will be lenient. My thought in writing this was that I hoped that some **Jackson** who is yet unborn might be interested in knowing how we lived in the time from 1889-1937, or am I hoping to much? I want to say that I never could have done this much if I had not had the help of my dear niece, **Josephine Frazier Richards**, for which I thank her heartily."
Signed, **Curtis Jackson**

John Walter Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel)

John was born Dec. 28, 1821, near Martinsville, Clinton Co, OH. The eldest son and fourth child of **Curtis** and **Lydia (Sumner) Jackson**. He was named after his uncle, **John Walters**.

He married **Patty (Martha) Dickerson** on Apr. 12, 1846. **Martha** was born Mar. 25, 1825 in Logan, near Zanesville, OH. She was the daughter of **Thomas** and **Maria Dickson** and was one of sixteen children. After they were married, all of the guests ate a dinner that **Martha** had prepared herself on the open hearth. She learned to cook on a stove after she was married.

John was reared on his father's farm. In 1843 he went to work in Cincinnati for **Samuel Perin**. He returned home and bought a farm of 144 acres in Jefferson Township where he farmed for one year. He returned to Martinsville and sold windmills for **Smith & Sawyer** of Zanesville, OH for a year. He then returned to farming and raising stock. He reared and shipped fine hogs, and sold mules for a number of years. **John** owned a well improved farm of 253 acres, near Martinsville. He also owned a good farm of 290 acres in Washington Co, IA. He started life with a very limited capitol, but by his good

management accumulated large property.

He had little opportunity to go to school. In the summer the boys worked on the farm while in the winter they worked in the woods or got work in the city. **John** usually got his winter work in the slaughter house in Cincinnati until he became quite a butcher of hogs. For amusement they practiced lifting, chopping, or anything that required great strength. He got to be a very strong man. He was a great lover of livestock, especially horses. His greatest delight was to teach the young horses of the farm to work and ride. This was probably the reason for his success as a dealer in horses.

John was a Quaker and even though he did not believe in war, when the Civil War broke out, he went to Camp Dennison to enlist. He was rejected because he was blind in his right eye.

He was offered a position of inspector of horses for the cavalry. He rejected this and took a contract to buy and deliver 1000 horses in Cincinnati. He never had a horse rejected. When the war was over, he bought what they called plugs. These were horses that were old or not sound. He took them by boat to Tennessee where he sold them to the planters who had sold all their horses to the Confederacy. His love for trading brought many strange animals to his home. At one time he had two buffalo and two china cattle with legs so short their bellies almost dragged the ground. He collected a monkey, a crocodile, a bear, and a hand organ to show at a tent fair. He also introduced mules into that part of Ohio he and his family were living.

Martha "Patty" Jackson died on Sept. 21, 1872. Her son **Curtis** remembered that his mother would have such spells of pain, caused by gall stones which finally caused her death. She is buried in the Odd Fellows Cemetery in Westboro, OH.

In May of 1876, **John** rented his home place to his son **Thomas**, who had recently married **Isabell Burnett**, a neighbor girl. He moved the family to Washington Co, IA, where he had a farm that he had owned for several years. His cousins **Adaline** and **Isaac Dowler** were tenants on the farm. **Adaline** was the daughter of his father's sister **Hannah Jackson Dinglee**. It took them eight days to make the trip of 600 miles. They chartered two stock cars loaded with lumber, household goods, and feed for the cattle, horses and cattle.

The following year he married **Mrs. Lucinda V. Phelps** on Nov. 22, 1877 in Iowa. **Lucinda** was born in Bedford Co, VA May 3, 1831. She was the widow of **Thomas Phelps** and the daughter of **Thomas** and **Margaret Hogan**. She had married **Thomas Phelps** on Sept. 30, 1858 and they had two children: **Charles H.** and **Anna Phelps**. **Lucinda's** father, **Thomas Hogan** came to Martinsville in 1835 and was an architect of more than ordinary skill. He was somewhat instrumental in organizing and founding the Methodist Church of Martinsville. He finally died in the triumphs of the faith of the cause he so nobly supported.

John and **Lucinda**, with her two children and his two youngest children, **Josiah** and **Lena** remained on the farm. The other three children went to Oaskaloosa to live with the **Yocum** family. The depression came that year and times were very hard for them. They had to sell their hogs at 2 cents per pound. **John** decided that he would move the family back to Ohio. They arrived in Ohio in 1879. **Lucinda** stayed for a short time, then returned to Iowa. **John** became ill in Jan. of 1886. The sickness lasted for five weeks and he died in Feb. of 1886. He is buried beside **Martha** at Westboro. A Quote from his son **Curtis**: "My father was a very wonderful man and I wish I could describe some of the things he did and said in such a way that others could see him as I remember him.

John W. Jackson and **Martha** were the parents of seven children:

1. **Lydia Jackson**, born Mar. 25, 1847 was never married.
2. **Thomas D. Jackson** was born in 1849 and married **Isabell Burnett**.
3. **Josphine Jackson** was born Jan. 6, 1852 and married **William Glasgow**
4. **Margret C. Jackson** was born Feb. 15, 1853 and married **Charles Darling**
5. **Curt Jackson** was born Aug. 17, 1859 and married **Elnora Sharpless**.
6. **Helen West Jackson** was born Jan. 6, 1862 and married **John Frazier**

7. **Josiah Jackson** born July 25, 1864 and married **Emma Helton**.

Lydia A. Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Lydia the eldest child of **John Walter Jackson** and **Martha (Dickerson) Jackson** was born Mar. 25, 1847 in Clinton Co, OH. She attended schools at Martinsville, received a teaching certificate, and taught in county schools around her home. While teaching, she saved her money and went to Erlham College in Richmond, from which she graduated in 1872. The next year she got a position at Middleport, OH to teach in the high school, but her mother became ill. Her mother, who had been in ill health for some time, then died. **Lydia** had to give up teaching that year, but began teaching the next.

After her mother's death, her father moved the family to Washington Co, IA and **Lydia** went with them. She and her three sisters went by train. Her father and three brothers went overland to carry the furniture and other things they would need. After arriving in Iowa, she called a meeting of all the **Jackson** children, as she was the spokesman for the family. She told them that they were now in a strange county and although it had been the custom in their part of Ohio to say "Pap", it would be well to change that and say "Father". The children agreed to do that. They also started calling her **Lydia** as she had always been "**Lyd**" to them in Ohio.

Lydia's father moved back to his farm in Ohio in 1879 and she made the move with him. Her brother **Thomas** and his wife had lived at the home place while the rest of the family were in Iowa. **Thomas** now had a little girl "**Estellina**" three years of age. **Thomas** and his wife moved into a rented house, and **Lucinda**, her stepmother, moved back to Iowa to be near her parents. **Lydia** stayed on the farm and took care of the family. She took care of her father during his last illness from which he died in 1886.

Her two brothers, **Curtis** and **Josiah** had moved to Whittier, CA. **Curtis** wrote her to ask if she would consider moving to CA. He said he would get a house, and that she could keep house for him and **Josiah**. She arrived in Whittier in 1889 and they got a shack in south Comstock. It was so run down that they did not have to pay any rent on it. **Lydia** put up the money for them to buy ten acres of land on South Greenleaf for \$1,250. They built a house and moved in on Oct. 1, 1889. They had little furniture and had the house finished down stairs, but the second floor was just one big room with no plaster or doors. **Lydia** took in **Charley Williams**, an orphan boy, to live with them and to go to school. He became a great help to them in caring for the home and helping with the ranch.

After **Curtis** married and moved to a home of his own, **Lydia's** home became the landing place for all of her family as they come to live in California. Her sister **Lena** was the first to come. **Lena** came with enough money to pay off what **Lydia** owed on the house and to buy some new furniture.

Lydia took a trip back to Richmond, IN in 1895 and returned to Whittier with her niece **Estellina** who was then nineteen years old. **Estellina** was the daughter of **Lydia's** brother **Thomas**. **Lydia** and **Estellina** kept a boarding house for the men at the oil wells in Central Canyon for a while. After **Estellina** married one of the men that she met at the oil wells, **Lydia** went back to her home in Greenleaf.

In Apr. 1905, the **William Glasgow's** (sister **Josie**) moved to California, and later, her sister **Mag** and last brother **Thomas** and his family also made the move. When **Thomas** arrived, she gave a big reunion for all of the family, as now all of the brothers and sisters were living near one another in California.

Lydia had been in failing health for several years when she died in June of 1922. In her will she left all of her personal property to someone she thought would particularly appreciate it. All of her sisters, brothers, nieces, and nephews were left something by which they could remember the thoughtfulness of "**Aunt Lydia**", as she was affectionately known to everyone.

A schoolhouse was later built on Painter and Short Streets and it was named "**The Lydia Jackson School**" in her memory. Her home place was sold and it was subdivided into business and residential lots and became part of the city of Whittier.

Lydia was never married.

Thomas D. Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Thomas was born in 1849 in Clinton Co, OH as the second child of **John Walter and Martha (Dickerson) Jackson**. He grew up on his fathers farm in Clinton, and his father had hoped that he would become a farmer. **Thomas** had wanted to become a harness maker. His father's argument was, when anyone works in a shop of any kind, his salary stopped when he stopped working. But a farmer's crops and livestock grew even while he slept and rested, and made money for him even when he wasn't working. As a result of this opposition **Thomas** did not put his mind on the farm work as his father had wished. It was his mother who kept harmony between the two.

In the fall of 1875, when he was 26 years old, he married a neighbor (Scottish) girl named **Isabell Burnett**. Soon after their marriage, his father took the rest of the family and moved to a farm in Iowa. **Thomas** and **Isabell** remained on the farm in Ohio and lived there until the family returned in 1779. Their daughter **Estellina** was born during this time.

They rented a farm from **Isabell's** brother **Andrew Burnett**. **Andrew** lived in Springfield. It was a new farm and well drained. It was close to her parents and about two miles from his home place. That year was a very wet year their and crops were not very good, so the next year her brother **Mr. Burnett** traded the farm for a stone quarry near Springfield.

Thomas remained in Springfield with his family. **Isabell** had been sick for a long time, grew rapidly worse, then died in the summer of 1882. **Thomas'** second marriage was to **Nanny Pitzer** in 1885.

It was not until 1908 that **Thomas, Nanny,** and their children **Maybell** and **John,** moved to California to join the rest of the family. When they arrived, his sister celebrated their arrival at her home with a big family reunion. All the **Jacksons** were there with their children. The **Fraziers** came from Homet, in Riverside Co with their three children, **Josiah** and **Emma** with two children were living on their ranch on the Orange Co line; **Mag,** with her two daughters, and **Josie** and her family lived near **Lydia** in Greenleaf. In 1910 **Thomas** bought a 15 acre farm with his brother **Curtis** near Pico. They divided the farm, and **Thomas** moved his family to it.

The farm was planted with orange trees and **Thomas** plowed between the young trees. He planted three acres in lemon trees. In 1913, the trees were loaded with fruit when a frost froze the trees to the stump. It was five years before he got another crop.

Thomas was the first of the family to die. He lived only six years after his move to California. When he became ill they found that his heart had been bad for a long time. He grew steadily worse and died in 1914. **Thomas** had three known children: **Estellina, Maybell,** and **John.**

Josephine "Josie" Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Josephine, called "**Josie**", was born Jan. 6, 1852 in Clinton Co, OH. She attended school in Martinsville. After finishing school, she took the teachers examination in Wilmington and got her certificate to teach when she was 19. She taught her first and only year for only one winter term at the home school. She was the first woman teacher in that school. Much to the surprise of some of the people, she was able to manage the big boys as well or better than a man teacher.

She was a very good teacher, but had to quit the next year. Due to the death of her mother she had to take charge at home. She took over her mother's obligations and became like a second mother to the younger children.

She went with the family when her father moved to Washington Co, IA. The **Samuel Glasgow** family was among their new neighbors. Their land joined the **Jackson's.** They had a young son named **William "Will" Glasgow.**

It was a custom in Washington Co to hold what they called a "fishing party" every year after the corn planting. It was a sort of picnic on the English River, but little fishing was done. The girls all wore white sun bonnets to the party and the boys would take them in hired livery rigs. In the pairing off before the party, **Josey** and her sisters were to be taken by **William (Will) Glasgow**. He said they were to new and he didn't know how they were going to "take" in the neighborhood and he didn't know as he wanted to take them.

Will Glasgow and **Josie** were married the next year. The year they moved to Kansas is not known, but they were living there in 1885 when her sister **Lena** visited.

Josie could not make the trip back to Ohio when her father became ill, as she had a new baby and he (**John**) did not want her to risk coming to visit. **John** said that he would like her husband **Will** to come in her place. **Will** was there a few days before **John** died in Feb. of 1886.

Josie and her family moved from Kansas in 1905 to be near the rest of the family, and lived near sister **Lydia** on S. Greenleaf.

Josey died suddenly in 1916 from a stroke. She fell over as they were arising one morning and lived only a few hours. She regained consciousness long enough to talk to all of her children who could come. **William** and **Josie** were the parents of five children:

1. **Ralph Glasgow** married **Alice Heeley**. They had three children.
2. **Frank Glasgow**
3. **Irene Glasgow** married **Allen Parker**. They had three children.
4. **Elsie Glasgow** was first married to **Edward Thomas**. Her second marriage was to **Irvine Stanlee**.
5. **Everett Glasgow**

Margaret Cecelia Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel)

Margaret, called "**Mag**", was born Feb. 15, 1853 in Clinton Co, OH. She attended the Martinsville schools, and Earlham College but did not graduate.

She moved to Iowa, then back to Ohio with the family in 1879. When they returned to Ohio, she lived with the **Yocum** family a while. After the death of her father, her brothers **Curtis** and **Josiah** and sister **Lydia** moved to Whittier, CA and she made preparation to join them. While on a visit to Urbana, she met **Charles Darling**, and decided that she did not want to go west and grow up with the county. She and **Charles** were married in the fall of 1895. Her brother **Thomas** divided the home place and gave her enough land to build a house.

The year that **Charles** died is unknown. Two of their daughters, **Susie** and **Florence** went to Whittier, CA to live with their aunt **Lydia** when they were still in grade school, and did finish high school. **Susie** married **Quanton Reed**, and **Florence** taught school for a while and married **Jack Spencer**.

Margaret was living with her daughter **Florence** in Whittier, CA when she died in Feb. of 1937. The names of any more children are unknown.

Josiah Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Josiah was born in Clinton Co, OH, July 25, 1864 and was the youngest child of **John Walter Jackson** and **Martha Dickerson**. He was 10 years old when his mother died. He grew up in Ohio and Iowa, and after their return to Ohio, he spent most of his time helping his brother **Curtis** on his farm. When **Curtis** went to California, he lived for a while with his sister **Josie** in Kansas. He then moved to Whittier to be near **Curtis**.

They worked for awhile at a rock quarry in Temecula, and later went back to Whittier where he worked on the East Whittier Ranch.

They bought ten acres of land when their sister **Lydia** came out to keep house for them. They wanted

to raise orange trees. They bought some and **Josiah** had a chance to work for them. He went to work on the Bullock Ranch which was a big ranch in Puente Valley.

Josiah was 32 years old when he married **Emma Helton** in May of 1896. In 1908 they were living on their ranch on the Orange Co line with two children.

Curtis Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Curtis was born Aug. 17, 1859 in the little town of Westboro, in Clinton Co, in the Ohio Valley. He was the son of **John W.** and **Martha Dickerson Jackson**. He was named after his grandfather and always went by the name of "**Curt**".

When he was twelve years old, his father sent him to a Hicksite school at Springboro, Ohio, called the Miami Valley Institute. The Hicksites were a branch of the Quakers to which his father and grandparents **Curtis** and **Lydia Jackson** belonged.

Before going to the Hicksite school, he had attended a school located a mile up the creek and on the opposite side of their house. He recalled in his memoirs that they walked along the road or on the edges of the fields and crossed the Creek on a log. When the weather was bad, someone would take them and ford the Creek. The school house was a one room frame building and was built on one corner of about half an acre of land, which had not very long before been in the woods. The stumps of the trees with the ax Prints still in them, stood in the yard. Inside the schoolhouse was a room 30 by 40 feet. Across one end was a Platform above which was a blackboard, under the blackboard were three benches of three heights to suit the different sizes of the pupils. The desks were arranged with the smaller ones in front and the larger ones in the back. The teacher was a woman in the summer, and she was paid eighteen to twenty dollars a month. In the winter they hired a man teacher and his wages was twenty to twenty-five dollars per month, because a woman was unable to handle the big boys that came to that session of school.

Curtis was eighteen years old when his father moved the family to Washington Co, IA. He, with his father and brother **Si**, drove overland with the household furniture, cattle, etc. They arrived in Washington Co, unloaded the stock at once, and he and brother **Si** drove them to the farm 6 miles to the northeast. When they arrived they found an old house with no corrals or fences. They tied the horses to the corn crib and some of the cattle to the yard fence. Later that night, they made their beds on the floor. One morning they found that three of their horses were gone. They had to hire horses and rode far and near looking for them. They found the horses 25 miles away at Brighton's Mill. After that they fenced in some pasture to keep the stock.

That winter he worked on the farm, plowing, harvesting, hauling fence material and feed from Riverside, bran from the mill was \$3.00 per ton. In the fall he entered Earlham, and the next year he went to Penn College.

After his father's marriage to **Lucinda Phelps**, he rented part of the house where the **Yocums** lived with about twenty acres of land. This was in the north part of Oskaloosa. They moved in with some stock. In those days there were no trucks. They loaded a wagon with furniture and **Lena** drove the team while **Curtis** and **Si** drove two cows and thirty head of pigs. Some of the pigs were tired out, they got frightened at something and turned back. It took them until dark to round the pigs up, and they never found two of them.

During the depression they had to sell their hogs for 2 cents per pound and in the mean time his father and **Lucinda** had moved in with them. His sister **Josey** and her husband **Will** took charge of his father's farm and lived there for several years. They lived in Oskaloosa until school was out in 1879. He had finished a preparatory course that he was taking, and then the family moved back to Ohio.

Back in Ohio, **Curtis** worked for a short time in Springfield, hauling stones, and other jobs for **Andrew Burnett**, brother of his brother **Thomas's**, wife **Isabell (Burnett)**. His father had made a trade of a half section of his land in Iowa for a farm and a mortgage of \$3,000. He told **Curtis** if he would pay

the \$3,000 that he would deed the farm to him. **Curtis** took the offer, went back to the farm, and lived there for six years until 1888. His sister **Lena** kept house for him. In the fall of 1887 his cousin **Charley Jackson** went to Whittier, CA. **Charley** wrote such glowing accounts of California that **Curtis** decided to sell his farm and move to California.

After he settled up the sale and took notes from neighbors that could not pay, he left for California with \$70 in his pockets and still owed \$600. Once in Whittier, he found that things were not as rosy as he had expected. Times were hard and there were no jobs to be found. He finally found work in the San Fernando Valley on a thresher on the big ranch of **Hubbard & Wright**. Here he remained for sixty days. During that time he never left the ranch, was never in a house, and never saw a white woman. His old friend **Andrew Burnett** had bought a granite quarry in Tamecula, and his brother **Si (Josiah)** had come from Kansas to join **Curtis** in CA.

They both worked at the quarry and **Curtis** wrote to his sister **Lydia** saying if she would come to California and keep house for them, he would find a house so the three could live together. **Lydia** arrived the next year and **Curtis** got a shack where they lived until they could build a house on the ten acres of land that he had bought. Their sister **Lena** came to live with them in 1889.

In Nov. of 1891, two young men and their sister named **Sharpless** moved to a ranch near Whittier. **Curtis** met the sister named **Elnora**, called "Nora". After new years, the ladies of Whittier gave a leap year party and **Elnora** ask **Curtis** to go with her. Their acquaintance grew into friendship and before long he became a regular visitor to the **Sharpless** home. **Curtis** bought ten acres of land in Feb. of 1892, but it was not until Jan. 10, 1894 that he and **Elnora** were married at the home of her parents. They were married by Rev. **Charles E. Tebbetts**. It was **Curtis'** (first?) marriage. They built a small house with very few conveniences. Their first child **Albert Thomas** was born Mar. 1, 1895. They built a larger house the next year on Colima Road and their second son named **Marion** was born there on June 2, 1896. Their only daughter **Mildred** was born in June of 1897. Their youngest son **Paul** was born July 4, 1900.

In 1900, a **Mr. Commach** offered **Curtis** \$3,500 for his place. He accepted and bought 17 acres on the corner of Painter and East Whittier Road. The place was covered with young Walnut trees. This place later became Whittier Blvd. He built another new house, this time in the walnut orchard which he called a real house. He also built barns and a buggy shed. In the spring of 1905, his sister **Josie** and her family moved to Whittier. The first big party in their new home was the wedding of his niece **Estellina**, who had been living with his sister **Lydia**. The next good news they received was that his brother **Thomas** was moving his family to Whittier. The family was now all together once more. **Thomas'** family arrived in 1908.

Thomas was the first of the children of **John** and **Martha** to die. He died in 1914, his sisters **Josie** died in 1916, **Lydia** died in June of 1922 and **Mag** in 1937.

In 1922 their place was cut up into town lots. **Curtis** gave a lease on the corner of **Whittier** and **Painter Blvd.** for a gasoline station which was the first in the neighborhood. The service station became the gathering place for everyone.

Curtis wrote his memoirs in 1937. He spoke of the depression before and after **Franklin D. Roosevelt** became president. He finished with: "And now in 1937 we do not know what will become of us".

Curtis and Elnora (Burnett) Jackson were the parents of four children:

1. **Albert Thomas Jackson** was born Mar. 1, 1895. He worked in the shipyards at Long Beach during the war. He married **Ida Bardwell** in Long Beach.
2. **Marion Jackson** was born June 2, 1896. He married **Josephine Gidley** July 28, 1922.
3. **Mildred Jackson** was born May or June of 1897. She graduated from Whittier College and married **Leland Johns** Oct. 28, 1921.
4. **Paul Jackson** was born July 4, 1900. He married **Henrietta** Dec. 23, 1927.

(Note by **Mr. Charles Hanlin**. "At this place (the farm in Iowa) there is a picture of **Curtis Jackson** shown at the age of 22. He had dark hair and eyes, a mustache well taken care of, a firm mouth, and looks to be of pretty good sized statue. He was very good looking and might be has some resemblance to **John Coder** at that age.")

Helena "Lena" West Jackson (John W., Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Helena was born Jan. 6, 1862 in Clinton Co, OH. She was named after her father's cousin, **Helena Jackson West**. She grew up in Clinton Co, and went with her father to Washington Co, IA when she was 14 years old.

The winter following their arrival in Iowa was what the people of Iowa called "an open winter". From the first through Dec. 24, it had rained most every day. They had no chance to buy any of their Christmas presents for the family. Taking her brother **Josiah**, **Lena** started early the morning of the 24th to Washington on horseback to get presents. The roads were too bad for any other mode of travel, and the six and one half miles between their farm and Washington were considered to be the worst in the state. **Lena** rode a side saddle and wore a long skirt to keep her shoes clear of mud when she got to town. She carried eight dozen eggs on her lap, which she sold for a little more than \$2. With that money she got something for everyone in the family, and enough left over for a pair of vases for **Lizzie Glasgow**. **Lizzie** was **Will's** sister who was not very well at the time. **Lizzie** always remembered everyone at Christmas time.

They arrived home about dark and had to hurry to get all of the things wrapped and labeled in time to take to the Grand Prairie U. P. Church, where they had the Christmas tree. Later, they recalled it was one of the biggest times that they'd had. The entertainment consisted of a promenade, in which the boys took the girls and walked around the tree and admired the decorations. **Lena** had the time of her life.

Lydia, **Josiah** and **Curtis** moved to Whittier, CA after the death of her parents, and **Helena** went to join them in 1889. She took enough money with her to pay off the debt that **Lydia** owed on the house and bought some new furniture. She later went back to Kansas to help her sister **Josie**, who was raising a large family. She later returned to Whittier and bought six acres of land from sister **Lydia**. Soon afterward, she met a young carpenter named **John Frazier** who said he would build her a new house on the land.

Helena and **John Frazier** were married in Dec. of 1896. They lived at Homet, Riverside Co, CA for several years. The names of their children are unknown at this time, except for one daughter, **Josephine Frazier Richards**, who helped **Curtis Jackson** write his memoirs.

Anna Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Anna was born Jan. 28, 1827 in Clinton Co, OH. She married **James H. Williams** on Sept. 18, 1847. **James** was born Dec. 11, 1827, the son of **Isaac** and **Sarah Williams**. They were the parents of six children, all born in OH:

1. **Isaac Williams**, born Feb. 18, 1854
2. **William A. Williams**, born Aug. 4, 1848
4. **Lisbon Williams**, born June 4, 1856
4. **Francis Edward Williams**, born Oct. 5, 1858
5. **Sarah Ellen Williams**, born June 15, 1861
6. **Thomas Williams**, born Aug. 17, 1865

Jesse Jackson (Curtis, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Jesse, the youngest son of **Curtis** and **Lydia Jackson**, was born Apr. 24, 1844 in OH and died Oct. 19, 1802 in Iowa. He married **Catherine Bryan** Apr. 14, 1854. They were the parents of four known children:

1. **John W. Jackson**, born Feb. 15, 1855
2. **Elbridge L. Jackson**, no information
3. **Lillion Jackson** married **William Tindell**
4. **Adelia Jackson** married **Henry C. Saunders**

JOSIAH JACKSON (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Josiah was born Aug. 9, 1795 in Surry Co, NC, the youngest son of **Jacob** and **Anne Beals Jackson**. His parents moved to TN when he was a small lad, and later to Ohio. He died July 16, 1848 and is buried at Newberry, Clinton Co, OH.

Josiah's first marriage was to **Ruth Hiatt** Oct. 18, 1823 at Fall Creek MM , in Ohio. **Ruth** was born June 6, 1802 in Grayson Co, VA. She was the daughter of **Benjamin Hiatt** and **Mary Worley**. After **Ruth's** death, **Josiah** married **Hannah Hiatt** Mar. 27, 1845. She was the sister of his first wife **Ruth**.

Josiah was with his brother **Curtis Jackson** when they boated salt from the Kanawha to Cincinnati. In 1817, they shipped two flat-bottomed boats loaded with meat from Cincinnati to New Orleans. For more information on their adventures, see the account of **Curtis Jackson**, son of **Jacob**.

Josiah and **Ruth Jackson** were the parents of five known children. **Josiah** and his second wife, **Hannah** had one known daughter.

1. **Helena Jackson** was born Aug. 4, 1824 in Clinton Co, OH. She married **James H. West** Apr. 27, 1848. (See the account on **James H. West**.)
2. **William Jackson** was born Oct. 6, 1826 in Clinton Co, OH and married **Rhoda Ann Sheppard** June 24, 1852.
3. **Jacob Jackson** was born Aug. 31, 1828 in Clinton Co, OH. He married **Caroline Betts** on Sept. 23, 1863 and was condemned from Newberry MM for marrying out of unity. This family moved to Jasper Co, MO. They had two known children:
 - a. **William W. Jackson**
 - b. **Annetta H. Jackson**
4. **Sarah Jackson** was born Jan. 19, 1833. See account.
5. **Hannah A. Jackson** was born in OH. She married **Pleasant Betterton** on Apr. 22, 1858.
6. **Ludia A. Jackson** was born May 22, 1848. She lived in Whittier, CA.

Helena Jackson (Josiah, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Helena was born Oct. 4, 1824 near Martinsville, Clinton Co, OH. She was the eldest child of **Josiah** and **Ruth (Hiatt) Jackson**. She died Oct. 19, 1864. She married **James B. West** Apr. 27, 1848 in Clark Township, Clinton Co, OH.

James was born in Ohio, Mar. 2, 1821 and died Mar. 28, 1903. He was the son of **Peyton West** and **Sarah Hadley**. After **Helena's** death, **James** married **Marianne McPherson**.

Helena and **James** were the parents of seven children:

1. **Josiah H. West** was born Jan. 29, 1849 and died Oct. 17, 1864.
2. **Edwin P. West** was born Feb. 18, 1851 and died Sept. 13, 1926. He was a teacher, the Principal of Martinsville school, and a Professor.
3. **Cassius J. West** was born Oct. 12, 1853 and died Oct. 1, 1872.
4. **Arthur W. West**, born Dec. 9, 1855.
5. **Laura B. West** was born Dec. 9, 1857 and died Dec. 26, 1859.
6. **Otis T. West** was born Oct. 30, 1860 and died Feb. 4, 1878.
7. **Ida May West** was born May 13, 1863 and died Mar. 3, 1866.

From an article on Clinton Co, OH written by their son, **Professor Edwin P. West**:

James H. West was a man of strong intelligence and fair education. First a teacher, and then a farmer, distinguished for firmness of conviction and integrity of character. His father, **Peyton West**, a man of affairs in the early history of the county, was county surveyor from 1840 to 1846, county treasurer for a period, and had a large share in the larger land transactions of that period. **Peyton West** had learned the surveyors art from his father **Owen West**, a cousin of **Benjamin West**, the artist who had emigrated from eastern Pennsylvania into Pittsylvania Co, VA and there to Ohio about 1805. **Benjamin** settled on the east fork of the Miami River a few miles southeast of Martinsville. When a boy of eighteen, **James H. West** was one of the chain carriers for his father when he surveyed Jefferson Township in the winter of 1839.

Peyton M. West The following is from "*Biographical sketches of Clark Township*":

Peyton M. West was the fourth son of **Peyton** and **Sarah (Hadley) West**. **Peyton** was born on the old homestead on Aug. 22, 1826. There he grew to manhood, having such educational advantages as the log schoolhouses of his neighborhood afforded. He was reared to farm life, but in later years was engaged in many different callings. He married **Sarah Jackson** May 26, 1853.

Sarah was the daughter of **Josiah** and **Ruth Jackson** and was a native of Clinton Co, OH. **Sarah** became the mother of seven children: **Marietta**, **Emerson B.** (deceased), **Clara M.**, **Frank**, **Josiah E.** and two that died in infancy. **Mrs. Sarah West** died Oct. 28, 1868.

Peyton's second marriage was to **Anna Dean** Oct. 25, 1869. **Anna** bore him the following children: **Harry D.** (deceased), **Roy**, **Musa**, **Carl**, and **Pearl**.

Politically, **Mr. West** was a Whig in early life, but since the formation of the Republican party, has supported and voted that ticket. He is the owner of 260 acres of fine land in Clark Township. He also owned some lots in Wilmington and 400 acres in southeast MO. He resides at Martinsville, but looks after his farm which lies some distance south of that village. **Mr. West** is a man who has traveled considerably, possesses broad views and a well informed mind. Like his ancestors, he adheres to the Friend's Church.

Peyton's father, **Peyton M. West** was the son of **Owen** and **Elizabeth (Martin) West**. They were natives of Pittsylvania Co, VA, who came to the territory, on the East Fork of the little Miami, in Clark Township. They had a family of eleven children. He was a surveyor as were his sons **Owen Jr.** and **Peyton**, and did much of the surveying throughout the portion of Clinton Co. This family were members of the Friend's Monthly Meeting. **Peyton M.** learned the art of surveying from his father. He was county surveyor of Clinton Co from Oct. 1840 to Oct. 1846.

Peyton M. West married **Sarah Hadley**, the daughter of **James** and **Ann Hadley**. They had eleven children: **James H.**, **Joseph H.**, **William H.**, **Peyton M.**, **Elisha B.**, **Edith**, **Sarah Ann**, **Esther Jane**, **Caroline**, **Jeremiah H.**, and **Hannah M.**, who died in girlhood. He died at his farm in Clark Township, Aug. 22, 1868. His wife **Sarah** died June 23, 1876. They are both buried in the Odd Fellows Cemetery in Clark Township. **Peyton** is said to have been a very large man and strong determination of character, possessing a good education and hard common sense. He was a successful farmer, and gave his children a good start in life. The old homestead, now the property of one of his daughters, is said to be one of the finest farms in Clinton Co.

Sarah Jackson (Josiah, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was born Jan. 19, 1833 in Clinton Co, OH. She was the daughter of **Josiah** and **Ruth Hiatt Jackson**. **Sarah** died Oct. 29, 1868. She married **Peyton W. West**. **Peyton** was born Aug. 22, 1827, and died Apr. 8, 1897. He was the son of **Peyton West** and **Sarah Hadley**. He was a brother of **James H. West** who married **Sarah's** sister **Helena Jackson**. **Peyton** was a farmer and they lived near Martinsville, in Clinton Co, OH. After **Sarah's** death, **Peyton** married **Diana Dean** Oct. 25, 1869. **Peyton** and **Sarah** were the parents of seven known children:

1. **Marietta West**, born Aug. 14, 1855
2. **Emerson B. West**, died before 1882
3. Child, died in infancy
4. Child, died in infancy
5. **Clara Myrta West**, born Apr. 15, 1862
6. **Francis (Frank) Marion West**, born Aug. 17, 1865
7. **Josiah E. West**, born Oct. 14, 1868

Hannah A. Jackson (Josiah, Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Hannah was born in Clinton Co, OH, the daughter of **Josiah Jackson** and **Ruth Hiatt**. She married **Pleasant Betterton** Apr. 26, 1858, in Clinton Co, OH. **Pleasant** was born Dec. 24, 1830 and was the son of **Joshua** and **Mary (West) Betterton**. They were the parents of six children, all born in Clinton

Co, OH:

- 1. **Florence Betterton**, born in 1859
- 2. **William Betterton**, born in 1860
- 3. **Charles Betterton**, born in 1862
- 4. **Walter Betterton**, born in 1865
- 5. **Malinda Betterton**, born in 1867
- 6. **Mary Betterton**, born in 1870

The following was taken from "*Biographical Sketches of Clark Township*")

Pleasant Betterton, farmer, the youngest son of **Joshua** and **Mary (West) Betterton**, was born in the township of his residence Dec. 24, 1830. His parents were natives of Campbell Co, VA. His father was born Oct. 8, 1771, and his mother in 1791. They were married in the "Old Dominion" and migrated to Clinton Co in 1812, and first settled at Snow Hill, where they resided till 1813, when **Mr. Betterton** purchased 300 acres, a part of which comprises the present homestead. He settled on it at about the same time. **Mr. Betterton** was a carpenter and millwright by trade, and followed it a good portion of his life. He built one of the large mills at Lynchburg, VA, and after coming to this county, aided in the erection of two mills--one on the "Old **Haworth** farm," and one for **Aaron Ruse**, on the east fork. **Mr. Betterton** was prominently connected with all the early improvements of Clark. He departed this life Oct. 3, 1834 and **Mrs. Betterton** died Dec. 5, 1875, at the ripe age of eighty-four years. **Mr. Betterton's** father, **William Betterton**, was a witness to the noted "Wyoming massacre," and saw his father and family cruelly murdered, while he and only one brother escaped the wrath of the uncouth savages. He also participated in the struggle for our national independence.

Mr. Betterton, the subject of this sketch, was reared to manhood on his father's farm. From 1856 to 1868, he was engaged in railroading on the M. & C. RR., and since has followed the pursuits of farming. On Apr. 26, 1858, he was joined in marriage to **Miss Hannah A. Jackson**, daughter of **Josiah** and **Ruth Jackson**. This union was blessed with six children. Of these, four are living: **Flora**, **William**, **Walter**, and **Mary**. **Charlie** and **Melinda** are deceased.

Mr. Betterton is a member of the Masonic Fraternity, and in politics is a Republican. He served as a member of the Board of Trustees of Clark Township for ten years. He was Land Assessor in 1870. In June 1861, he was appointed Deputy U. S. Marshal by **President Lincoln**, and served for the term of nine years. He owns a well cultivated farm of 136 acres, and is by occupation, a farmer.

Mary Jackson (Jacob, Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born Feb. 28, 1782 in Westfield, Surry Co, NC, the fourth child of **Jacob** and **Ann (Beals) Jackson**. **Mary** married **Thomas Macklin** on Nov. 10, 1803 in Green Co, TN. The only known information on **Mary** is her date of birth, her marriage to **Thomas Macklin**, and that they were the parents of three children:

- a. **Hannah Macklin**, married **Solomon Moon** Feb. 20, 1823.
- b. **Allen Macklin**, married **Arkey Adams** May 4, 1825.
- c. **Samuel Macklin**, married **Malinda Wilson** Mar. 11, 1830.

Curtis Jackson (Samuel Jackson)

Curtis was born in Chester Co, PA around 1750-52. He was the second (or third) son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankenhorn Jackson**. His parents moved to Rowan Co, NC when he was a lad, around eight or nine years old. There they settled, what later became the **Jackson** settlement, located on the Davidson-Randolph County line. The family was living on Tom's Creek in Surry Co, NC in 1774, where they paid taxes.

Curtis and three of his brothers were among the charter members of the Westfield MM an Tom's Creek. **Curtis** married **Ruth Beals** Nov. 25, 1775. **Ruth** was born June 17, 1757, the daughter of **Bowater** and **Sarah Ann Cook Beals**.

Deeds recorded in Surry Co court house for **Curtis** Aug. 9, 1787 show that he received a North

Bowater and Sarah Ann Cook Beals.

Deeds recorded in Surry Co court house for **Curtis** Aug. 9, 1787 show that he received a North Carolina grant, of two hundred acres located on both sides of Tom's Creek portion of the Yadkin River, adjoining land of **Lewis Conners, Thomas Evans, and Clark.**

He received a one hundred acre tract granted from the state on May 18, 1789. This was on the waters of Big Creek of Dan River. This land was adjoining **Samuel Jackson** his father's (or brother's). He purchased fifty five acres of land from **Joseph Jessup** on Jan. 31, 1794, and sold the same tract to **Nathan Beals** on Nov. 11, 1800.

Curtis and Ruth lived on the land on Tom's Creek, where their twelve children were born. In 1808 he moved to Guilford Co, NC and transferred his membership from the Westfield MM to Deep River MM. The Deep River MM received **Ruth** and her daughters, **Edith, Katherine, and Ruth** on July 9, 1808. **Curtis** was received on certificate on Aug. 1, 1808. **Curtis** died in Guilford Co, NC and his will was probated Nov. 1829.

Ruth Beals Jackson's date of death is unknown. **Curtis** made his will in Sept. 1829. In it he named his wife as **Elizabeth** with two small daughters. A marriage is recorded in Guilford Co, June 10, 1820 for a **Curtis Jackson** and **Elizabeth Shaw**. The bondsman was **Henry Humphreys**. It was witnessed by **John Hanner, C.C.C.**

Curtis and Ruth were the parents of twelve children:

1. **Phoebe Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC Dec. 15, 1776. She married **Timothy Jessup** Apr. 10, 1799. The names of any children are unknown. **Timothy** was the son of **William and Mary Jessup**. **William and Mary Jessup** were living in Dallas Co, AL in 1836.
2. **Catherine Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC Sept. 19, 1778. She moved to Guilford Co, NC with her parents in 1808. She was given \$30, the bed, furniture, and "her wearing apparel" in her father's will.
3. **Sarah Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC on Aug. 16, 1780. She married **King Fisher**. No other information is available on **Sarah**.
4. **Bowater Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC Apr. 1, 1783. He married **Jimmie Mace** Apr. 10, 1810 in Stokes Co, NC. See account.
5. **Jacob Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC Jan. 22, 1785. He married **Susannah Gaines** on June 7, 1809. See account.
6. **Beulah Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC in 1787. She married **Caleb Garrett**, son of **Welcome Garrett**. See account.
7. **Susannah Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC, Apr. 10, 1789. She married **Timothy H. Jessup** Apr. 30, 1806. See account.
8. **Nathan Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC. He married **Susan**. He died in Dallas Co, AL. See account.
9. **Thomas Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC. He married **Cynthia** and moved to Indiana. See account.
10. **Edith Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC. She married **Risdon Charles** in 1810. She was disowned from Deep River MM for marring out of Unity. **Risdon** was the son of **Elizabeth Charles**, who's will was probated in Guilford Co, NC in 1831. In her will, **Edith Charles** named six sons: **Smith, Risdon, Jacob, John, Elisha, and Solomon** and daughters: **Elizabeth Clary, Mary Jones, Anna Raper, and Rebecca Guyes**.
11. **Ruth Jackson** was born in Surry Co, NC in 1796-97. She married **Jesse Ferebee**. She was disowned from Deep Creek MM on Oct. 7, 1810 for marring out of unity.
12. **Curtis Jackson Jr.** was born in Surry Co, NC in 1798, the youngest child of **Curtis and Ruth Beals Jackson**. He married **Rebecca** Apr. 27 1820. **Rebecca** was born in 1799, and was disowned from Deep River MM July 6, 1820 for marring out of unity. **Curtis** was living in Hamilton Co, IN in 1850 with two sons, **Andrew and Madison**, both age 21 years.

The following are the children of **Curtis Jackson and Elizabeth Shaw**.

13. **Mary Jackson** was born in Guilford Co, NC around 1821. In her father's will, she was to be

- placed with a nice family, and was to be schooled.
14. **Lurena Jackson** was born in Guilford Co, NC, around 1823. In her father's will, she was to be placed in a nice home when she was old enough, and to be schooled. **Lurena** may be the **Louzena Jackson** who married **James Lloyd**, on Aug. 17, 1852 in Guilford Co, NC. They were married by **N. R. Sapp**, J. P. The bondsman was **Grafton Morgan**, and witnessed by **B. G. Graham**.

WILL OF Curtis Jackson

B-0618 **Curtis Jackson**, 25 Sept. 1829, probated Nov., 1829 in Guilford Co, NC

Elizabeth and youngest child **Lurena** - Provisions as long as **Elizabeth** is single.

When **Lurena** is old enough, she and daughter **Mary** to be placed with a nice family and to be schooled.

Daughter **Phoebe** (wife of **Timothy Jessop**) - \$1, if legally demanded.

Daughter **Catherine**, \$30 over the bed and furniture she has received, her wearing apparel, and that of her mother's.

Daughter - **Sarah**, (wife of **King Fisher**), oldest son **Bowater**, 2nd son **Jacob**, **Thomas**, and **Nathan**.

Daughter - **Beulah**, (wife of **Caleb Garrett**)

Daughter - **Susannah** (wife of **Timothy H. Jessop**)

Daughter - **Edith**, (wife of **Risdon Charles**)

Daughter - **Ruth**, (wife of **Jesse Ferabee**)

Son - **Curtis Jackson**.

Each to receive \$1, if legally demanded.

Executor: **Son Curtis Jackson**

Witnesses: **Richard Mendenhall**, **James Pitts**

Phoebe Jackson (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Phoebe was born Dec. 15, 1776 in Surry Co, NC. She was the first born child of **Curtis** and **Ruth (Beals) Jackson**. She married **Timothy Jessup** on Apr. 10, 1799 at the Westfield MM in Surry Co, NC. **Timothy** was born Jan. 17, 1777, the son of **William** and **Mary Jessup**.

Phoebe and **Timothy** moved to Dallas Co, AL, where they remained for several years. In 1850 they were living in San Augustine Co, TX with their youngest son **Curtis Jessup**, they were both 72 years of age.

The names of six children are known, although they probably had more. The six known children were all born in the Westfield Community of Surry Co, NC. A list of these children follows:

1. **Gulima Jessup**, born Jan. 30, 1800 in North Carolina.
2. Male child, born May 20, 1801 and died June 1, 1801.
3. **Israel Jessup** was born July 14, 1803 and married "**Mary**". He lived in Limestone Co, TX. See account.
4. **Hannah Jessup** was born July 29, 1804 in North Carolina and married **Scott Vanderslice**.
5. **Ruth Jessup** was born June 26, 1812 in North Carolina.
6. **Curtis Jessup** was born in 1816 in North Carolina and married **Sarah A. Fitzgerald**. See account.

Israel Jessup (Phoebe, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Israel was born July 14, 1803 in the Westfield, Surry Co, NC. In 1850, **Israel** was living in Limestone, TX. The 1850 census records gives the name of his wife as **Mary**, age 50, born in KY. This family had moved from Dallas Co, AL to Limestone, TX in 1837-38. The names of these eight children as listed in the 1850 census follows:

1. **A. J. Jessup**, age 20, born ca 1830 in Alabama
2. **Margaret Jessup**, age 18, born ca 1832 in Alabama
3. **Felicia Jessup**, age 18, born ca 1832 in Alabama
4. **Mary Jessup**, age 14, born ca 1836 in Alabama
5. **Elizabeth Jessup**, age 13, born ca 1837 in Alabama

6. **Samuel H. Jessup**, age 12, born ca 1838 in Texas
7. **George W. Jessup**, age 8, born ca 1842 in Texas
8. **Sintha (Cynthia?) Jessup**, age 5, born ca 1845 in Texas.

Hannah Jessup (Phoebe, Curtis, Samuel)

Hannah was born July 29, 1804 in Guilford Co, NC. She married **Scott Vanderslice** July 17, 1820 in Dallas Co, AL. **Scott Vanderslice** was born ca. 1799 in KY. He was the son of **Benjamin** and **Margaret (Scott) Vanderslice**. He died ca. 1858 in Hallsville, Harrison Co, TX. The year that **Hannah** died is unknown.

Scott married **Elizabeth Summers** after **Hannah** died. **Elizabeth** was born ca. 1808 in SC, and died around 1865 in Harrison Co, TX. She was the daughter of **John S.** and **Maria (Addy) Summers**.

Scott moved his family to Harrison Co, TX in 1845. He acquired property and became a well known citizen and farmer in Harrison Co. Following his death in 1852, his estate was settled by the Co Court for distribution among his widow and nine children.

Since the date of **Hannah's** death is unknown, as is the date of his marriage to **Elizabeth Summers**, it is unknown which of the nine children listed in his estate papers are the children **Hannah's** and **Elizabeth's**. A list of **Scott Vanderslice's** children follows:

1. **Benjamin Vanderslice** was born in 1822 in Dallas, AL, and died in 1864. His first marriage was to **Martha Jane Beck** in 1849. His second marriage was to **Margaret Clark** in 1857, and his third marriage was to **Virginia Clark** in 1861.
2. **Delilah "Della" Vanderslice** was born Aug. 15, 1825. She married **William Crowser/Crowson** June 21, 1855.
3. **Mary Jane Vanderslice** was born Mar. 17, 1827. She married **William Smith**.
4. **John A. Vanderslice** was born July 6, 1829. He married **Matilda Beck** on Feb. 16, 1853.
5. **Margaret Ann Vanderslice** was born Apr. 22, 1831 and died ca. 1856. She married **William H. Young** Oct. 5, 1848.
6. **Thomas S. Vanderslice** was born Oct. 5, 1832. He married **Stacey V. Smith** June 20, 1859.
7. **William J. Vanderslice** was born June 4, 1836. No other information available.
8. **Josephine Vanderslice** was born Oct. 24, 1842 and died Mar. 31, 1882. She married **Jacob Munta/Munts** Jan. 26, 1869.
9. **Reinard V. Vanderslice** was born July 10, 1847 and died Oct. 15, 1920. He married **Mary E. Lawson** Apr. 8, 1869.

THE STATE OF TEXAS, COUNTY OF HARRISON
COUNTY COURT, JANUARY TERM, 1855

Application For Petition And Distribution:

We, **Elizabeth Vanderslice**, widow of **Scott Vanderslice**, and **Benjamin Vanderslice**, **Delilah Vanderslice**, **Mary Jane Smith**, wife of **William Smith**, **Margaret Ann Young**, wife of **William Young**, **John Vanderslice**, **Thomas Vanderslice**, all of full age, and **William Vanderslice**, **Josephine Vanderslice**, **Reynard Vanderslice**, minor by their guardian, **Elizabeth Vanderslice**, hereby apply for partition and distribution of the land of said estate about two hundred and sixty six acres, the late residence of said decedent, situated in said county about ten miles west from Marshall. The foregoing are the only heirs of said estate, Jan. 26th 1855.

ESTATE OF **SCOTT VANDERSLICE**, DECEASED

Elizabeth Vanderslice, widow of **Scott Vanderslice**, deceased, and **Benjamin Vanderslice**, **Delilah Vanderslice**, **John Vanderslice**, **Margaret Young**, wife of **Wm. Young**, **Thomas Vanderslice**, **Mary Jane Smith**, wife of **William Smith**, all of full age and **William Vanderslice**, **Josephine Vanderslice**, (and **Reynard**), by their mother and natural guardian, **Elizabeth Vanderslice**, having filed their application for partition and distribution of two hundred and sixty six acres of land, the homestead of said decedent the same, came to be heard and considered.

It appears that all of said applicants reside in Harrison Co, TX, and that no advancements have been

made except fifty acres of land to the said **Margaret Young**.

It further appears that said land is common property. It is ordered, adjudged and decreed the said land, two hundred and sixty six acres be first divided into two parts of equal value and that one of said parts be given to the said **Elizabeth Vanderslice**, widow of said decedent and that the other half be divided into nine shares of equal value and that one of said shares be given to each of the other heirs, children of said decedent.

It is further ordered that **W.W.C. Stanfield, Jacob Beck, and William Milton** be and they are thereby appointed commissioners of partition and distribution, and it is further ordered that a writ of partition issue commanding them to proceed forthwith to distribute said property in accordance with this decree.

Curtis Jessup (Phoebe, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Curtis was born ca 1816, the youngest known son of **Phoebe** and **Timothy Jessup**. He married **Sarah Amanda Fitzgerald Mitchell** in 1857. **Curtis** was around 41 years old when he married **Sarah**, so he may have had an earlier marriage.

Sarah Amanda Fitzgerald Mitchell was born in 1821 in TN. She was the daughter of **Jackson Fitzgerald** and **Sarah Moore**. Her first marriage was to **Jesse Mitchell** in 1846. They were the parents of two daughters:

- a. **Mary Mitchell** born in 1850
- b. **Jane P. Mitchell Jane P. Mitchell** was born in 1850/51. She married **Wesley Lee**, who was born May 1851. They were the parents of six known children:
 - a. **William S. Lee**, born Sept. 1882
 - b. **Curtis J. Lee**, born June 1885
 - c. **Estella M. Lee**, born Feb. 1886
 - d. **Wesley Lee**, born Aug. 1887
 - e. **Birdie Lee**, born Aug. 1887 (**Wesley** and **Birdie** were twins.)
 - f. **Amanda L. Lee**, born Feb. 1891

Sarah's father, **Jackson**, was a retired farmer born in Virginia and was living in their household in 1870.

Curtis and **Sarah** lived in San Augustine Co, TX. They were the parents of two known children:

1. **C. Jackson Jessup** was born in Mar. 1863. He married **Jennie T. Sharp**, who died after 1896 and before 1900. The 1900 census of San Augustine Co, TX, lists **Jackson** as unmarried with two small children.
 - a. **George C. Jessup**, born Feb. 1892
 - b. **James S. Jessup**, born Dec. 1896
2. **Ellen Jessup** was born Oct. 1865. She married **George Mitchell**. **George** was born Apr. 1856, The 1900 Census gives **George's** occupation as a doctor and a farmer. He may have been a relative of **Sarah's** first husband **Jesse Mitchell**. They were the parents of four known children:
 - a. **Curtis Mitchell**, born Oct. 1889
 - b. **Augustus R. Mitchell**, born Feb. 1893
 - c. **Thomas E. Mitchell**, born Mar. 1898
 - d. **Amanda E. Mitchell**, born Dec. 1899.

BOWATER JACKSON (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Bowater Jackson was born Apr. 1, 1783 in Surry Co, NC, the eldest son of **Curtis** and **Ruth (Beals) Jackson**. He grew up on his fathers farm on Tom's Creek in Surry Co. He married **Miss Jimmy Mace** Apr. 10, 1810 in Stokes Co. The name of **Jimmy's** parents are unknown.

Bowater applied for, and received a certificate of membership from Westfield MM, and was excepted at Deep River MM in Guilford Co, NC on July 9, 1808. This was the same time that his parents moved to Guilford Co.

The year is not known when **Bowater** with his family, two brothers, his sister **Phoebe**, wife of **Timothy Jessup**, and their families moved from Guilford Co to Dallas Co, AL. He remained in Dallas a few

years, and in 1846 was living in Washington Township, Hamilton Co, IN. He remained and died there in 1890.

Bowater and Jimmie were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Sarah Jackson**, born ca 1811 in NC. She married **Jacob Vanderslice**.
2. **Nathan H. Jackson** was born June 2, 1816 and died Dec. 13 1858. He married **Sleet Flanks** July 30, 1853.
3. **Eliza Jackson** was born in North Carolina 1817. He married **Jackson Franklin** on Mar. 10, 1832.
4. **Phoebe Jackson** was born ca 1820 and married **Cyrus Cook**.
5. **George Washington Jackson**, born ca 1821, married **Ann Carson**
6. **Jesse F. Jackson**, was born ca 1824 and was living in Hamilton Co, IN in 1850 with wife **Emily**, age 20. Children if any, are unknown. **Emily** was born OH.
7. **Mary Jane Jackson** was born in 1828 and married **William Frost** July 10, 1847.
8. **Caroline V. Jackson** married **Jesse Wills** on Mar. 8, 1849.
9. **Joel C. Jackson** was born ca 1830 and married **Eunice Davis**.
10. **Susannah Jackson** was born ca 1832 and married **John Waller** May 31, 1855.
11. **John Bowater Jackson** was born ca 1836 and married **Maris S. Nugent**.

See accounts on **Sarah, George W., Phoebe, Joel, and John Bowater**. No information has been found on the other children.

THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF BOWATER JACKSON, Hamilton County, 1846

Be it remembered that on this 15th day of November AD. 1846 the last will and Testament of **Bowater Jackson** deceased, was offered for probate which will and the proof and examination of Witnesses are as follows:

I, **Bowater Jackson** of Hamilton County, and State of Indiana, do make and publish this my last will and testament hereby revoking and making void all former wills by me at anytime heretofore made. I dispose of my worldly estate in the following manner:

FIRST: I direct that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid as soon after my decease as possible, out of the money's that shall come to the hands of my executors.

SECOND: I will that the farm and kitchen furniture, stocks, and all such things belonging to the farm, together with all moneys and effect that may be found shall belong to and be held by my widow for her support and convenience, and for the education of my three minor children, **Joel, Susannah, and John Bowater**.

THIRD: the land which I have, being the west half of the south east quarter of section three, township eighteen, and range three, east I will to my son **Joel Jackson**, the same to belong to him, his heirs, executors, administrators, assign, and to be put into the possession as soon as he shall arrive at the age of twenty-one years.

FOURTH: I will to my daughter **Susannah**, one bay mare.

FIFTH: Considering that my daughter **Sarah Vanderslice**, my son **Nathan H. Jackson**, my daughter **Eliza Franklin**, my son **George W. Jackson**, and my son **Jesse H. Jackson** have had their share of my estate, I therefore will that they shall have one dollar of my estate only.

SIXTH: It is my will that at the decease of my widow that my daughters **Phoebe Cook, Mary Jane, Caroline, and Susannah Jackson** shall share equally a certain portion of my farm, lying on the north side of the state road and containing forty acres, and further that **Mary Jane, Caroline and Susannah** shall have an amount of my property sufficient to make them equal with **Phoebe Cook** in consideration of what she received as a marriage dowry.

SEVENTH: I will that at the decease of my widow that, that portion of my farm lying on the south side of the state road shall belong to my son **John Bowater Jackson**, together with all farming

1. **Sarah Jackson**, born ca 1811 in NC. She married **Jacob Vanderslice**.
2. **Nathan H. Jackson** was born June 2, 1816 and died Dec. 13 1858. He married **Sleet Planks** July 30, 1853.
3. **Eliza Jackson** was born in North Carolina 1817. He married **Jackson Franklin** on Mar. 10, 1832.
4. **Phoebe Jackson** was born ca 1820 and married **Cyrus Cook**.
5. **George Washington Jackson**, born ca 1821, married **Ann Carson**
6. **Jesse F. Jackson**, was born ca 1824 and was living in Hamilton Co, IN in 1850 with wife **Emily**, age 20. Children if any, are unknown. **Emily** was born OH.
7. **Mary Jane Jackson** was born in 1828 and married **William Frost** July 10, 1847.
8. **Caroline V. Jackson** married **Jesse Wills** on Mar. 8, 1849.
9. **Joel C. Jackson** was born ca 1830 and married **Eunice Davis**.
10. **Susannah Jackson** was born ca 1832 and married **John Waller** May 31, 1855.
11. **John Bowater Jackson** was born ca 1836 and married **Maris S. Nugent**.

See accounts on **Sarah, George W., Phoebe, Joel, and John Bowater**. No information has been found on the other children.

THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF BOWATER JACKSON, Hamilton County, 1846

Be it remembered that on this 15th day of November AD. 1846 the last will and Testament of **Bowater Jackson** deceased, was offered for probate which will and the proof and examination of Witnesses are as follows:

I, **Bowater Jackson** of Hamilton County, and State of Indiana, do make and publish this my last will and testament hereby revoking and making void all former wills by me at anytime heretotore made. I dispose of my worldly estate in the following manner:

FIRST: I direct that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid as soon after my decease as possible, out of the money's that shall come to the hands of my executors.

SECOND: I will that the farm and kitchen furniture, stocks, and all such things belonging to the farm, together with all moneys and effect that may be found shall belong to and be held by my widow for her support and convenience, and for the education of my three minor children, **Joel, Susannah, and John Bowater**.

THIRD: the land which I have, being the west half of the south east quarter of section three, township eighteen, and range three, east I will to my son **Joel Jackson**, the same to belong to him, his heirs, executors, administrators, assign, and to be put into the possession as soon as he shall arrive at the age of twenty-one years.

FOURTH: I will to my daughter **Susannah**, one bay mare.

FIFTH: Considering that my daughter **Sarah Vanderslice**, my son **Nathan H. Jackson**, my daughter **Eliza Franklin**, my son **George W. Jackson**, and my son **Jesse H. Jackson** have had their share of my estate, I therefore will that they shall have one dollar of my estate only.

SIXTH: It is my will that at the decease of my widow that my daughters **Phoebe Cook, Mary Jane, Caroline, and Susannah Jackson** shall share equally a certain portion of my farm, lying on the north side of the state road and containing forty acres, and further that **Mary Jane, Caroline and Susannah** shall have an amount of my property sufficient to make them equal with **Phoebe Cook** in consideration of what she received as a marriage dowry.

SEVENTH: I will that at the decease of my widow that, that portion of my farm lying on the south side of the state road shall belong to my son **John Bowater Jackson**, together with all farming implements and other property from then on belonging to him and his heirs, to hold forever, excepting the property covered by other claims of this will, or that may have to be sold to defray expenses.

I now make and ordain my sons **George W, and Jesse Jackson** to be the executors of this will. In witness of I, **Bowater Jackson**, the testator have here unto sat my hand and seal, this the sixth day of the tenth month, in the year of our Lord, Eighteen hundred forty-six

State of Indiana, Hamilton, County

Be it remembered that on the 15th day of November, 1846, personally appeared before me the undersigned Clerk of the Probate Court, of the County of Hamilton, in the State of Indiana, **Curtis Jackson**, one of the subscribing witnesses to the foregoing last will and Testament of **Bowater Jackson** deceased. Late of said county, who, after being duly sworn on oath says that he saw the said **Bowater Jackson** the testator, sign seal, and publish the foregoing will as and for his last will and testament, and heard said testator declare the same to be his last will and testament, and this affidavit further says that he this affidavit and **Leonard G. Davis** were called upon by said testator to sign their names to said will as the subscribing witnesses to the same and that he this affidavit and said **Davis** did so sign their names as such witnesses in the presence of said testator and in the presence of each other, and this affidavit further says that said **Bowater Jackson** was at the time of making said will about the age of sixty four years and of sound mind and memory and that he was not under the coercion or restraint of any person or persons what so ever as he verily believes and this affidavit further says that the foregoing is the same paper so signed by said **Bowater Jackson** as and for his last will and testament, and so attested as aforesaid.

Curtis Jackson

Subscribed and sworn to before the undersigned clerk of the Probate Court of Hamilton County, Indiana, on this 15th Dec. AD 1846.

Given under my hand and seal of said Court the date above written.

F. G. Burns, Clerk

Sarah Jane Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was born in 1810 in Guilford Co, NC, as the oldest child of **Bowater** and **Jennie (Mace) Jackson**. Her parents moved to Dallas Co, AL when she was a small child. She married **Jacob Vanderslice** in Dallas Co, in 1826.

Jacob was born in KY in 1800, the son of **Benjamin** and **Margaret (Scott) Vanderslice**, and a brother of **Scott Vanderslice** who married **Hannah Jessup**, the daughter of **Phoebe** and **Timothy Jessup**, and **Sarah's** first cousin.

After their marriage, they remained in Dallas Co, until around 1833-34. They moved to Hamilton, Co, IN, settling in Washington Township, where they remained until 1859. They then moved to Kansas.

Shortly moving to Kansas, **Jacob** enrolled in the 16th Regiment, Company K, of Kansas as a private on May 10, 1865 and would have been about 65 years old when he died, shortly after entering service at Camp Alkati, Nebraska Territory.

Sarah died Oct. 8, 1868 in Miami, KS. They were the parents of thirteen children. The first four were born in Dallas Co, AL, the other eight in Hamilton Co, IN. A list of their children follows:

1. **Mary Ann Vanderslice** was born in 1827. She married **Henry Carson** on Feb. 14, 1843. (**Henry** was born in Ohio in 1820.) They were living in Hamilton Co, IN in 1850. **Mary Ann** died Feb. 14, 1859 at 32 years of age. **Henry** and **Mary Ann** were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Laura A Carson**, born in 1844 in Hamilton Co, IN
 - b. **William Carson**, born in 1845 in Hamilton Co, IN
 - c. **Martha Carson**, born in 1848 in Hamilton Co, IN
 - d. **John M, Carson**, born in 1850 in Hamilton Co, IN
2. **Martha A. Vanderslice**, born Jan. 6, 1829. She married **Francis Marion Richards** Dec. 3 1847. **Francis** was born in 1824 in North Carolina. They lived in Hamilton Co, IN. They were the parents of two known children:
 - a. **Andrew Richards**, born in 1849
 - b. **Margaret Richards**, born in 1850
3. **Margaret C. Vanderslice** was born in 1831. She married **John J, Gooderick** June 22, 1848. She died Nov. 2, 1906 and was buried in Osawatomie, Miami Co, KS.

- 4- **Sarah Elizabeth Vanderslice** was born in 1832-33. She married **John M. Carson** July 21, 1851.
5. **Ann E. Vanderslice** was born in 1834 in Hamilton Co, IN and married **Eli A. Richards**.
6. **Nancy Vanderslice** was born in 1836 and married **D. L. Welsh**.
7. **Phoebe Vanderslice** was born in 1838 and married **William J. Miller**.
8. **Deborah S. Vanderslice** was born Dec. 29, 1840. She died Sept. 17, 1887 and was buried in the Indianapolis Cemetery in Miami Co, KS. **Deborah** was married three times:
 - 1) **Micager Goins** on July 31, 1859
 - 2) **James L. Cline** on Jan. 4, 1864
 - 3) **William Hurst** on Nov. 25, 1879.
9. **William N. Vanderslice** was born in 1842/3, in Hamilton Co, IN. He married **Mary E. Babcock** on July 2, 1868. **William** died July 4, 1892.
10. **Rebecca Mandana Vanderslice** was born Mar. 13, 1846 and died Jan. 22, 1924. She married **Samuel Nelson Gregg** Jan. 15, 1864.
11. **Joel Curtis Vanderslice** was born July 24, 1849 and died in Mar. 1938. He married **Sarah Jane Fox** in Waverly, KS.
12. **Rachel A. Vanderslice** was born Jan. 30 1851/52. She married **Wilson S. Lightle** June 6, 1868.
13. **Jacob Jackson Vanderslice** was born May 3, 1854. He married **Louisa Jane Lightle** Sept. 23, 1878. He died in Apr. 1944 in Lyndon, Osage Co, KS.

Nathan H. Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Nathan was born in North Carolina, June 2, 1816, The son of **Bowater Jackson** and **Jimmy (Mace) Jackson**. He died in Dallas Co, AL, Dec. 13, 1853. **Nathan** married **Selete (Lateta or Letitia) Flanakin** in 1835.

Selete was born in 1816, the daughter of **David Flanakin**. **David's** will was probated in 1822 in Dallas Co, AL, naming wife **Elizabeth**, sons **Vernon, Degrafton, Marshall, John M,** and **Hamilton** and daughter **Saletta**, wife of **Nathan H. Jackson**.

Nathan was only 37 years old when he died. He married young, as three of his children were already married when he died. An article written about one of his son-in-laws, **Joseph Robbins**, lists **Nathan** as of Quaker descent, and was a wealthy planter in Dallas Co. The following children were named in his estate papers (1853):

1. **Mary Ann Jackson**, wife of **Joseph Robbins**. See account.
2. **Statira Jackson**, born in 1838, wife of **George Robbins**.
3. **Sarah Jane Jackson**, born in 1840 wife of **George M. Martin**.
4. **Virginia Jackson**, born 1843 married **John K. White**.
5. **Octavia Jackson**, born in 1848.
6. **Elizabeth Jackson**, born in 1850.

Eliza Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Eliza was born in 1817, the daughter of **Bowater Jackson** and **Jenny (Jimmy) Mace**. She married **Jackson Fleniken**. **Jackson Fleniken** was born in Georgia in 1812. He was the son of **David** and **Elizabeth Fleniken**, and a brother of **Selete Fleniken** who was the wife of **Eliza's** brother **Nathan H. Jackson**. The name of **Fleniken** has many spellings, **Flanigan, Franklin, and Flanakin**.

This family was living in Dallas Co, AL in 1850, in Louisiana in 1860, and in Rusk Co, TX in 1870 and 1880. They were the parents of ten children:

1. **Elizabeth Fleniken** was born July 27, 1833 in Dallas Co, AL and died Dec. 6, 1915. She married **Thomas J. Hendricks** Jan. 12, 1853.
2. **William H. Fleniken** was born Dec. 18, 1835 in Dallas Co, AL and died Mar. 13, 1919. His first marriage was to **Sarah L. Lovings** on Jan. 23, 1861, and his second was to **Tabitha E. Brauer** on Nov. 7, 1872. **William** was a private in Company F, Louisiana Infantry. His name appeared on the role in Jan. and Feb. 1864 in Natchitoches, LA.
3. **Joel Fleniken** was born in 1838, in Dallas Co, AL.
4. **Pamela Fleniken** was born in 1842 in Dallas Co, AL. She married **Allen Birdwell** on Nov. 21, 1859.
5. **Eliza G. Fleniken** was born in 1844 in Dallas Co, AL. He married **Sarah Swaim** on Dec. 27,

1865. He enlisted June 6, 1863 as a private in Company F. Louisiana Infantry. The role for Jan. and Feb. 1864, reported him absent, in hospital at Natchitoches since Sept. 15, 1863.

6. **Marshall Fleniken** was born in 1846 in Dallas Co AL.
7. **Nathan Fleniken** was born in Nov. 1847 in Dallas Co AL. He married **Eliza J. Williams** in Oct. 26, 1871.
8. **Lora A. Fleniken** was born in 1851, Natchitoches, LA
9. **David N. Fleniken** was born Mar. 3, 1854 in Natchitoches, LA.
10. **Mary Fleniken** was born in 1856 and died in 1907/9 in Rush, TX.

Phoebe Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Phoebe was born in 1820 in Dallas Co, AL. She was the daughter of **Bowater** and **Jimmie (Mace) Jackson**. She grew up in Dallas Co, and married **Cyrus Cook** there ca 1840. They moved from Dallas Co to Washington Township, Hamilton Co, IN, and settled in. The 1860 census of Hamilton Co, IN, shows **Cyrus** as a farmer, real estate value \$4800, and that he was born in Indiana. **Phoebe's** age was listed 40 years. Five children were listed as living in their household, as was **Lindley H. Cook**, age 21. He may have been a brother of **Cyrus**. They were the parents of six children, all born in Indiana:

1. **Asa Cook**, born 1841
2. **William Cook**, born 1843
3. **Cynthia Cook**, born 1846
4. **Noami Cook**, born 1848
5. **Jesse Cook**, born 1856
6. **Arthur A Cook**, born 1858

George Washington Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

George was the son of **Bowater** and **Jenny (Mace) Jackson**. He was born ca 1820/21 in Mobile, AL. The year his parents moved from AL to Hamilton Co, IN is unknown. **George** married **Nancy Ann Carson** May 10, 1842 in Hamilton Co. See the narrative on **Nancy** below. The 1850 Hamilton Co census of gave his age at 30 years, and a farmer with real estate valued at \$300. At that time he was living next to his brother **Joel Jackson**. He was still living with nine children in Hamilton Co in 1860, near his uncle **Thomas Jackson**. Sometime after 1860, **George** moved from Indiana to Pottawattamie Township, Franklin Co, KS, where two more children were born.

While living in KS, **George** owned his own kiln and it is said he made the bricks for the first brick building in Ottawa, KS. **George** died in Sept. or Oct. of 1865, in Lone, Franklin Co, KS. He was buried in the Baker Cemetery in Lane. **George** and **Nancy Ann Jackson** were the parents of eleven children.

Nancy Ann Carson Jackson:

Nancy Ann Carson, wife of **George Washington Jackson**, was born Apr. 30, 1821 in Highland Co, OH. She was the daughter of **Hiram Carson** and **Clemma Pearce**.

Hiram Carson was born in Guilford Co, NC ca 1798, and died in Benton Co, IN. He is buried at Oak Grove Township in Benton, IN. He was the son of **Bowater Carson**.

Bowater Carson was born Jan. 6, 1775 in Guilford Co, NC, and married **Charity Pierce** Apr. 22, 1797 in Surry Co, NC. **Charity** was born 1775 in Guilford Co, NC and died Sept. 20, 1852 in Highland Co, OH. Both are buried in the Hicksite Quaker Cemetery in Paint Township, Highland Co. He was the grandson of **Uriah Carson** who was born in Ireland, and died Dec. 8, 1780 in Guilford Co, NC. **Uriah** married **Mary Ballard** and she died Aug. 31, 1806.

Nancy Ann's mother **Clemma Pearce** was born Jan. 4, 1801, and died Feb. 7, 1876. She was the daughter of **Enamel Job Pearce** and **Elizabeth Walcott**. **Enamel** was born in 1758 and **Elizabeth** was born May 12, 1861. The **Pearce (Pierce)** family were originally from Albany, NY, and the **Walcott** family were from Shrewsbury, Mormouth Co, NJ.

After the death of **George**, **Nancy Ann** married **Jesse Holloway** between 1870-1880. She died during the last of Feb. 1884, and is buried with her husband **George** in the Baker Cemetery, Lane,

Franklin Co, KS.

Information on the family of **George and Nancy Ann Carson Jackson** was sent by **Virginia Dain Jackson**, Osage City, KS. It was taken from Bible records, census records, and personal correspondence with other members of this family in 1960.

The following is a list of the children of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**:

1. **Sarah Ann Jackson** was born Feb. 15, 1843 in Indiana, and died July 15, 1892. She married **Absolam Rudd** Nov. 16, 1870.
2. **Rhoda Jane Jackson**, born In 1844 in Indiana. See account.
3. **Louis C. Jackson** was born Oct. 22, 1847 in Hamilton Co, IN. He married **Orpha Annie Hearn** Jan. 19, 1871, . He died Sept. 5, 1902 and was buried in Lone Wolf, Kiowa, OK See account.
4. **Nathan Hiram Jackson** was born July 24, 1849. He married **Samantha Carter** Feb. 12, 1874.
5. **William B. Jackson** was born Aug. 1, 1850. He married **Fanny Buttram** Feb. 12, 1874.
6. **Mary E. Jackson**, born In 1852. (No other information)
7. **George Nelson Jackson** was born May 9, 1855. He married **Sarah Miller** Dec. 28, 1877.
8. **Addie May (or Ada Mariah) Jackson** was born Jan. 22, 1857 in Springfield, Boone Co, IN. She married **Richard Cornelious** Feb. 22, 1877. She died Nov. 26, 1938 and was buried at Lane, Franklin Co, KS.
9. **Walter Perry Jackson** was born Mar. 9, 1858, and died Mar. 26, 1950. He married **Mary E. McCoy** Apr. 1882.
10. **Laura Bell Jackson** was born July 19, 1860 in KS and died May 27, 1912. She married **Lemuel Miller**.
11. **Sofa E. Jackson** was born Oct. 20, 1865 in KS. She married **Thomas Triplet** Aug. 30, 1883.

Louis C. Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Louis, the son of **George Washington Jackson** and **Nancy Ann Carson**, was born Oct. 22, 1847 in Hamilton Co, IN. He married **Orpha Annie Hearn** Jan. 19, 1871 in Osceola, Mississippi Co, AR. **Orpha** was born Feb. 1, 1851 in Mississippi Co, AR. She was the daughter of **John Hearn** and **Evaline Ruddell**. **Orpha Jackson** died May 9, 1901 in Lane, Franklin Co, KS, at the age of 50 years. She is buried in The Green Valley Cemetery, in Lane, KS.

Louis, enrolled in Company "G" 16th Regiment, KS, Volunteer Cavalry, on Nov. 24, 1863, where he served for two years. He was discharged at Fort Leavenworth, KS, Dec. 6, 1865. **Louis** died Sept. 5, 1902 in Lone Wolf, Kiowa Co, OK, at the age of 53 years and is buried in Lone Wolf, OK. **Louis** and **Orpha** were the parents of four known children:

1. **William Jackson**, born In Mississippi Co, AR and died as a small child.
2. **John Jackson** was born July 17, 1874 in Monroe Township, AR and died ca 1902-4. He married **Kate Manifee**, of Lane, KS. They had two children: **Tillie**, and **Lewis Jackson**.
3. **George Washington Jackson** See account.
4. **Lewis E. Jackson** was born Apr. of 1880 in Monroe Township, Mississippi Co, AR. (No other information on **Lewis**)

George Washington Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

George Washington Jackson was the third son of **Louis C. Jackson** and **Orpha Annie Hearn**. **George** was born May 26, 1878 in Osceola, Mississippi Co, AR. He married in **Anna Elizabeth Streme** in Ottawa, Franklin Co, KS., May 16, 1899. **Anna** was born Sept. 29, 1880 in Ripley, Brown Co, IL. She was the daughter of **John William Streme** and **Nancy Dewitt**. She died Sept. 13, 1947 in Culber, Jefferson, OR. **George** died Sept. 28, 1941 at age 63 years in Parker, Linn Co, KS. He is buried in Green Valley Cemetery, in Lane, KS.

George and **Anna** were the parents of eight children: **Viola (or Violet)**, **Lewis William**, **Bessie Lee**, **Hazel Geneva**, **James Ralph**, **Howard Allen**, **Ethel Maude**, and **Margaret Minnie Jackson**. They were the parents of three known children:

1. **Viola Dorothy Jackson** was the daughter of **George W.** and **Anna E. (Streme) Jackson**. She was born July 26, 1899 in Lane Franklin, KS. Died June 21, 1945 In Sioux Falls, Minnehaha, SD.

She married **Elmer Conklin** Feb. 22, 1917 in Franklin Co, KS. **Elmer** was born Oct. 6, 1891 in Arlington, SD. He was the son of **Lewis and Ingehorg (Larson) Conklin**. He died Nov. 18, 1971 in Oakland, CA and was buried in Arlington, SD. A list of their three children follows:

- a. **Annabelle Josephine Conklin**, born July 21, 1918 died Oct. 1919.
- b. **George Lewis Conklin**, born Nov. 24, 1922, died Dec. 1922.
- c. **Isabelle Violet Conklin**, born Nov. 2, 1920, in Arlington, SD. Her first marriage was to **Delno Avon Smith** Dec. 29, 1941. They had one daughter, **Jacqueline Dell Smith**. **Isabelle's** second marriage was to **Max Lester O'Starr** on July 2, 1947 in Tulsa, OK. **Max O'Starr** was born May 23, 1921. He was the son of **Edward Harold O'Starr** and **Mary Thelma Marinson**. **Isabelle** was **Max's** third wife.

1) **Jacqueline Dell Smith O'Starr** was born Sept. 13, 1942, in SD. Her first marriage was to **Theodore Norman Esser**. **Theodore** was born Aug. 7, 1939 in Oakland, CA. They were the parents of four children:

- a) **Theodore Norman Esser Jr.**, born Mar. 20, 1964.
- b) **Deanne Marie Esser**, born Apr. 18, 1969.
- c) **Heidi Louise Esser**, born Sept. 21, 1971.
- d) **Stacy Lynn Esser**, born Jan. 15, 1973.

Jacqueline's second marriage was to **Bruce Edward Bigler**. **Bruce** was born Apr. 4, 1934 in Oakland, CA, the son of **William Leslie Bigler** and **Elizabeth Adeline Burge**. **Bruce** and **Jacqueline** had one daughter:

- e) **Margaret Leslie Rose Bigler**, born Aug. 4, 1982

2. **Lewis William Jackson** was born Aug. 17, 1901 in Lane, Franklin Co, KS. He married **Grace Christine Bledsoe** July 2, 1935 in Ottawa, KS.

Grace was born Oct. 20, 1911 in Lane, KS, the daughter of **John Bledsoe** and **Bertha Webb**. **Lewis** died July 2, 1968 and is buried at the Green Valley Cemetery in Lane, KS. Family records on **Lewis** describe him as being 6 feet and 1 inch tall with black hair and blue eyes. He was a farmer and did some railroad work. He was very even tempered and was liked by relatives and friends. He was always willing to help anyone in need, and was a very loving and faithful husband and father. **Lewis** and **Grace** had one daughter and two sons, listed below:

a. **Thelma Rosetta Jackson** was born Mar. 25, 1941. She married **George Barnette Orrell** June 19, 1965 in Madras, OR. **George** was born Oct. 26, 1937. They had two daughters:

- 1) **Diane Mae Orrell**, born May 31, 1967
- 2) **Carolyn Christine Orrell**, born Dec. 14, 1968.

b. **George David Jackson** was born Nov. 6, 1943 in Miami Co, KS. He married **Connie Jo Debrick** Feb. 27, 1946. **Connie** was born Sept. 2, 1946, the daughter of **Elra James Debrick** and **Marjorie Jean Duodna**. **George** and **Connie** were the parents of four children:

- 1) **Sonya Raner** (married **James Allen Clark**)
- 2) **Jimmy Lewis**
- 3) **Robert Bryan**
- 4) **Scott Henry Jackson**.

c. **Lewis William Jackson** was born July 31, 1947 in Redmond, OR. He married **Joyce Ann Anderson** Aug. 1, 1964 in Linn Co, KS. **Joyce** was born in 1918 the daughter of **Clarence Edward Anderson**, and **Lula Mae Morris**. **Lewis** and **Joyce** had three children: **Barbara Ann**, **Partricia Mae**, and **Lewis William Jackson III**.

3. **Bessie Lee Jackson** was born Jan. 10, 1904 in Butler Co, KS. She died June 25, 1986 in Madras, OR, and was buried Redmond OR. **Bessie** married **Cyrus Arthur Burke** Oct. 21, 1923 in Sioux Falls, SD. **Cyrus** was born Jan. 9, 1887 in Grand Co, IN. **Cyrus** was the son of **Samuel Burke** and **Marand Miller**. **Cyrus Burke** died Mar. 1, 1952 in Culver, OR and was buried in Redmond. **Bessie** and **Cyrus** were the parents of ten children:

a. **Wava Arlene Burke** was born Dec. 21, 1924. She married **Jack Coffman** Aug. 15, 1948. **Jack** was born Apr. 29, 1918, the son of **B. H. and Arlene (Clapp) Coffman**. **Jack** and **Wava** and had two daughters:

- 1) **Mary Anna Coffman**, born May 17, 1952. She married **Kenneth Dan Shockey** Dec. 22, 1973. They had two children: **Nora** and **Timothy Wade**.
- 2) **Jane Elizabeth Coffman**, born Oct. 26, 1955, married **Robert Hunter** Aug. 27, 1976. They had one daughter: **Carriessa Ann Hunter**

- b. **Arthur Lee Burke** was born Sept. 9, 1923. He married **Shirley Darlene Jackson** Sept. 13, 1949. **Shirley** was born Dec. 3, 1932. They had two children, both adopted.
- 1) **Kelly Jo Burke** (married **Charles Allen Frier**)
 - 2) **Roger Kyle Burke**.
- c. **Carl Romance Burke** was born Aug. 29, 1928. He married **Marie Elizabeth Kentner** Dec. 3, 1949. **Marie** was born Nov. 7, 1926, the daughter of **William** and **Harriet Wattles Kentner**. They were the parents of three children:
- 1) **Beverly Ann Schneider**, married **George Ray Burke**.
 - 2) **Sharell Marie Schneider**, married **Gordon Wilson**
(**Beverly Ann** and **Sharell Marie Schneider** were from **Marie's** first marriage.)
 - 3) **Pamela Burke**, married **Kenneth Flory**. They had two children: **Troy** and **Randal Flory**.
- d. **Rosalie Mae Burke**, born June 17, 1931, in Monroe, OR. She married **Melvin Hoke** July 1, 1950. **Melvin** was born June 24, 1931 in KS, the son of **Paul Stanton** and **Mildred A. (Skinner) Hoke**. They were the parents of three children:
- 1) **Richard Eugene Hoke**, born May 9, 1951. He married **Beverly Irene Clark** July 24, 1970. Their children were **Jason**, **Lance**, and **Andrea**.
 - 2) **Raymond Lee Hoke**, born May 3, 1954. He married **Adene** Dec. 20, 1973. Their three children were: **Brian**, **Brandi**, and **Pamela Kay Hoke**
 - 3) **Elizabeth Cheryl Hoke**, born May 4, 1958. She married **Vernon Robertson** Aug. 26, 1978.
- e. **Paul Hubert Burke** was born Aug. 30, 1932, in Monroe, OR. He married **Ida Bernice Hoke** Dec. 28, 1952. **Ida** was born Oct. 7, 1934 in KS, the daughter of **Paul Hoke** and **Mildred Skinner**. **Paul** and **Ida** had three children:
- 1) **Katherine Dianne Burke** was born Nov. 1, 1953. Her first marriage was to **James Bryant**, and her second marriage was to **Edward Adams**. **Edward** and **Katherine** had two daughters.
 - a) **Tami Kay Bryant**, born July 6, 1976
 - b) **Lori Kee Adams**, born Apr. 18, 1980
 - 2) **Rodney Wade Burke** was born Apr. 5, 1956. He married **Kathryn Jeanette Williams** June 3, 1977. **Kathryn** is the daughter of **Wendell** and **Ann Macy**.
 - 3) **Christina Lorraine Burke** was born Jan. 3, 1959. She married **Danny Richard Walsor** on Aug. 20, 1977. **Danny** is the son of **Ernest A. Walston**, and **Carol Raver**.
- f. **Richard Samuel Burke** was born Mar. 4, 1934 in Monroe, OR. He married **Thelma Willard** on Apr. 11, 1953 in Bend, OR. **Thelma** was born Nov. 15, 1937, the daughter of **Irving Charles Willard**, and **Ethel Warner**. They had one son:
- 1) **Richard H. Burke** was born Apr. 6, 1955, in Reno, Nevada. He married **Elizabeth Ann Wertz** on Aug. 30, 1980. **Elizabeth** married a second time on Aug. 30, 1980, his name is unknown.
- g. **Joyce Darlene Burke** was born Apr. 20, 1937. She married **Harley Preston Bowden** in 1953. **Harley** was born Oct. 13, 1931. **Harley** and **Joyce** had four children:
- 1) **Robin Janette Bowden**, born Oct. 13, 1954. She married **Philip Tussing** on Aug. 3, 1974. They had two children, **Nathan** and **Joel Bowden**.
 - 2) **Nyla Darlene Bowden**, born Nov. 14, 1955. She married **Michael Bellish** on Apr. 17, 1976. They have one son, **Ryan Paul Bellish**.
 - 3) **Deborah Rowena Bowden** was born June 28, 1957. She married **John Hill** July 23, 1977. **John** was son of **Harold** and **Mariam Hill**.
 - 4) **Ronald Preston Bowden** was born June 16, 1958. He married **Cynthia Larson** and have one son, **Douglas Preston**, born July 13, 1985.
- h. **Darrel Dean Burke**, born Dec. 26, 1938, and died Oct., 5, 1941.
- i. **Georgie Ray Burke** was born May 25, 1940. He married **Beverly Ann Schneider** Dec. 31, 1960. **Beverly** was born Apr. 2, 1944. **Georgie** died Nov. 19, 1962. They had one son: **Russell Wane Burke**, born Aug. 31, 1961.
- J. **Karon Harriet Burke**, born Aug. 5, 1943, died Aug. 6, 1943.
4. **Hazel Geneva Jackson** was the daughter of **George Washington** and **Orpha Jackson** and was born Nov. 13, 1906 in Butler, KS. She married **George W. Thompson** Apr. 18, 1924. **George**

Thompson was born Oct. 31, 1887 in Ottawa, KS, the son of **William Wesley** and **Rosa (Howell) Thompson**. **George** and **Hazel** were the parents of four children:

- a. **Hazel Jean Thompson** was born Nov. 21, 1925. She married **Willard Evinger** Sept. 2, 1943. They were the parents of twelve children: **Dennison, Joyce, Rosa Marie, Elmer Joe, Hazel Jean, George Henry, Ethel Mae, Robert Herman, Avis June, Roy Dean, John Allen,** and **David Gene**.
 - b. **Ethel Marie Thompson** was born Sept. 3, 1927. She married **Bert William Knopsnyder**. They had one daughter: **Linda Sue**, born Aug. 5, 1953.
 - c. **William Alfred Thompson** was born July 18, 1929 and married **Marjorie Ellen Shore** Sept. 8, 1950. They had three children: **Martha, Penny,** and **James**.
 - d. **Joyce Ann Thompson**, born Apr. 18, 1934 and died Sept. 4, 1934.
5. **James Ralph Jackson** was the son of **George Washington** and **Orpha Jackson**. He was born Aug. 9, 1909 in Butler Co, KS, died Nov. 26, 1942 at age 33 years in Sioux falls, and was buried in Arlington, Kingsbury Co, SD.
6. **Howard Allen Jackson** was the son of **George Washington Jackson** and **Anna Elizabeth Streume**. He was born Mar. 6, 1912 in Lathum, Butler Co, KS. He married **Virginia Grace Dain** Dec. 24, 1939 in Parker, Linn Co, KS. **Virginia** was born Apr. 29, 1923 in Parker, Linn Co, KS. She was the daughter of **Cecile Dane** and **Francie Adams**. **Howard** and **Virginia** were the parents of five children and two foster children:
- a. **Leroy Dean Jackson** was born Oct. 24, 1940 in Parker, KS. He married **Joan Lillian Palenske** May 22, 1959. **Joan**, born Dec. 26, 1941, in Alma, KS, was the daughter of **Edward Henry Palenske** and **Eleanor Herbic**. They had three children:
 - 1) **Leroy Dean Jr.** was born Oct. 2, 1959 and married **Gina May Rogers** on Oct. 20 1964. **Gina** was the daughter of **Herbert** and **Nyla Miller Rogers**.
 - 2) **Duane Lynn Jackson** was born May 7, 1962 and married **Carol Annette Wilson** Sept. 3, 1983. **Carol** was the daughter of **Harold Dole Wilson** and **Margaret Jane Day**.
 - 3) **DeAnn Lillian Jackson** was born Sept. 8, 1964 and married **Mark Evan Morgan** June 5, 1982.
 - b. **Rosemary Howardine Jackson** was born Oct. 12, 1941. She married **Michael Patrick McGuire** in 1961. **Michael** was son the of **Robert** and **Verna Helen (Reed) McGuire**. **Rosemary's** second marriage was to **Georgie Kent Winklepleck** on June 2, 1972. She had two children by her first husband: **Donny Dee**, and **Michael**.
 - c. **Ethel Marcella Jackson**, born Dec. 16, 1942, married **William Eugene Martin** on Oct. 17, 1961 in Topeka, KS. **William** was born Dec. 24, 1942, the son of **Clarence Martin** and **Flora Daugherty**. They had two children:
 - 1) **Mark Allen Martin**, born July 12, 1962 in Topeka, KS.
 - 2) **Kimberly Rae Martin** was born Mar. 23, 1964 and married **Rickie Joe Kampschroder** on June 24, 1983. They had two children: **Karmic**, and **Kasi**.
 - d. **Charles Allen Jackson** was born Feb. 17, 1944. He married **Sonya Joan Fink** Oct. 5, 1963. **Sonya** was born Jan. 2, 1947, the daughter of **Karl Fink** and **Ella Hasenbank**. **Charles** and **Sonya** have two children:
 - 1) **Pamela Sue** was born Aug. 3, 1964 and married **Larry Dale Hiadky**.
 - 2) **Susan Joan**.**Charles's** second marriage was to **Deborah Lou McLucas** Sept. 1981. **Deborah** was the daughter of **Rayns Fraser** and **Ethel Waters McLucas**. They had one son, **Kevin Jackson**.
 - e. **Cheryl Jeannine Jackson** was born Dec. 1, 1948 in Miami, KS. She married **Ray Edward Carey** Aug. 19, 1966. **Ray** was born May 19, 1948, the son of **Harry** and **Dorothy Carey**. **Cheryl** died Sept. 7, 1968 in Topeka, KS, and was buried at Wabaunsee, KS.
 - f. **Darlene Bernadette Jackson** was born July 9, 1950, in Kansas City, KS.
 - g. **Elizabeth Anne Jackson** was also born July 9, 1950 in Kansas City, KS. **Darlene** and **Elizabeth** were twins and were wards of **Howard Allen** and **Virginia Jackson**.
7. **Ethel Maude Jackson** was born Jan. 25, 1915 in Atlanta, KS, died in Mar. of 1983 in Bend, OR, and was buried in the Pilot Butte Cemetery in OR. **Ethel Maude** was married four times:
- a. **Ralph Beets** who died in a car wreck
 - b. **Mloyd Creager** whom she later divorced.
 - c. **Roy Sullivan** who died in a boating accident.

- d. **Clinton H. Basin**, born July 1908, son of **Harry and Nettie Basin**.
- 8. **Margaret Minnie Jackson**, born June 20, 1917 in Rantoul, KS. She died Sept. 3, 1982 in Prineville, OR, and was buried Powell Butte, OR. Her first marriage was to **Ernest Richardson**, on Oct. 2, 1934. **Ernest** was born Apr. 18, 1913, and was the son of **Walter and Icie (Spencer) Richardson**. **Margaret's** second marriage was to **Joseph Urbanek** on Nov. 27, 1952. They had three children:
 - a. **Shirley Darlene Jackson** was born Dec. 3, 1932 and married **Arthur Burke** Sept. 13, 1949.
 - b. **Selma Yvonne Richardson** was born Jan. 7, 1935 and married **John J. Goodman** on Sept. 30, 1949. **John** was born Dec. 15, 1927. He was the son of **Clyde and Alta Henson Goodman**. They had four children: **David Wayne, Joyce Elaine, John J., and Robert Allen Goodman**.
 - c. **Jack Leroy Richardson** was born Nov. 25, 1938. He married **Saren Wilson** in 1976.

Rhoda Jane Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Rhoda was the daughter of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. She was born ca 1836 in Indiana. She married **David Bingham** of Butler, KS. They were the parents of eight children:

- 1. **Fred M. Bingham**, born June 19, 1863
- 2. **William W. Bingham**, born Mar. 22, 1867
- 3. **George B. Bingham**, born Mar. 25, 1869
- 4. **Martin H. Bingham**, born Dec. 5, 1870
- 5. **John R. Bingham**, born Nov. 13, 1872
- 6. **Adda M. Bingham**, born Mar. 1, 1877
- 7. **Kate E. Bingham**, born Mar. 16, 1882
- 8. **Annie F. Bingham**, born Oct. 6, 1884

Nathan Hiram Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Nathan was the son of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. He was born July 24, 1849 in Indiana and died in 1889 in Butler, KS. He married **Samantha Carter** on Feb. 12, 1874 in KS. **Samantha** was born in Indiana in 1857. They had three children, all born in KS:

- 1. **Rudd Jackson**, born in 1876
- 2. **Nellie Jackson**, born in 1879
- 3. **Walter Jackson**

William B. Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

William was the son of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. He was born Aug. 1, 1852 in Butler, KS. He married **Fanny Buttram** Feb. 12, 1874. They had three children: **Earl, Glen, and Doris Jackson**.

Mary E. Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born in 1852, the daughter of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. No further information is available.

George Nelson Jackson was born May 9, 1855 in Indiana, the son of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. His first marriage was to **Sarah A. Miller** on Dec. 23, 1877. **Sarah** was born in KS in 1861. They had six children: **Hattie, Opal, Walter, Bryce, Frances, and Effie B. Jackson**.

George's second marriage was to **Mrs. Lilly McDowell**, before 1890. They were the parents of two children: **Mabel**, and **Sopha Jackson**. Three other children, **Ruth, Earl, and Edward** were **Lilly's** from a former marriage.

Addie May or (Ada Mariah) Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Addie was the daughter of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. She was born Jan. 22, 1857 in Springfield, Boone Co, IN, and died Nov. 26, 1938 in Topeka, Shawnee Co, KS. She married **Richard Thomas Cornelius** on Feb. 22, 1877. **Richard** was born Apr. 4, 1865 in Henry Co, KY, the son of **John Bright Cornelius and Memerine Miles**, of Kentucky. He died July 6, 1941.

53

Addie and Richard are both buried in Lane, Franklin Co, KS. They were the parents of eight children:

1. Son, born in 1878 (stillborn)
2. **Grace Ethel Cornelius** was born July 22, 1879 in Franklin Co, KS. She married **Irwin Russell Egbert** Nov. 2, 1912 in Folsom, NM. **Grace** was **Irwin's** second wife, but the name of his first wife is unknown. **Irwin** was born May 25, 1875 in Chicago, Cooke Co, IL, the son of **Ira B. Egbert** and **Mary Russell**. He died May 30, 1956 at China Lake, CA and was buried at Riverside, CA. **Grace** and **Irwin** were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Bernard Russell Egbert**, born Nov. 13, 1914, and married **Margaret Starbuck** Aug. 1 1943.
 - b. **Addie Mary Egbert**, born Apr. 11, 1918
 - c. **Robert Louis Egbert** was born Aug. 5, 1922 and died Aug. 15, 1929, at age of 7 years.
3. **Cora Christina Cornelius** was born Oct. 6, 1880 in Franklin Co, KS. She married **Bert Lee Lord** June 4, 1902. **Bert** was born Oct. 9, 1878 in Franklin, KS, the son of **Charles Lee Lord** and **Alzada Esther Hale**. **Bert** died Apr. 15, 1959 in Franklin, KS, and is buried in the Highland Cemetery in Lane, KS. **Cora** died June 18, 1924 in Rocky Ford, Otero Co, Colorado and is buried near Ottawa, KS. They had no children.
4. **John Chesley Cornelius** was born June 2, 1881-2, in Franklin Co, KS. He married **Anna Isabel Brand** ca 1907 (June 30?) in Miami Co, KS.

Anna Brand was born Aug. 10, 1894 near Fontana, Miami Co, KS, was the daughter of **Louis Brand** and **Margaret Tebbe**.

John died Feb. 19, 1939 in Miami, KS. **John** and **Anna** were the parents of four children, all born in Fontana, Miami Co, KS:

- a. **Margaret Ruth Cornelius** was born Mar. 25, 1909. She married **Joe R. Peckham** May 16, 1933. **Joe** was born July 17, 1912, son of **Harry Thomas Peckham** and **Ida Belle Kinder**. They had no known children.
- b. **Elsie Evelyn Cornelius** was born Feb. 8, 1911. She married **Lute B. Hendrix** Oct. 12, 1932. **Lute** was born Apr. 8, 1909 in Lane, KS. He was the son of **Edgar Hendrix** and **Lisa Needham**. They had two children:
 - 1) **Dorothy Joan Hendrix** was born Oct. 14, 1931 and married **Edward James Austin** June 16, 1951.
 - 2) **Lois Hendrix** was born Oct. 28, 1938 and married **Donald Bracken** on Nov. 27, 1954.
- c. **Gladys May Cornelius**, born May 17, 1915. She married **Samuel Peter Baker, Jr.** May 23, 1937. **Samuel** was born July 26, 1908 in KS. He was the son of **Samuel Baker Sr.** and **Maggie Belle Baker**. They had three children: **Linda Jane** (married **Dwight Vogel**), **Helen Elizabeth**, and **Kathleen**.
- d. **Virginia Lee Cornelius** was born Oct. 9, 1925 and married **Oscar Lee Cavinee** Oct. 12, 1946. **Oscar** was born May 30, 1923, the son of **Harry Olin Cavinee** and **Glendora Bryan**. They had two daughters:
 - 1) **Cornelia Ann Cavinee**, born Aug. 21, 1948
 - 2) **Gail Sue Cavinee**, born Oct. 4, 1959.
- e. **Nelson Franklin Cornelius** was the son of **Richard Thomas Cornelius** and **Addie May Jackson** was born Dec. 1, 1883 in Franklin Co, KS. He married **Henrietta Dorothea Neiderland** June 18, 1910 in St. Louis, Missouri. **Henrietta** was born ca 1890. **Addie** died Jan. 21, 1945 in Minneapolis, MN. They were the parents of three children:
 - 1) **Richard Thomas Cornelius** was born July 14, 1911. His first marriage was to **Beatrice Lorraine Selinger**. **Beatrice** was born Sept. 23, 1920 in Minnesota, and was the daughter of **Henry** and **Rose (Litke) Solinger**. **Beatrice** died Aug. 5, 1950. They were the parents of three children: **Robert Scott**, **Carol Jean**, and **Douglas Ralph Cornelius**.

Richard's second marriage was to **Gwendolyn Isabel Gorman** Jan. 12, 1952.

Gwendolyn was born in 1927 in Surry England. They had two children: **Susan Charlene**, born in 1947, and **Michael Dale Cornelius**, born in 1952.

- 2) **Nelson Franklin Cornelius**, born Oct. 2, 1915, married **Isabell Taylor Allan**. They had two children:
 - a) **David Lynn**, born Aug. 15, 1940
 - b) **Roger Dale**, born Feb. 4, 1948.

- 3) **Lois Elaine Cornelius** was born Aug. 25, 1926, in Minneapolis, Minn. She married **John Fredrick Nissen** June 11, 1946. **John** was born in 1920 and was the son of **John Nissen** and **Carolyn Muschick**. They had three children:
 - a) **Belinda Elaine** born Mar. 26, 1947
 - b) **Amy Louise**, born Aug. 31, 1949
 - c) **John Fredrick, Jr.** born May 18, 1954.
- f. **Della May Cornelius** was born Nov. 2, 1885 in Lane, KS. She married **Henry Dunkak** Nov. 12, 1912. **Henry Dunkak** was born Feb. 15, 1883 in Germany. They had no children.
- g. **George Ralph Cornelius** was born Oct. 2, 1888 in Butler, KS. He married **Charlotte Murrin** June 7, 1913 in Maryville, Missouri. **Charlotte** was born June 8, 1890 and died Nov. 30, 1955. She was the daughter of **John** and **Anna Murrin**. They had one son:
 - 1) **John Cornelius** was born Sept. 19, 1920, in Hastings, NB. He married **Julia Johnson** Nov. 8, 1942. **Julia** was born Dec. 23, 1918 in Great Falls, MT. They were the parents of eight children: **Janine, Joan, Charlotte, Jon Mark, George, Mike, Paul, and Persis**.
 - h. **Tizrah Blanch Cornelius** was born Jan. 24, 1895 in Rantoul, KS, and died June 20, 1934 in Topeka, KS. **Tizrah** married **Ulyuss G. Rose** June 16, 1918 in Lane, KS. **Ulyuss** was born Sept. 3, 1897 in Harrisburg, Ill. He was the son of **William Stepleton Rose** and **Viola Isabel Recter**. They had one son:
 - a. **Glenn Rose** was born Apr. 25, 1922 in Lane, KS. His first marriage was to **Peggy Eva Christine Gibbs** on Aug. 1, 1947. His second marriage was to **Margie June Quarles** on Apr. 2, 1971.

After the death of **Tizrah**, **Ulyuss** married **Elizabeth Bessant**.

Walter Perry Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Walter was the son of **George Washington Jackson** and **Nancy Ann Carson**. He was born Mar. 9, 1858 in Indiana (or IL). His first marriage was to **Mary Elizabeth McCoy** in Apr. 1882 in Ottawa, KS. **Mary McCoy** was born Dec. 5, 1864 in Indiana and died July 14, 1907 in Winfield, KS. **Mary** was the daughter of **William Henry McCoy** and **Hulda Carter**. She was buried in Newkirk, OK.

Walter died Mar. 26, 1950 in Springfield, MO. They were the parents of four children:

- 1. **Olive Jackson**, born Jan. 18, 1884 in Lane, KS. She married **John Fredrick Harkins** Oct. 22, 1904. **John** was born Aug. 28, 1882 in Glenwood, NB, the son of **John Wesley Harkins** and **Levia Brown**. They were the parents of two children:
 - a. **Glen C. Harkin** was born Sept. 4, 1906 and married **Helen Kirkpatrick** May 19, 1927. They had two children:
 - 1) **Barbara Ruth**, married **Don L. Keller**
 - 2) **Nyda Carolyn**, married **Delbert Wilburn**.
 - b. **Nyda Elizabeth Harkins**, born June 13, 1910. She married **McDonald Sebring** May 11, 1929. They had one son:
 - 1) **Michael Sebring**, born July 7, 1936, and married **Betty Jane Garrison**. They have three children: **Michael, Susan Rene, and Cheryl Anne Sebring**.
- 2. **Bessie Jackson** was born Apr. 9, 1885 in Lane, KS. She married **Ralph Stewart** in 1906. **Ralph** was born Jan. 21, 1880, and died Oct. 12, 1943 in Hot Springs, NM. They were the parents of five children:
 - a. **Rae Stewart** was born Dec. 14, 1908 and married **Luther Stevens** May 24, 1927.
 - b. **Noland Stewart** was born Aug. 15, 1910 and married **Judy Brown** in 1937.
 - c. **Nadine Stewart** was born May 9, 1914 and married **William Gassett** in 1932.
 - e. **Marjorie Stewart** was born July 20, 1917 and married **Allen Howard** in 1937.
 - f. **Ralph Stewart** was born Jan. 30, 1921 and died Apr. 1921.
- 3. **Arville Jackson** was born June 5, 1886 in Severy, KS. He married **Anna Kahoe** ca 1916. They were the parents of 4 children: **Rita, Ruth, Walter and Perry Jackson**.
- 4. **Noland Clair Jackson**, born Aug. 26, 1905, in Newkirk, OK. He married **Aucra Denton** Mar. 13, 1929 in Oklahoma City. **Aucra** was born Apr. 21, 1912 in Mesa, AZ, the daughter of **Claude Hubbard Denton** and **Cyntha Wright**. They had one son:
 - a. **Noland Hubbard Jackson** was born Nov. 9, 1930. He married **Sylvia McKibben** Dec. 23, 1955 in Wichita, KS.

Sylvia McKibben was born Mar. 19, 1934 in OK, the daughter of **Rex McKibben** and

Beulah Hackleman.

Noland and Sylvia were the parents of two children:

- 1) **Noland Tracy Jackson**, born Jan. 21, 1957
- 2) **Kelly Clair Jackson**, born Feb. 7, 1960

Sopha E. Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Sopha was born Oct. 25, 1865, the daughter of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. She married **Thomas Triplett** Aug. 30, 1883. **Thomas** was born in Indiana in 1860, the son of **David A. and Hulda Triplett**. They had two children:

1. **Irving Triplett**, died in June of 1963.
2. **Christena Triplett** was born in Lane, KS and married **Mart Fields**

Laura Bell Jackson (George W., Bowater, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Laura was the daughter of **George Washington and Nancy Ann (Carson) Jackson**. She was born July 19, 1860 in KS, died May 27, 1912 in Garnett, KS, and was buried in Sutton Valley, KS. She married **Lemuel Miller** ca 1878. **Lemuel** was born Sept. 25, 1855 in Henriette, OH, the son of **Daniel and Nancy Miller**. They were the parents of eight children:

1. Daughter, born and died in 1879, in Rantoul, KS. (a twin)
2. Daughter, born and died In 1879, in Rantoul, KS. (a twin).
3. **Pearl Miller** was born Oct. 30, 1881 and died in 1902. She married **Orville (Orval) Jordan** ca 1899. **Orville** was born Apr. 2, 1880 in Osage Co, KS, the son of **James L. and Melvina (Herron) Jordan**. They were the parents of two children:
 - a) **Erma Jordan** was born July 25, 1900, and died May 11, 1920 in OK. She married **Albert Wilson** in 1919. **Albert** was born Feb. 27, 1897, the son of **Clinton and Rosa Elwell**. They had no children.
 - b) **Floyd Jordan** was born June 2, 1902 in Rantoul, KS, married **Laura Hall** Oct. 9, 1950.

Laura

was born Feb. 24, 1909 in PA, the daughter of **Charles Raymond Hall and Blanche Compton**. They were the parents of eleven children:

- 1) **Vera Jordan**, born Apr. 4, 1928, married **James Easteppe** Feb. 25, 1950.
 - 2) **Theda Jordan**, born in 1930, married and **Elmo Nix**.
 - 3) **Lawrence Jordan**, born 1931, married **Shirley Jerome**
 - 4) **Clara Jordan**, born 1934, married **Lorin Brooks**
 - 5) **Norma Jordan**, born in 1936, married **Richard Clugston**
 - 6) **Lewanna Jordan**, born in 1938, married **Thomas Brown**
 - 7) **Noami Pearl Jordan** was born in 1940. Her first marriage was to **Larry Davenport**.
 - 8) **Carol Jordan**, born In 1943, married **Jimmy Charles Burley**
 - 9) **Martin Jordan**, born May 14, 1945
 - 10) **Lyle Jordan**, born Jan. 4, 1947
 - 11) **Patricia Jordan**, born Jan. 30, 1948.
4. **Frank Miller**, born Oct. 31, 1882, in Rantoul, KS, died in 1950, married **Hazel Williamson**.
 5. **Jay Miller** was born in 1884 died Dec. 30, 1912. No further information is available.
 6. **Fred Miller**, born Aug. 15, 1887 in Rantoul, KS. married **Dora Lela Garretson** Sept. 22, 1919 in Wichita, KS. **Dora Lela Garretson** was born Mar. 22, 1899 In Tecumseh, NB and died Jan. 9, 1962 in Wichita, KS. She was the daughter of **E. B. Garretson and Henretta Louise Peuter**. **Fred and Dora** had eight children:
 - a. **Fred Ray Miller Jr.** was born Aug. 16, 1920 in Munden, KS. He married **Virginia Bayless**, July 7, 1945 in Ashland, Wisconsin.
Virginia Bayless was born July 5 1922 in Wisconsin, the daughter of **George Donald Bayless and Lillian Engelman**.
Fred and Virginia had three children: **Diana Jean, Fred Ray III, and George Donald Miller**.
 - b. **June May Miller** (twin to **Jean Fay**) was born Aug. 24, 1921 in Munden, KS. She married **Gene Gould Greathouse** Aug. 29, 1942 in Wichita, KS. **Gene** was born July 16, 1916 and died Feb. 11, 1969. They were the parents of four children: **Patricia Jean, Judy May, Carol Louise, and Steven Roger**.

- c. **Jean Fay Miller** (twin to **June May**) was born Aug. 24, 1921 and died at birth.
 - d. **Alberta Lorene Miller** was born Mar. 9, 1923, in Peck, KS. She married **Yale Thomas Cook** June 14, 1942. **Yale** was born July 30, 1922 in Wichita, KS, the son of **Merle** and **Josephine Cook**. They were the parents of two children: **Phylis Lorene**, (married **Eugene Rochat**), and **Ronald Cook**.
 - e. **Harold Lloyd Miller** was born Oct. 20, 1924. He married **Sue Holloway** July 5, 1952 in Dallas, TX. **Sue** was born Dec. 15, 1952, in Collins, TX, the daughter of **Milton Riley Holloway**. They were the parents of two children: **David Lee**, and **Donald Lloyd Miller**.
 - f. **Doris Louise Miller** was born Aug. 17, 1926 in Peck, KS. She married **Vincent John Hoheisel** Mar. 15, 1947. They were the parents of two children: **Donna Marie**, and **Glen William Hoheisel**.
 - g. **Audrey Elizabeth Miller** was born June 23, 1928 in Peck, KS. She married **Miles Morris Austin** Oct. 17, 1948 in Wichita, KS. They were the parents of three children: **Dennis Eugene**, **Lloyd Gene**, and **Ernest Lee Austin**.
 - h. **Laura Bell Miller** was born Aug. 18, 1931 in Peck, KS. She married **Howard Charles Kraft** June 13, 1951 in Ft. Hood, TX. **Howard** was born Dec. 9, 1925. They were the parents of two children: **Katherine Elaine**, and **Kevin**.
7. **Abbie Miller** was the daughter of **Lemuel Miller** and **Laura Jackson**, born Nov. 28, 1889 in Rantoul, KS. She married **Ralph Paul**. **Ralph** was born Aug. 23, 1878, the son of **J. S. Paul** and **Elnora Winans**. He died Jan. 2, 1960 in Ottawa, KS. They were the parents of four children:
- a. **Ray Glen Paul** was born Nov. 7, 1910 in Garnett, KS and married **Ida Lawrence**. They had two children:
 - 1) **Ellen Louise Paul**, born Feb. 18, 1929, and married **Harley Harmon**. They had two children: **Sue Ellen** and **Mark Alan**.
 - 2) **Carol Dean Paul**, born Oct. 2, 1932, married **Jeanette Kelly**. They had three children: **Richard Dean**, **Susan Marie**, and **Steven Carroll Paul**.
 - b. **Merle Ernest Paul** was born Feb. 2, 1912, in Garnett, KS and married **Eva Young**. They had three children: **Merle Paul Jr.**, **Gordon Lee**, and **Mauritta Mae Paul**.
 - c. **Eugene Marion Paul** was born July 5, 1914 and married **Gladys Shenk**. They had two children: **Virginia Jean** and **Barbara Irene Paul**.
 - d. **Ruby Mae Paul**, born July 2, 1917, married **Edwin Schwarz**. They had two children: **Linda Lou**, and **Janet Kay Schwarz**.
8. **Carl B. Miller** was the son of **Lemuel Miller** and **Laura Belle Jackson**. He was born in 1896 in Rantoul, KS, and married **Bertha Williamson**.

Joel C. Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel)

Joel was born in Dallas Co, AL around 1830, the fourth son and the ninth child born to **Bowater** and **Jimmie (Mace) Jackson**. He moved with his parents to Hamilton Co, IN around 1846.

Joel married **Eunice Davis** Sept. 13, 1849. **Eunice** was the daughter of **Charles** and **Bridget (Hadley) Davis**. She was disowned for marriage contrary to the discipline by Richland, MM, on July 3, 1850. **Joel** was listed on the 1850 census of Hamilton Co, IN "age 20 years, wife **Eunice** age 18, with real estate value \$400". He was living in Noblesville Township, Hamilton Co, in 1880.

In **Bowater's** will, (**Joel's** father) **Joel** was left "1/2 of quarter section three when he became twenty-one years of age." It did not say how many acres it contained.

Joel and **Eunice's** known children were:

1. **Loticia Jackson**, born ca 1852
2. **Viola A. Jackson**, born ca 1854
3. **Charles M, Jackson**, born ca 1857
4. **George I. Jackson**, born ca 1859
5. **Julia A. Jackson** was born July 14, 1863 and married **Dr. Isaac Davenport** Mar. 31, 1881.
6. **John Frank Jackson**, born ca 1868
7. **Maude Jackson**, born ca 1862

Joel C. Jackson died Dec. 5, 1902 in Sheridan, Hamilton Co, IN. **Eunice Davis Jackson** was born in

North Carolina, and died at age 72 on Mar. 15, 1905 in Sheridan, Hamilton Co, IN.

John Bowater Jackson (Bowater, Curtis, Samuel)

John Bowater Jackson was born in 1835, the youngest son of **Bowater Jackson** and **Jimmie Mace**. He enlisted on Aug. 31, 1861 in Noblesville, IN as a sergeant in Company D, 26th Regiment, Indiana Volunteers. He and was honorably discharged Sept. 2, 1864. He was under the command of **A. D. Rose**.

He was detailed on or about Nov. 7, 1861 as one of the advance guards in a place called Greasy Creek, between Sidalia and Springfield, MO. That night, the enemy fired on them and in the skirmish **John** fell about twenty feet down an embankment. He struck his left leg on the shin bone against a rock about half way between his knee and ankle. That produced varicose veins and paralysis of his whole left side which disabled him from manual labor and resulted in disease of left lung.

He was carried by ambulance to Tipton, MO, where he was treated and given a 60 day furlough. He later rejoined his Regiment and did light work until June 1862. He was placed in the general hospital in Raleigh, MO, where he remained until his discharge. He lived in Hamilton Co, IN after leaving the service.

He applied for a pension in Hamilton Co, IN on Oct. 29, 1870. He was 35 years old at that time and lived in Noblesville, Hamilton Co, IN. The pension granted him \$12 per month, beginning the Jan. 8, 1881, and two dollars a month for each additional child. He was elected Sheriff of Hamilton Co, IN and served from 1864 to 1866.

John B. was married twice. His first wife was **Maria Neugent** who died Mar. 11, 1860. They had one daughter: **Ella Jackson**, born in 1858.

His second marriage was to **Susan B. Williams** on Mar. 23, 1865. They were married by a minister in Westfield, IN. **John B.** died Jan. 2, 1880. **Susan** died Jan. 17, 1891.

John and **Susan** had five children:

1. **Winifred Jackson**, born Sept. 13, 1867
2. **Bessy Jackson**, born May 19, 1869
3. **Marie L. Jackson**, born Mar. 19, 1871
4. **Susan Jackson**, born July 10, 1872
5. **John Clare Jackson**, born May 30, 1875

Beulah Jackson (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Beulah Jackson was born ca 1787 in Surry Co, NC. She was the daughter of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**. **Beulah** grew up in Surry Co, NC and was married to **Caleb Garrett** around 1804. **Caleb** was born in Surry Co, on Mar. 20, 1778, the son of **Welcome Garrett** and **Phoebe Ann Sumner**. **Ruth (Beals) Jackson** was the daughter of **Bowater Beals**, and the granddaughter of **John** and **Sarah (Antrim) Beals**.

Caleb owned land in Surry Co, where they lived for several years, **Caleb** received a certificate from Westfield MM on May 9, 1807 for himself and two sons, **Cyrus** and **Nathan**. The certificate was to Deep River MM in Guilford Co, NC where his name frequently appeared in the records. The minutes also show that on Sept. 2, 1813 he was officially complained of, for not attending meetings, and for deviation from plainness. A committee was appointed to visit him and on Sept. 6, 1813 reported that he was "not appearing disposed to make satisfaction". The meeting disowned him from being a member. Some time after this, he identified himself with the Christian (Campelite) Church, where he retained membership to the end of his life. He was a farmer, a physician, and a preacher of the gospel.

Caleb moved with his family to Washington Co, IN in 1816 where he practiced medicine. He was living with his second wife in Danville, IN in 1829.

Beulah (Jackson) Garrett died in 1820 in Washington Co, IN. **Caleb** and **Beulah** were the parents of

nine children. After **Beulah's** death, **Caleb** married **Cynthia Paul**. **Cynthia** was born in 1803.

Caleb Garrett died in Danville, IN, July 31, 1831, and his second wife **Cynthia** died the following day. They were the parents of four children. A son-in-law, **Samuel McPheeters** was appointed guardian over the minor orphans of **Caleb** and **Cynthia**.

The following is a list of children of **Caleb Garrett** and his first wife **Beulah Jackson**:

1. **Cyrus Garrett** was born Apr. 12, 1804. He married **Betsey Hamerly** and they lived in Winchester, IN.
2. **Nathan Garrett** was born Nov. 19, 1806. He married **Sarah Puckett** and they lived in Randolph Co, IN.
3. **Caroline Garrett** was born Dec. 8, 1808 and married **Joseph Clements**. They lived in Hendricks Co, IN.
4. **Luther Martin Garrett** was born Dec. 9, 1810 and married **Anna Bower**. They lived in Randolph Co, IN
5. **Eliza Anna Garrett** was born Jan. 15, 1812 and married **Samuel McPheeters**.
6. **Julia Ann Garrett** was born Oct. 9, 1814. She married **Jesse Coffin** and they lived in Hendricks Co, IN.
7. **Merlin Garrett** was born in 1817 and died in an accident in 1822.
8. **Emily Garrett** was born Dec. 26, 1818. She married **John Simmons** and they lived in OR.
9. **Nancy Garrett**, born in 1820, died in 1820.

The following is a list of children of **Caleb Garrett** and **Cynthia Paul**, his second wife:

10. **Paulina Garrett** was born in 1824 and died Mar. 4, 1908. She married **James Lewis**. **James** served for three years in the Union Army and was a prisoner for six months. They lived in Danville, IN.
11. **Caleb Garrett Jr.** was born in 1826 and died in 1900. He married **Abigail Fudge** and lived in Morgan Co, IN.
12. **William Garrett** was born Apr. 28, 1828. He married **Tabitha Evans** and lived in Iowa and NE.
13. **Lewis Garrett** was born Apr. 16, 1831 in Danville, IN. He was only four months old when his parents both died.

Cyrus Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Cyrus was the eldest son of **Caleb Garrett** and **Beulah Jackson**. He was born Apr. 12, 1804. His parents moved from Surry Co, to Guilford Co, NC when he was about three years old. They moved to Indiana in 1816.

Cyrus was married three times. His first wife was **Betsy Hamerly**. The name of his second wife is unknown. He married his third wife **Fannie Elizabeth Smith** Mar. 20, 1840 in Porter Co, IN. **Fannie** was born Mar. 17, 1822, and was a native of Brooklyn, NY.

Cyrus was a printer by trade and worked in many different towns. He left his home in Winchester, IN in 1865 for a trip to Cincinnati. His family was going to Brooklyn, NY and he was to meet them later. He wrote to the family for a while. His last letter, dated July 16, 1865, stated that he was connected with the Times office, and would join the family in about two weeks. He was not heard from again. **Fannie** searched for him at great length, but no trace of him could be found. He was said to have been a very large man standing six feet, four inches.

Cyrus had no children by his first and second wife. He and his third wife, **Fannie Smith** were the parents of seven children:

1. **Mary Elizabeth Garrett**, born Mar. 1842, and died Apr. 1852.
2. **Francis Smith Garrett**, born Jan. 6, 1845. See account.
3. **Julia Ann Garrett**, born Oct. 3, 1847 See account.
4. **Amanda Louise Garrett**, born Oct. 12, 1849. See account.
5. **Henry Clay Garrett** was born July 26, 1851 and died Apr. 1852.
6. **Emily Melinda Garrett**, born Apr. 22, 1859. See account.
7. **Abraham Lincoln Garrett** was born Apr. 1861 and died Apr. 1862.

Francis Smith Garrett was the son of **Cyrus** and **Fannie Garrett**. He was born June 6, 1845 in Buffalo, NY. He was a printer by trade. He married **Elizabeth Helena Young** of Brooklyn, on July 1, 1866. He died May 20, 1888. His widow was living in Brooklyn in 1903. They were the parents of ten children:

1. **Willie Cyrus Garrett** was born Feb. 20, 1867 and died Dec. 13, 1871.
2. **Fannie Elizabeth Garrett** born Mar. 29, 1869.
3. **Orilla Florence Garrett** was born Nov. 12, 1872.
4. **Grace Centennial Garrett** was born Mar. 1, 1876 and died Aug. 5, 1876.
5. **Hattie Hamilton Garrett** was born Feb. 16, 1877 and died July 2, 1878.
6. **Mamie Garrett** was born Dec. 13, 1878 and died Dec. 24, 1878.
7. **Francis James Garrett** was born Nov. 20, 1872 and died July 7, 1880.
8. **George Gilbert Garrett** was born Jan. 4, 1882 and died July 26, 1882.
9. **Amanda Louise Garrett**, born Apr. 13, 1883.
10. **Edward Francis Garrett** was born Aug. 17, 1885 and died Oct. 18, 1887.

Julia Ann Garrett was born Oct. 3, 1847 in Detroit MI, the daughter of **Cyrus** and **Fannie Garrett**. She died July 17 1888 in Brooklyn, NY. She married in **Stephen W, Danegar** 1872. They were the parents of three children:

1. **Stephen Francis Danegar**, born Aug. 9, 1873
2. **George Danegar** was born Oct. 8, 1875 and died Mar. 1, 1879.
3. **Sarah Laura Danegar** was born May 19, 1878 and died May 16, 1883.

Amanda Louise Garrett was born Oct. 12, 1849 in Detroit, MI, the daughter of **Cyrus** and **Fannie Garrett**. She and died July 7, 1884. She moved to Brooklyn, NY with her mother. **Amanda** married **Edward H. Wood** of Brooklyn Apr. 20, 1870. They had seven children, but only one survived to adulthood:

1. **Gilbert Francis Wood** was born Mar. 29, 1871 and died Feb. 13, 1882.
2. **Edward Wood**, born Aug. 1873, died in Oct. 1873.
3. **Clara Elizabeth Wood**, born Dec. 21, 1874, died Sept. 20, 1875.
4. **Mamie Wood**, born Oct. 14, 1876, died Sept. 1877.
5. **Edward Cyrus Wood**, born June 15, 1878.
6. **Helen Louise Wood**, born July 6, 1881, died Aug. 20, 1881.
7. **George W. Wood**, born July 6, 1884, died Aug. 28, 1884.

Emily Melinda Garrett was the daughter of **Cyrus** and **Fannie Garrett**. She was born Apr. 22, 1859 in Danville, IN. She moved with her mother to Brooklyn, NY when she was two years old. **Emily** married **Roderic A. Hewitt** Dec. 16, 1877. **Roderic's** occupation was a carriage trimmer. They had two children:

1. **Howard Hewitt**, born Sept. 26, 1878, died Jan. 1880.
2. **Clarence Hewitt**, born June 1883, died in childhood.

Nathan Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Nathan was born Nov. 19, 1806 in Surry Co, NC. His parents moved from Guilford Co to Washington Co, IN in 1816, and in 1829 they moved to Danville, IN.

Nathan grew up in Indiana and in 1834 moved to Randolph Co, where he remained for the rest of his life. He taught school near Cerro Gordo, was elected sheriff in 1836 and served two terms. He was elected auditor of the county in 1846 and served continuously in that capacity fourteen years. He lived in Winchester until 1859 when he moved to his farm in Nettle Creek Township.

He enlisted as a private in the Seventh Indiana Cavalry and held the position of quartermaster and rank of first lieutenant after serving three years.

Nathan was married twice, his first wife was **Sarah Puckett**, whom he married in 1827. She was the daughter of **Zacharia Puckett**. She was born Sept. 12, 1809, and died May 11, 1849. **Nathan** and

Sarah were the parents of six children.

Nathan's second marriage was to Mrs. Malinda (Hunt) Strahan. Malinda was the daughter of Bazel Hunt. She was born Feb. 4, 1817 and survived her husband for a number of years. Nathan died Oct. 7, 1871. They were the parents of six children:

The following is a list of children of Nathan Garrett and Sarah Puckett:

1. **Cyrus Garrett** was born Apr. 6, 1828 and died Aug. 31, 1828.
2. **Emily Garrett** was born Aug. 7, 1829 in Hendricks Co, IN. She moved to Randolph Co, IN with her parents in 1834. She married **Allen O. Neff** of Randolph Co in 1848. **Emily** died Sept. 29, 1860 and **Allen** died in 1882. They had one known child:
 - a. **Sarah S. B. Neff**, born Dec. 26, 1849.
3. **Beulah Garrett** was born Dec. 29, 1830, in Hendricks Co, IN. She married **Alonzo Monroe** around 1846 in Randolph Co, IN. **Beulah** died Nov. 10, 1853. They had two known children:
 - a. **Helen M. Monroe**. No information
 - b. **Warren Monroe**, died Sept. 28, 1875.
4. **Sylvania Garrett**, born Oct. 14, 1833.
5. **Duane Garrett**: was born Sept. 28, 1835, in Randolph Co, IN. **Duane** was a soldier during the Civil War and served in 1st. Indiana heavy artillery. His first marriage was to **Henrietta Neff** July 27, 1856. **Henrietta** was born July 7, 1837, the daughter of **Lewis** and **Susan Neff**. They settled on a farm in Randolph Co, IN. His second marriage was to **Mary A. Benifiel** on May 29, 1894. **Mary** was born June 12 1856, the daughter of **George** and **Elizabeth Benifiel**. **Duane** died Nov. 13, 1902. **Duane** and **Henrietta** were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Oristes Garrett**, born June 8, 1857, died Sept. 11, 1858.
 - b. **Charles Garrett**, born June 16, 1858.
 - c. **Emily Garrett**, born Sept. 29, 1860, died May 5, 1863.
6. **Prentice Garrett** was born Aug. 18, 1838 in Randolph Co, IN. He served during the Civil War in 1861 in the 8th Regiment for three months, then three years in the 69th Indiana Volunteers. He was disabled Feb. 1863 at Arkansas Post. He married in **Sarah Kate Darrah** in 1861. **Prentice** died in 1897 and **Sarah** died July 11, 1908. They lived in Winchester, IN and they had four known children:
 - a. **Lane Garrett**, born Oct. 9, 1861, died Feb. 16, 1862
 - b. **Lillie A. Garrett**, born Jan. 7, 1863
 - c. **Cynthia Belle Garrett**, born July 7, 1864
 - d. **Beulah May Garrett**, born July 13, 1875

The following is a list of children of Nathan Garrett and his second wife Malinda Hunt:

7. **Fremont Garrett** was born Nov. 2; 1851 in Randolph Co, IN. **Fremont** was educated in the schools of Randolph and made the practice of law his profession. He married **Addie Trueblood** Feb. 23, 1871. **Addie** was born Nov. 5, 1852 and died in 1889.

Fremont's second marriage was to **Anna Rooney** on Sept. 14, 1892. **Anna** was the daughter of **Patrick Rooney** and **Catherine Mahoney**, and had been previously married to a man named **Robinson**. They lived in Winchester, IN. **Fremont** died Jan. 19, 1903. He had six children by his first wife **Addie**, and three children by his second wife **Anna**.

The following is a list of children by his first wife **Addie**:

- a. **Arthur Thompson Garrett**, born Nov. 20, 1871
- b. **Egbert Welcome Garrett**, born Jan. 17, 1874, died Sept. 23, 1874.
- c. **Eddie Garrett**, born Aug. 2, 1875, died Jan. 5, 1876.
- d. **Myrtle Sylvania Garrett**, born Jan. 2, 1877.
- e. **Edna Garrett**, born Oct. 18, 1879.
- f. **Nellie Garrett**, born Oct. 5, 1882.

The following is a list of children by his second wife **Anna**:

- g. **Frank Garrett**, born May 28, 1896, died Dec. 8, 1904
- h. **Frederick Garrett**, born June 11, 1897
- i. **Catherine Garrett**, born June 26, 1900
8. **Egbert Garrett** was born Aug. 10, 1854 and married **Eva Jameson**.

- 9. **Jesse Benton Garrett** was born Aug. 10, 1856 and married **Elihu Swain**.
- 10. **Carrie Garrett** was born in 1858 and died in infancy.
- 11. **Lillie F. Garrett** was born in 1860 and died in infancy.
- 12. **Welcome Elsworth Garrett** was born Oct. 10, 1862, in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Frances Hunt**, and they lived in Winchester, IN. **Welcome** died June, 1905. There was one known son:
 - a. **Ronald Garrett**, born Dec. 7, 1901.

Caroline Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Caroline born Dec. 3, 1808, in Guilford Co, NC, the daughter of **Caleb Garrett** and **Beulah Jackson**. Her parents moved from Guilford Co, NC to Hendricks Co, IN when she was about eight years old. She grew up in Indiana and married **Joseph N. Clements** June 11, 1837 in Tippecanoe Co, IN.

Joseph was born Aug. 12, 1796 in Charles Co, MD, the son of **William Franklin Clements** and **Anna Combs**. They moved from Maryland to Nelson Co, KY, and in 1833 to Hendricks Co, IN.

Joseph died Apr. 13, 1871. The date of **Caroline's** death is unknown. They were the parents of five children:

- 1. **Ephrage Clements** (No information)
- 2. **Eliza Jane Clements** was born June 15, 1842. She married **John D. Wischart** Oct. 8, 1861. **John** was a farmer and stock dealer. He was the son of **John** and **Mary Wischart**. They lived in North Salem, Hendricks Co, IN, and had five children:
 - a. **Dr. William H. Wischart**, born Aug. 28, 1863.
 - b. **Effie F. Wischart**, born Dec. 17, 1870.
 - c. **Dr. Oscar Wischart**, born Sept. 24, 1874.
 - d. **Letitia Wischart** born, Dec. 23, 1879.
 - e. **Victor Wischart**, born in 1885.

Egbert Garrett was born Aug. 20, 1854 in Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Nathan** and **Malinda Garrett**.

He grew up in Randolph Co, and married **Eva Jameson** Jan. 5, 1877. **Eva** was born Sept. 11, 1858, the daughter of **John** and **Evaline Jameson** of Missouri. They lived in Winchester, IN and were the parents of eight children:

- 1. **Celia Alice Garrett**, born Oct. 31, 1877
- 2. **Nathan E. Garrett**, born Aug. 22, 1879
- 3. **Norville Fremont Garrett**, born Sept. 2, 1882
- 4. **Mabel Garrett**, born Mar. 9, 1885, died Mar. 30, 1886
- 5. **Irmia Garrett**, born Jan. 14, 1887
- 6. **Opal Garrett**, born in 1889
- 7. **Volney Garrett**, born June 17, 1892
- 8. **Frances C. Garrett**, born Apr. 16, 1897, died May 29, 1908

Jessie Benton Garrett was born Aug. 10, 1856 in Randolph Co, IN. She was the daughter of **Nathan Garrett** and **Malinda Hunt**. She married **Elihu Swain** Feb. 18, 1872. **Elihu** was a merchant and a farmer. They lived in Iola, Allen Co, KS. They were the parents of six children:

- 1. **Corwin Duane Swain**, born Mar. 16, 1874
- 2. **Ira Nathan Swain**, born Mar. 14, 1876
- 3. **Bertha Brainard Swain**, born Dec. 27, 1883
- 4. **Mabel Elsie Swain**, born July 30, 1888
- 5. **Blaine Cecil Swain**, born July 26, 1891
- 6. **Anna Phoebe Swain**, born Oct. 5, 1895, died Dec. 9, 1897.

Caroline Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Caroline Garrett was born Dec. 3, 1808 in Guilford Co, NC. Her parents moved from Guilford Co to Hendricks Co, IN when she was around eight years old. She grew up in Indiana and married **Joseph N. Clements** on June 11, 1837 in Tippecanoe Co, IN.

Joseph was born Aug. 12, 1796 in Charles Co, MD and was the son of **William Franklin** and **Anna (Combs) Clements**. They had moved from MD to Nelson Co, KY, and in 1833 to Hendricks Co, IN.

Joseph died Apr. 13, 1871. The date of **Caroline's** death is unknown. They were the parents of five

children:

1. **Ephrage Clements** No information.
2. **Eliza Jane Clements** was born Jun. 15, 1842. She married **John D. Wischart** Oct. 8, 1861. **John** was a farmer and stock dealer, and was the son of **John** and **Mary Wischart**. **John** and **Eliza** lived in Hendricks Co, IN and had five children:
 - a. **Dr. William H. Wischart**, born Aug. 28, 1863
 - b. **Effie F. Wischart**, born Dec. 17, 1870
 - c. **Dr. Oscar Wischart**, born Sept. 24, 1874
 - d. **Letitia Wischart**, born Dec. 23, 1879
 - e. **Victor Wischart**, born in 1885.
3. **William Caleb Clements** was born Oct. 7, 1844 in Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Sarah J. Wischart** Oct. 21, 1866. **Sarah** was a sister to **John Wischart** who married **William's** sister **Eliza**. **William** served as a soldier in the union army during the Civil War in Company C, 51st Regiment Indiana Volunteers. He was a farmer, and was elected sheriff and served for several years. **Sarah** died July 11, 1903. After her death, **William** married **Mary Lout** Feb. 9, 1907. **Mary** was the daughter of **James Lout**. She had been previously married to a man named **Yates**. **William** died Sept. 19, 1907 in Danville, IN. **William** and **Sarah** were the parents of ten children:
 - a. **Addie O. Clements** was born July 23, 1867 and died July 22, 1868.
 - b. **Alma E. Clements** was born Jan. 23, 1869 and married **Eliza S. Widdle** Jan. 23 1890. They lived in Plainfield, IN.
 - c. **Clarence O. Clements** was born July 6, 1870 and married **Mary L. Hogate**. They lived in Indianapolis, IN.
 - d. **Florence F. Clements** was born Sept. 28, 1872. She married **W. J. Kennedy**. They lived in Danville, IN.
 - e. **Grace V. Clements**, born Nov. 22, 1874, married **Crawford**.
 - f. **Ella M. Clements**, born Dec. 1, 1877
 - g. **Lillie E. Clements** was born Nov. 11, 1879. She married **Jesse Kennedy** and they lived in Indianapolis, IN.
 - h. **Carl E. Clements** was born Dec. 15, 1881 and died July 3, 1885.
 - i. **Omar W. Clements**, born Oct. 21, 1884.
 - j. **Paul G. Clements**

Luther Martin Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Luther was born Dec. 9, 1810, in Guilford Co, NC, the son of **Caleb Garrett** and **Beulah Jackson**. He followed the movement of his parents to Indiana in 1816. He married **Anna B. Bower** Feb. 14, 1839. **Anna** was the daughter of **Jacob** and **Mary Bower** and had been previously married to **Mr. Kisling**.

Luther was in Company K, 63rd Regiment of the Indiana Volunteers Infantry. He was a farmer and at different times lived in Randolph, Delaware, and Madison Counties. He died Mar. 26, 1870 in Randolph Co, IN and was buried in Moss Island Graveyard, west of Anderson. **Anna** died Aug. 1, 1873. They were the parents of seven children:

1. **Levi Garrett** was born, Aug. 24, 1839. He married **Susan A. Mink** Feb. 13, 1883. **Susan** was born Dec. 18, 1862 in Lee Co, WV and was the eldest daughter of **Thompson Mink** and **Nannie Andis**. **Levi** was a farmer and they lived in Hamilton Co, IN, east of Noblesville. They had five children (**Levi** may have had an earlier marriage.)
 - a. **Ethel Leona Garrett**, born Apr. 11, 1884.
 - b. **Clarence Berdue Garrett**, born Sept. 26, 1885.
 - c. **Charles Julian Garrett**, born June 25, 1889.
 - d. **Forest Hill Garrett**, born Sept. 2, 1894.
 - e. **Jennie Iris Garrett**, born Oct. 4, 1900.
2. **James Garrett** was born July 5, 1841. He was a soldier in the union army during the Civil War in Company B, 130th Regiment, Indiana Volunteers Infantry. **James** married **Rebecca Miller** Dec. 9, 1867. **Rebecca** was born Apr. 28, 1846 in PA and was the daughter of **Albertus Miller** and **Susannah Stahl**. **Rebecca** died June 15, 1892. **James** was a farmer and lived in Madison Co, IN. They had one known daughter:

- a. **Mary Grace Garrett**, born Aug. 9, 1882.
- 3. **Catherine Garrett** was born Jan. 29, 1844. She married **John Driver** Sept. 9, 1865. **John** was born May 19, 1838, the son of **Jacob** and **Amanda M. Driver** of Randolph Co, IN. He was a soldier in Company A, 84th Regiment, Indiana infantry, and served three years. He was a farmer. He died Sept. 27, 1902. After his death, **Catherine** was living in Farmland, IN. They had six children:
 - a. **Rosanna Driver**, born Aug. 20, 1866, died Oct. 6, 1866.
 - b. **Henry E. Driver**, born Sept. 4, 1867, died Dec. 18, 1871
 - c. **Levi Jacob Driver**, born Oct. 1, 1869
 - d. **Alfred Riley Driver**, born Dec 5, 1871
 - e. **Clarissa Ellen Driver**, born June 4, 1875
 - f. **Harvey Eldridge Driver**, born July 14, 1878
- 4. **Welcome Garrett** was born Jan. 27, 1846. He married **Margaret Gift** Aug. 26, 1869. **Margaret** was the daughter of **Daniel** and **Eleanor Gift**. **Margaret** died and **Welcome's** second marriage was to **Mrs. Malinda Bugh**, born in 1855, the widow of **James A Bugh**, and daughter of **Moses Alapach** and **Matilda Kelsy**. **Welcome** was a farmer and lived in Summitville, IN. A list of their children follows:
 - a. **Frank Garrett**, born May 7, 1870.
 - b. **Alonzo W. Garrett**, born Sept. 2, 1871, died Apr. 9, 1872
 - c. **Luther M. Garrett**, born Mar. 6, 1874.
- 5. **Joseph Garrett** was born Mar 1, 1848. He married **Hannah Alma Kephart** Oct. 2, 1875. **Hannah** was the daughter of **Thomas Kephart** and **Lydia A. Eggman** of Morgan Co, IN. He was a farmer and tile maker. They lived in Madison Co, IN and had no children.
- 6. **Sarah Garrett** was born Dec. 24, 1850 and married **Calvin McNees** July 27, 1872. **Calvin** was the son of **John McNees** and **Sarah Hiatt**. He was a farmer and they lived in Farmland, IN. They were the parents of five children:
 - a. **John Luther McNees**, born Aug. 31, 1873
 - b. **Jessie Benton McNees**, born Mar. 9, 1876
 - c. **Josie May McNees**, born June 27, 1884, died Oct. 6. 1884
 - d. **Herman Eldridge McNees**, born Jan. 29, 1886
 - e. **Golvie Olive McNees**, born Dec. 1, 1889
- 7. **Nathan Garrett**, born Mar. 25, 1853. He married **Matilda Reason** June 22, 1874. **Matilda** was born Feb. 23, 1858, the daughter of **W. H. Reason** of Madison Co, IN. **Nathan** was a farmer and lived in Madison Co, IN. They were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Xena Garrett**, born Mar. 29, 1875.
 - b. **Mary Garrett**, born Mar. 19, 1877.
 - c. **Carrie Belle Garrett**, born May 16, 1879.
 - d. **Sarah A. Garrett**, born Sept. 1, 1882.
 - e. **Emily Fay Garrett**, born Apr. 29, 1885.
 - f. **Loretta Garrett**, born Sept. 28, 1887, died Oct. 1, 1887.
 - g. **Orville Garrett**, born Mar. 12, 1892.
- 8. **Caleb Alfred Garrett**, born Aug. 9, 1855. He married **Sarah Catherine Huntsinger** of Madison Co, IN on Jan. 27, 1898. **Caleb** was a farmer and lived in Madison Co, IN. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Robert Dale Garrett**, born Feb. 21, 1900, died Aug. 18, 1901.
 - b. **Ora Glen Garrett**, born July 30, 1902.
 - c. **Anna Matilda Garrett**, born June 1, 1905.

Anna Eliza Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Anna Eliza Garrett was born Jan. 15, 1812 in North Carolina, the daughter of **Caleb Garrett** and **Beulah Jackson**. She married **Samuel McPheeters** June 5, 1828 in Washington Co, IN. **Samuel** was born Mar. 3, 1803 near Mt. Sterling, KY, the son of **John McPheeters**. **Samuel** and **Anna** settled in Hendricks Co, IN in 1829, the year after their marriage, where they spent the rest of their long lives. **Anna** died July 18, 1885 at the age of 73 years. They were the parents of seven children:

- 1. **Margaret Jane McPheeters** was born Aug. 11, 1829. She married **William McDaniel** Jan. 4, 1849. She died Nov. 24, 1879. They lived in Hendricks Co, IN. They were the parents of

two children:

- a. **Samuel A. McDaniel**, born June 19, 1849, died June 24, 1851.
- b. **Lewis Wesley McDaniel**, born Sept. 29, 1855.
2. **Welcome Garrett McPheeters** was born Sept. 24, 1831. He married **Julia Caroline Life** Jan. 23, 1855. **Welcome** served three years in Company B, 7th Regiment of the Indiana Volunteers Infantry. He was a farmer and raised stock. He died Feb. 14, 1888. **Julia** died Mar. 6, 1906. They were the parents of four known children:
 - a. **Margaret Sylvania McPheeters**, born Mar. 11, 1856, married **Theodore Huber** Aug. 1, 1880. **Theodore** was born Oct. 11, 1856, the son of **Jacob Huber** and **Melvina Stiles**. They were the parents of two children:
 - 1) **Flora May Huber**, born May 1, 1881.
 - 2) **Leroy Huber**, born Jan. 19, 1883.
 - b. **John William McPheeters** was born July 23, 1858. He married **Ella Adams**. They lived in Dodge City, KS.
 - c. **Mary Jane McPheeters**, born Oct. 3, 1860. She married **William Williams**. They lived in Danville, IN.
 - d. **Eliza Kate McPheeters** was born Aug. 26, 1865 and married **Charles Williams**.
3. **Rebecca J. McPheeters**, born Nov. 4, 1834.
4. **Joseph Charles McPheeters**, born Jan. 26, 1837, died Nov. 2, 1861.
5. **William Henry McPheeters**, born Nov. 21, 1840, died Jan. 1, 1862.
6. **Theopolis Milo McPheeters**, born Aug. 30, 1850.
7. **Eliza Ellen McPheeters**, born June 30, 1856.

Julia Anna Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Julia Anna Garrett was born Oct. 9, 1814 in North Carolina. She married **Jesse Coffin** Mar. 12, 1840, in Hendricks Co, IN. **Jesse** was born Sept. 25, 1818 in Guilford Co, NC. They settled in Danville, IN, where they lived for several years. **Jesse** died July 31, 1851. **Julia** survived him many years, but the date of her death is unknown. They had six known children:

1. **Oliver G. Coffin**, born Feb. 24, 1841.
2. **Isaac N. Coffin**, born Mar. 24, 1843, died Nov. 19, 1861.
3. **Henry Coffin**, born Aug. 6, 1844.
4. **Eliza Catherine Coffin**, born July 14, 1846, died Dec. 8, 1861.
5. **Lewis N. Coffin**, born July 22, 1848, died June 25, 1851.
6. **Pauline Ellen Coffin**, born Apr. 23, 1851, died Oct. 25, 1851.

Emily Garrett (Beulah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Emily Garrett was born Dec. 26, 1818 in Washington Co, IN. She married **John Simmons** July 8, 1835. To this family was born eleven children five in Indiana. One was born as they traveled overland to Oregon in the year 1852. The family remained in Oregon.

1. **Catherine E. Simmons**, born Aug. 5, 1836
2. **Edward M. Simmons**, born May 5, 1838
3. **Nathan Garrett Simmons**, born July 12, 1840
4. **Andrew Simmons** was born Aug. 30, 1842 and died Aug. 30, 1845.
5. **Luther Simmons**, born Feb. 1, 1846
6. **Lewis Simmons**, born June 15, 1850
7. **James Simmons**, born Aug. 10, 1852
8. **Caleb A. Simmons**, born Mar. 1, 1855
9. **Peter Simmons**, born Feb. 25, 1857
10. **Mary Simmons**, born Aug. 11, 1860
11. **John T. Simmons** was born Mar. 24, 1863 and died Oct. 24, 1863.

Jacob Jackson (Curtis, Samuel)

Jacob Jackson was born, Jan. 22, 1785 in Westfield, Surry Co, NC. He was the second son, and fifth child of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**. **Jacob** lived on his fathers farm in Surry Co, and married **Miss Susannah Gaines** on June 8, 1809 in Patrick Co, VA. (This was just over the North Carolina line from where they lived). **Susannah** was born in Stokes Co, NC on Jan. 5, 1792, the daughter of

67

James Strother and Judith Easley Gaines.

James Strother Gaines was born in 1769 in Culpepper Co, VA and died Oct. 20, 1823 near Old Cahaba, in Dallas Co, AL. He married **Judith Easley** Dec. 7, 1790 in Stokes Co, NC. **Judith** was born ca 1774 in Charlotte Co, VA, and died 1823 in Old Cahaba. She was one the twelve children of **Warham Easley** and **Ann Woodson**.

James was the son of **Thomas Gaines** (a Revolutionary War soldier) and **Susannah Strother**. **Jacob** and **Susannah** moved from North Carolina after 1811, and were living in Rhoan Co, TN when their second son **Curtis Monroe Jackson** was born. They were living in Dallas Co, AL in 1821. This was where **Susannah's** parents were living. **Jacob's** two brothers, **Bowater** and **Nathan** and his sister **Phoebe** were also living in Dallas Co. **Jacob** was in the War of 1812. He died in Dallas Co July 6, 1831.

After **Jacob** died, **Susannah** moved her family to Sabine Co, TX. The 1850 Census show **Susannah** as a widow. Two of her grandchildren were living in her household then, they were **Lewis** and **Amanda Jackson**, the children of her son **Curtis Monroe Jackson**. **Susannah** died in Sabine, Orange Co, TX in Mar. 1859.

Jacob and **Susannah** were the parents of seven known children:

1. **Thomas J. Jackson**, born 1810 in North Carolina, married **Rachel Rasco**. See account.
2. **Curtis Monroe Jackson**, born in 1815 Rhoan Co, TN, married **Martha Ledbetter**. See account
3. **John M. Jackson** was born 1821 in Dallas Co, AL. He married **Synthia A. Taylor** Oct. 29, 1840.
4. **William E. Jackson**, born in 1824, Dallas Co, AL.
5. **Benjamin L. Jackson**, born in 1828.
6. **Washington L. Jackson**, born in 1831.
7. **Mary Ann Jackson** born in Georgia, married "Curry".

Curtis Monroe Jackson (Jacob, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Curtis was born in 1815 in Rhoan Co, TN. He moved with his parents to Dallas Co, AL, and in 1835 he was living the District of Sabine, TX. **Curtis** was married twice. The name of his first wife is unknown. They had two children: **Lewis** and **Amanda**, who were living in the home of **Curtis'** mother in 1850.

1. **Amanda Jackson**, daughter of **Curtis Monroe Jackson** was born in 1847 in Sabine, TX. She married **Samuel Rector** in 1866.
2. **Lewis Livingston Jackson** was the only son of **Curtis Monroe Jackson** by his first wife. **Lewis** was born Dec. 15, 1844 in Sabine Co, TX. He went to live with his grandmother, **Susannah Gaines Jackson** after his mother died.

Lewis married **Mary (or Molley) Langston** Jan. 2, 1866 in Cherokee Co, TX. **Mary** was the daughter of **Honley V. Langston** and **Sarah Gordon**. She was born Oct. 15, 1845 in Salem, Fulton Co, AR. She died in Rockwall, TX on May 10, 1933 at the age of 88.

They lived in Rush and Dallas Counties, TX. **Lewis** died on Dec. 5, 1911 in Rockwall, TX. **Lewis** and **Mary** had ten children:

- a. **John A. Jackson** was born Sept. 18, 1868 and died Sept. 29, 1868, only 11 days old.
- b. **Joseph Marion Jackson** was born Sept. 18, 1863 and died Oct. 7, 1868, only three weeks old. He was a twin to John.
- c. **Sarah Ophelia Jackson** was born July 19, 1870 in Pleasant Valley, Dallas Co, TX. She married **C. C. Ferguson** Oct., 17, 1887. She died July 21, 1913 at the age of twenty-six and was buried in Rockwall, TX.
- d. **Lillion Marion Jackson** was born July 26, 1872. She married **A. E. Love** Dec. 19, 1889. She died Aug. 1922 and was buried in Rockwall, TX.
- e. **Curtis Monroe Jackson** was born Oct. 15, 1875. He married **Lena Williams** Aug. 21, 1902. He died Dec. 24, 1956 and was buried in Rockwall, TX.
- f. **Infant** born Oct. 29, 1877 and died unnamed.
- g. **Charles F. Jackson**, born Aug. 15, 1879, died June 10, 1931.
- h. **Lewis Newton Jackson** was born July 15, 1881. His first marriage was to **Hannah Vanneim** Aug. 10, 1914. His second marriage was to **Elinor Buradox** Dec. 18, 1928. He

68

died July 27, 1962 in Rockwall, TX.

- i. **Hattie Estell Jackson** was born Oct. 15, 1883. She married **Clarence Wayne Atkins** Nov. 28, 1908. She died Oct. 17, 1969 and was buried in Panhandle, Carson Co, TX. Their daughter, **Hattie Fay Atkins** married **Harold C. Knapp**. She compiled the information on the family of **Jacob**.
- j. **Lula Amanda Jackson**, born Jan. 16, 1885. No information is available.

Thomas J. Jackson (Jacob, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Thomas was born in 1810 in North Carolina, the first of **Jacob Jackson** and **Susannah Gaines**. He moved with his parents to Dallas Co, AL, and in 1850 was living in the District of Sabine, TX. **Thomas** married **Rachel Rasco**. They were the parents of three known children:

1. **William Jackson**
2. **Mary Ann Jackson**
3. **Sarah Jane Jackson**

His second marriage was to **Martha Ledbetter** May 30, 1859. They had two children whose names are unknown.

Susannah Jackson (Curtis, Samuel)

Susannah was born Apr. 10, 1789 in Surry Co, NC, the daughter of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**. She married **Timothy H. Jessup** Apr. 30, 1806 in Stokes Co, NC.

Timothy was born in Stokes Co ca 1782/3 and was one of ten children. His family were Quakers.

He died Feb. 23, 1844 in Hendricks Co, IN at the age of 62.

Timothy and **Susannah** remained in North Carolina, where five of their children were born, until 1817. Falls Creek MM in OH, records that they were received as members Nov. 8, 1817, from Westfield MM. **Susannah** and two of her daughters, **Amy** and **Rhoda**, were received by certificate to White Lick, MM in 1826. **Timothy** and sons **Martin**, **Lewis**, **John**, and **Samuel** were received at White Lick on Sept. 2.

Timothy owned land in Hamilton and Hendricks Counties, IN. He also owned a Tanyard. His will dated Jan. 31, 1844 was proven Feb. 23, 1844. **Susannah** died Apr. 10, 1873, and was buried at Fairfield.

They were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Rachel Jessup** was born Feb. 11, 1807 in Stokes Co, NC
2. **Martin Jessup** was born Sept. 9, 1809 in Stokes Co, NC.
3. **A. S. Jessup** was born Sept. 29, 1812, died at birth.
4. **Lewis Jessup** was born Sept. 29, 1812, (a twin to A. S.)
5. **John J. Jessup** was born Feb. 1, 1814 in Stokes Co, NC.
6. **Amy Jessup** was born June 26, 1818 in Green Co, IN.
7. **Samuel Jessup** was born Dec. 24, 1820 in Green Co, IN.
8. **Rhoda Jessup** was born July 7, 1823 in Green Co, IN.
9. **Susanna Jessup** was born- Apr. 16, 1827 in Hendricks Co, IN.
10. **Timothy Jessup** was born Apr. 16, 1827, a twin to **Susannah**.
11. **Jessie Jessup** was born Feb. 18, 1830 in Hendricks Co, IN.

Information on the family of **Timothy H. Jessup** and **Susannah Jackson** was taken from:

"*The Jessup Family*" by Rev. **Jasper N. Jessup**, page 54, written in 1908.

The census of Green, and Hendricks Counties IN.

Quaker records by **Hinshaw**

Information sent by **Keith Parish**, Washington, DC

Information sent by **Dora Mae Turner**, Chandler Heights, AZ. (She is a descendant of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**.)

Will of Timothy H. Jessup:

"I **Timothy H. Jessup** of Hendricks Co, and State of Indiana, do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following, hereby making void all former Wills made by me.

Item I

It is my will that all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid as early as practicable after my decease.

Item II

It is my will that my beloved wife **Susannah Jessup** have the following described tract or parcel of land, lying and being in this County and State, above named, beginning at the south corner of section seventeen in township fourteen, north of two east, thence running with the meanders of the county road north, to the northeast corner of the orchard, thence south to the south corner line of the farm, thence west to the beginning, to have and to hold the same during her natural life for her comfortable support.

Item III

It is my will that my daughter **Rachel Ritter** have seventy acres of land, beginning at a spring near **James Ritter's** thence south to **Charles Reynold's** line, to have and to hold the same also including the forty acres I have already deeded to her.

Item IV

It is my will that my son **Lewis Jessup** have one hundred acres of land off the north end, section eighteen. Also ten acres that I bought of **James Tomlinson** in the same section.

Item V

It is my will that my son **John Jessup** have one hundred and sixty acres, lying and being in the County of Hamilton, IN for which he holds a deed.

Item VI

It is my will that my son **Samuel Jessup** have the tract or parcel of land that I purchased of the heirs of **Ezra Cox**, containing one hundred and fifteen acres (an agreement between myself and my son **Samuel** in an exchange of land requires him to pay according to the notes I hold against him, and I give bond to make him a deed to the above mentioned tract, when payment is made),

Item VII

It is my will that my daughter **Amy Rich** have the east half of quarter section thirteen. It is also my will that she have one hundred and fifty dollars as an equivalent of what I gave my other daughters in land. The land is in Hamilton Co, IN.

Item VIII

It is my will that my daughter **Rhoda Snow** have the east half of north quarter section thirteen in Hamilton Co, IN.

Item IX

It is my will that my daughter **Susannah Jessup** have east half of north quarter of section thirty-four in Hamilton Co, IN.

Item X

It is my will that my son **Timothy Jessup** have the land that I purchased of my brother **Samuel Jessup**, except the part disposed of in Item II, for the support of my wife, supposed to be one hundred acres besides the said reserve and further after the death of my wife, it is my will that my son **Timothy** have the whole tract or one hundred and twenty-five acres of land on condition that the said **Timothy** will pay to the rest of my heirs share and share the same of eight hundred dollars, to be paid within eight years and until said sum is paid the rest of my heirs shall have a right to the proceeds of said reserve alluded to in Item II.

Item XI

It is my will that my son **Jesse Jessup** have the farm on which I now live, two hundred and ten acres when he arrives at the age of twenty-one years, and until that time for my wife **Susannah** to have the control and profits of the proceeds of said farm for her support, and if she lives longer than the time of **Jesse** arrival at the age of twenty one years, she shall have an equal interest in the proceeds of the two last named farms, according to their value.

Item XII

It is my will that my sister **Avis Jessup** have a sufficient amount of food and raiments out of the proceeds of my two last mentioned farms during her natural life.

Item XIII

It is my will that all my land in Hamilton Co, not disposed of by will shall be sold to the best advantage and the money to be applied to the payment of my just debts. And all of my personal property disposed of in the same manner except two horses, four cows, four head of young cattle, ten hogs, ten sheep, household and kitchen furniture and such of the farming untinsels as will be need for carrying on the farm.

It is my will that my Tan Yard be disposed of to the best advantage for the interest of my heirs, to share and share alike, I hereby make and ordain my friend **Joseph Jessup** and my son **Samuel Jessup**, Executors of this my last will and Testament.

In witness where of I, **Timothy H. Jessup** have hereunto set my hand and seal this the thirty first day of the first month, one thousand eight hundred and forty-four.

Timothy H. Jessup (seal)

Signed, sealed, published and declared by the above said **Timothy H. Jessup** as his last will and testament in the presents of us witnesses, in the presence of the testator, and in the presence of each other.

Matthew Stanley
Adin Pollard

Rachel Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel Jessup was born Feb. 11, 1807, in Stokes Co, NC, the first born of **Timothy Jessup** and **Susannah Jackson**. Her mother, **Susannah** was the daughter of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**. When **Rachel** was about ten years old, her parents left Stokes Co and moved to Indiana, first settling in Green Co. She married **James Ritter** in Indiana. The date of their marriage is unknown at this time. **James** and **Rachel** lived in Hendricks Co, IN. They were members of the Society of Friends. In Politics, **James** was a Republican. He died in 1859, and **Rachel** died in 1874. They were the parents of seven children, four boys and three girls:

1. **John Ritter**, married **Rachel Sumner**.
2. **Martin Ritter**
3. **Levi Ritter**
4. **Lewis Ritter**
5. **Eli Ritter**. See account.
6. **Eliza Ritter**, married **William Cooper**
7. **Rhoda Ritter**, married **B. S. McLain**
8. **Malissa Ritter**, married **J. O. Thompson**

Eli F. Ritter (Rachel, Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Information on **Eli F. Ritter** was taken from "*The History Of Greater Indianapolis*", page 775. **Eli F. Ritter** was born June 18 1838 on the parental homestead, in Guilford Township, Hendricks Co, IN. He was a son of one of the honored pioneer families of the state. His ancestors, members of the Society of Friends and from North Carolina, became the original representatives to Indiana, where settlement was made by them. To the common schools of his native county **Colonel Ritter** is indebted for his early educational discipline, which was supplemented by a course in DePauw University, then known as Asbury University, in which institution he graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts as a member of the class of 1866, but was dated back to class of 1863, as he was in the army.

After graduation, he took up the study of law, to which he devoted his attention until he felt the call of higher duty, when the integrity of the nation was thrown into jeopardy through armed rebellion. On Apr. 14, 1861, he enlisted as a private in Company K, Sixteenth Ind. Volunteer Infantry, and continued in active service until the close of the Civil War, having received honorable discharge on the 6th of June, 1865. From his original command, he was transferred to Seventy-ninth Indiana Volunteer Infantry, which was a part of the Army of the Cumberland, and with this regiment the major part of his service was given.

He was made adjutant in this regiment and with it participated in many of the important battles marking the progress of the great internecine conflict. Among these may be mentioned Stone's River Chickamanga, Missionary Ridge, Rocky Face Ridge, Resaca, New Hope Church, Kenesaw Mountain, the siege and battle of Atlanta, Lovejoy Station, and Franklin and Nashville, TN. Before the expiration of the Civil War he was advanced to the office of major of his regiment, and in the same his record was one of signal gallantry and able discipline. In 1883, upon the organization of the Indiana National

Guard, **Governor Porter** appointed him Colonel of the First sergeant, and he retained this incumbency for a period of three years, at the expiration of which he retired from active work in the organization.

After the close of the Civil War, **Colonel Ritter** resumed the study of law, and in the spring of 1866 he was duly admitted to the bar of his native state, whereupon he engaged in the general practice of his profession in Indianapolis, of whose bar he has been an honored member for more than forty-years-- years marked by large and definite accomplishment in the work of his chosen vocation. He has retained a large and representative clientage and has been identified with much important litigation in both State and Federal courts. He is a strong trial lawyer, making a close study of every cause presented and marshaling his evidence with great skill.

It should be noted in this connection that **Colonel Ritter** has, almost from the initiation of his professional career, taken a strong stand in bringing about the proper regulation of the liquor traffic, of which he is an implacable adversary. He has secured many important court decisions in both the lower and higher courts as touching this important matter. **Colonel Ritter** is an author of a book that has attracted wide and favorable attention. It has to do with a consideration of the correlation of the moral and civil law, and in a masterly way carried forward the argument that social morality is the fundamental principle of the common law and all statute law, and that no law can be sustained that lacks this foundation. The title of the book is "**Moral Law and Civil Law, Parts of the Same Thing**".

His political view is Republican. He and his wife hold membership in the Methodist Episcopal Church, and he is a member of the **George H. Thomas** Post, Grand Army of the Republic. His vital interest in his old comrades in arms is further shown in the able service he has accorded as a member of the board of trustees of the Indiana Soldiers Home, with which he was identified in this capacity since 1903, his second term having expired in 1909.

Eli married **Miss Narcie Lockwood** on July 13th 1863. **Narcie** was born in Paris, KY, and was the daughter of **Benjamin Lockwood** and **Rebecca Smith**, who lived in Indianapolis.

Colonel Ritter and **Narcie** were the parents of six children:

1. **Halsted L. Ritter**, an attorney in South Denver, CO,
2. **Herman B. Ritter**, died at the age of twenty years
3. **Roscoe H. Ritter**, a physician in Indianapolis
4. **Mary B. Ritter** married **Charles A. Beard**, of New York City.
5. **Dwight S. Ritter**, a manufacturer in Columbus, OH
6. **Ruth Ritter** wife of **Edgar V. McDaniel**, of Parns, MO.

Lewis Jessup (**Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson**)

Lewis Jessup was born Sept. 29, 1812 in Stokes Co, NC. He was the second son born to **Timothy H. Jessup** and **Susannah Jackson**. He moved with his parents to Ohio, and in 1826 to Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Lydia Jessup** Nov. 25, 1833 at Fairfield.

Lydia Jessup was the daughter of **Joel** and **Michelle Jessup**. **Lydia** was born May 2, 1814 in Stokes Co, NC, died Oct. 13, 1835, and buried at Fairfield. **Lewis's** mother and **Lydia's** mother were first cousins. **Lewis's** mother **Susannah** was the daughter of **Curtis** and **Ruth Jackson**. **Lydia's** mother was **Michel Jackson** the daughter of **Jehu Jackson** and **Hope Jessup**.

Lewis and **Lydia** had one daughter, and **Lydia** died right after the birth. **Lewis** got a certificate from Fairfield MM on Feb. 18, 1836 to marry **Eunice Pickett** (**Puckett**). **Eunice** was received from Westfield MM on Oct. 14, 1836. **Lewis'** third marriage was to **Lucy Pierce**.

In all, **Lewis Jessup** had twelve children, one by his first wife **Lydia Jessup**, eight by his second wife **Eunice Puckett**, and four by his third wife **Lucy Pierce**.

Children by his first wife, **Lydia**:

1. **Lydia** was born Sept. 24, 1834 and was named after her mother. She married **Preston Chandler** and had a son: **Calvin Chandler**.

Children by his second wife, **Eunice**:

- 2. **Phoebe Jessup**, born Jan. 18, 1837.
- 3. **Martin Jessup**, born July 23, 1839.
- 4. **Louisa Jessup**, born Jan. 21, 1841
- 5. **Joel Jessup** (May have been the **Joel** who died Sept. 18, 1843.)
- 6. **Clarkson Jessup**, born Jan. 4, 1844
- 7. **Elihu Jessup**, born June 21, 1845
- 8. **Timothy Hadley Jessup**, born Dec. 30, 1846

Children by his third wife **Lucy Pierce**:

- 9. **Samuel Jessup**.
- 10. **Elzema Jessup**
- 11. **Alice Jessup**
- 12. **Ellis Jessup**

Martin Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Martin Jessup was born Sept. 9, 1809 in Stokes Co, NC. He died Oct. 10, 1830 in Hendricks Co, IN at the age of 21 and buried at Fairfield, MM.

Rhoda Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Rhoda Jessup was born July 7, 1823 in Green Co, IN and died Oct. 25 1907 at age 84 years. Her first marriage was to **Noah Snow** May 14, 1840 and was disowned from the church for marrying out of unity. They had four children. **Rhoda's** second marriage was to **Amanuel Rariden**, and they had six Children:

- 1. **Jane Snow**, married **George Bales (Beals)**
- 2. **Frank Snow**, married **Emiline Bales, (Beals)**
- 3. **Fletcher Snow**, (No information.)
- 4. **Emiline Snow**, married **George Marley**
- 5. **William Rariden** (No information)
- 6. **Clay Rariden** (No information)
- 7. **Laura Rariden**, married **James McKey**
- 8. **Julia Rariden**, married **James Coplinger**.
- 9. **Charles Rariden** (No Information)

Susannah Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah Jessup was born Apr. 16, 1827 in Hendricks Co, IN. She married **Preston Allen** Apr. 24, 1845. **Preston Allen** was the son of **Joseph** and **Elizabeth Allen** of Marion Co. **Susannah** died Sept. 1, 1907 at age 80 years.

They were the parents of five known children:

- 1. **Maria Allen**, married **Joel Jessup**, the son of **Joseph Jessup**. They had one son: **W. S. Jessup**.
- 2. **Hulda Allen**, (No information on Hulda)
- 3. **John Quincy Allen, MD.** married **Sarah M. Fredenburg**. Their four children were: **Mary, Agnes, Florence, and Alice Allen**.
- 4. **Charles F. Allen** (No information)
- 5. **Etta Allen** married **Luther M. Stanley**. Their children were: **Lowell A. and Dallas E. Stanley**.

Samuel Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

The only information on **Samuel** is that he was married to **Phoebe Sanders**.

Timothy Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Timothy was born Apr. 16, 1827 and was a twin to **Susannah**. He married **Jane Jessup**, the daughter of **Joseph Jessup**. Their children were:

- 1. **Columbus Jessup** (No information)
- 2. **Carrie Jessup**, married **Benjamin Chitty**. They had one son, **Ansel Chitty**
- 3. **Ella Jessup** married **Pen Spray**.
- 4. **Amos R. Jessup** lived in Garden City, KS.

Jesse Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Jesse was born Feb. 14, 1830 in Hendricks Co, IN. He died in 1871 at age 41 years. He married **Mary Bray** and they were the parents of four children:

1. **Rosa Jessup**, married **John H. Jessup**. They had one daughter: **Dora Jessup**.
2. **Lincoln R, Jessup**, married **Anna Furnas**. Their children were: **Ethel, Mabel, Mildred and Dorothy Jessup**.
3. **Flora Jessup**, married **William Starbuck**. Their children were **Flora and Raymond Starbuck**.
4. **Cora Jessup**. Her first marriage was to **William Vail**. Their three children were:
 - a. **Louisa**
 - b. **Cora**
 - c. **Mary Vail**.

Cora's second marriage was to **James W. Allen**. Their children were **Albert and Jesse Allen**.

John Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

John Jessup was born Feb. 1, 1814, in Stokes Co, NC. He was the son of **Timothy H. Jessup** and **Susannah Jackson**. He was about three years when his parents moved from North Carolina to Green Co, IN. He died Jan. 18, 1854, and was buried in the Old Westfield, IN Cemetery.

John married **Marena Sawyer** (called "**Rena**") Feb. 18, 1834. **Marena Sawyer** was born in SC on Feb. 3, 1816. She was the daughter of **John Sawyer** and **Sarah Tanzy**. **John** had inherited 160 acres of land from his father **Timothy**, in Adams Township, and farmed there all of his life.

After **John's** death, **Rena**, married **Thomas Moore** in 1856. **Thomas** died Mar. 6, 1900, in Hamilton Co, IN at age 84 years. **Rena** is buried at the Chester Friend's Cemetery, north of Westfield. **John** and **Rena** were the parents of eight children:

1. **Iredell Jessup**, born Dec. 11, 1835 and died Sept. 21, 1901 in Washington Township, Hamilton Co, IN. He married **Phebe Davis** July 29, 1860. **Phebe** was the daughter of **Triston and Rebecca Davis**. **Iredell** was elected sheriff of Hamilton Co, on Nov. 7, 1874 for a two year term, He was the first sheriff to live in the new jail, now the property of the Hamilton Co Historical Society. They had two children:
 - a. **Clarissa Jessup**.
 - b. **Ida Jessup**. Her first marriage was to **Brewer**, and the second was to **Duff**.
2. **Sarah (Sallie) Jessup**, born June 9, 1837, married **Mahlon Lee**.
3. **Amy Jessup** was born May 25, 1839. Her first marriage was to **John Lovell** Mar. 15, 1855, and her second was to **Jacob Waller**.
4. **Samuel Jessup**, born Nov. 25, 1841, died Nov. 25, 1897. See account.
5. **Jackson Jessup** was born Feb. 10, 1844 and died Apr. 18 1868. He was a member of Co. A, 101st Indiana Infantry in the Civil War. He was buried in the "Old Friend's Cemetery" Westfield, IN.
6. **John Wesley Jessup** was born Apr. 6, 1846. He married **Julia Ann Carson** Feb. 27, 1866. He was in Co. B, 39th Indiana Regiment during the Civil War.
7. **Riley Jessup**, born Dec. 11, 1847, died July 18, 1849.
8. **Noah Jessup** was born Dec. 10, 1849 and died in 1932. He married **Emma Grindle** July 4, 1871.

Samuel Jessup (John Jessup, Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Samuel Jessup was the son of **John J. Jessup** and **Marena Sawyer**. He was born Nov. 25, 1841 in Hendricks Co, IN and died Nov. 25 1897, on his 56th birthday in Hamilton Co, IN and was buried at the Spicewood Cemetery.

His first marriage was to **Cynthia Ann Moore** on Apr. 23, 1862. **Cynthia** was the daughter of **John Moore** and **Louisa Cockerham**. They were divorced May 5, 1864. His second marriage was to **Minerva Ann Gunn (Gann)** on July 25, 1866. **Minerva** was born Mar. 15, 1845 in Chatham (or Orange) Co, NC.

Minerva was the daughter of **John Gunn** and **Ruth Hinshaw**. **John** was born in North Carolina

ca 1817, and died in Orange Co, NC on Sept. 18, 1839. **Ruth Hinshaw** was born June 5, 1826, the daughter of **William Hinshaw**. **Minerva** died Nov. 20, 1888 in Hamilton Co, IN, and was buried at Spicewood.

Samuel's third marriage was to **Luverne Della Bragg**. She was divorced from **Thomas Rader**, and was the daughter of **Alfred Bragg**.

In all, **Samuel Jessup** was the father of eleven children. He was a farmer, and at the age of 24, enlisted in Company H, 21st Regiment, Indiana Heavy artillery.

The child by first wife, **Cynthia Ann Moore**:

- 1. **Fletcher Jessup**, born Apr. 25, 1862, died June 24, 1953.

Children by second wife, **Minerva Ann Gunn**:

- 2. **Claude Jessup** was an old Bachelor when he married **Mary Ann**
- 3. **Blanch Jessup**. She moved to Oklahoma.
- 4. **Zula Jessup**, died when she was a young woman.
- 5. **William Jessup** No information available.
- 6. **Charles Jessup**, born Nov. 19, 1866. (see account on **Charles**)

Children by third wife **Della (Bragg) Rader**:

- 7. **Jesse Jessup**, born Jan. 9, 1891
- 8. **Raleigh -Jessup**, born July 13, 1892
- 9. **Jennie Jessup**, born Dec. 18, 1893
- 10. **John J, Jessup**, born July 20, 1896
- 11. **Samuel B. Jessup** was born Nov. 25, 1897 just six hours after his father's death.

Charles Jessup (Samuel, John, Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Charles Jessup was born Nov. 19, 1866 in Champaign, IL. and died July 17, 1944 in Fort Wayne, IN, at age 78. He married **Nancy Luzetta Moore** Aug. 6, 1888 in Hamilton Co, IN. **Nancy** was born Feb. 22, 1863 in Hamilton Co, IN, the daughter of **Samuel Marion Moore** and **Martha Ann Kimberlain**. **Nancy** died Sept. 5, 1935 in Allen Co, IN. **Charles** and **Nancy** are buried at Spicewood, Hamilton Co.

Samuel Moore was born Aug. 17, 1834 in Hamilton Co, IN and died Oct. 6, 1904. He was the son of **John Moore** and **Louisa Cockerham**. **John** was born Oct. 5, 1808 and died Sept. 4, 1828. **Louisa** was born Jan. 22, 1810 and died Mar. 23, 1876. Her mother was **Martha Ann Kimberlain**, born July 14, 1838 in Broad Ripple, IN and died Feb. 12, 1900 in Noblesville, IN. She was the daughter of **John Kimberlain** and **Nancy Brooks**. **Samuel** was a brother of **Cynthia Ann Moore**, the first wife of **Samuel Jessup**.

After **Charles** and **Nancy's** marriage, they moved to Parke Co, IN where they farmed for a short time on the **Grey** farm. They moved to Marshall, Parke Co, IN where there they ran a small Hotel; "The Y Moore House". **Charles** was a rural postman, a Township Trustee, and an active Mason.

Charles and **Nancy** were the parents of two children:

- 1. **Martha Irene Jessup** was born July 11, 1890 in Parke Co, IN and died June 1, 1977 in Brookhaven, Miss. She married **Allen Grinnell Clever** in Marshall, IN on Sept. 2, 1914. **Allen** was the son of **William Jefferson Clever** and **Martha Evalyn Grinnell**. **Allen** was born Feb. 16, 1890 in Damascus, OH and died July 31, 1975 in Hamilton Co, IN. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **William Jessup**, born Nov. 3, 1915, married **Anne Katherine Hoffman** May 20, 1950. Their children were:
 - 1) **Martha Ann Clever**, married **James M. Broden**
 - 2) **Katherine Irene Clever**, married **Peter Crabtree**.
 - b. **Martha Lou Clever** was born Mar. 5, 1917. Her first marriage was to **Gilbert Johnson** on July 29, 1942.
 - c. **Charles Grinnell Clever** was born Dec. 9, 1922 and married **Sara Ellen Dever** Aug. 25, 1948. Their children were:
 - 1) **Richard Grinnell Clever**
 - 2) **Ann Jessup Clever**, married **John Bailey**.

2. **Parke Moore Jessup** was born Feb. 26, 1898 in Parke Co, IN, son of **Charles** and **Nancy Jessup**. He died Jan. 5, 1971 in Hamilton Co, IN. He married **Pauline Norris** June 12, 1924 in Elkart, IN. **Parke Jessup** was a physician and surgeon, practicing for the most part in Muscatine, IA. **Parke** and **Pauline** had the following children:
 - a. **John Norris Jessup**, married **Ruth Weber**
 - b. **Joan Jessup**, married **Don Cummings**

Amy Jessup (Susannah, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Amy was the daughter of **Timothy H. Jessup** and **Susannah Jackson** and was born June 25, 1818 in Highland Co, OH. She married **Peter Rich** Sept. 24, 1835. **Peter** was the son of **Moses** and **Amy Rich** of Randolph Co, IN. They were the parents of seven children:

1. **Emily Rich**, married **Henry Keys**. Their children were: **Viola, Fletcher, Pasins, Ella**, (who married **Cy Davis**), and **Aura Keys**.
2. **Susan Rich** married **Henry Keys**. They had two sons: **Luther** and **Albert Keys**.
3. **Timothy Rich** (No information)
4. **Julia Rich** married **Stephen Cox**. They had two children: **Arthur** and **Myrtle Cox**.
5. **Nethia Rich**, married **Edward Foulk**
6. **Ervin Rich** (No information)
7. **Elsie Rich** married **Charles Baldwin**.

All information on the families of **John, Samuel, and Charles Jessup** was sent by **Mr. William Jessup Clever**, son of **Martha Irene Jessup** and **Allen Grinnell Clever**, and was from research that he had done on the **Jessup** family.

NATHAN JACKSON (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Nathan Jackson was born in Surry Co, NC, around 1791. He was the third son of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**. He grew up on his fathers farm in Surry Co, and was married in 1818 to **Susan** (last name not known). He was disowned from Westfield MM on Mar. 4, 1818, for marring out of unity.

Nathan moved to Dallas Co, AL, where two of his brothers and one sister (**Phoebe**, wife of **Timothy Jessup**) were living. He died shortly after his move to AL. He made out his will which was proven by **John Tabb**, Nov. 11, 1826. He did not give the names of his children in the will. No other information is known on **Nathan**.

WILL OF Nathan Jackson:

In the name of God Amen: I, **Nathan Jackson** of Dallas in the state of Alabama, do make an ordain this to be my last will and Testament.

First: I will that all my just debts be paid

Second: I will that after the payment of all my just debts that my property of every kind and nature be kept together and to go to my loving wife **Susan** during her natural life for her herself and the maintenance of my children, and after her death to be equally divided between all of my children or their heirs.

Third: I appoint my brother **Bowater Jackson** Executor of this my last will and testament. In witness, whereof I have here unto set my hand and seal this 14th day of Oct., 1825.

Witnessed by **John Tabb, Jonathan T. Simms** and **William A. Jones**.

Thomas Jackson (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Thomas Jackson was born in Surry Co, NC in 1793. He grew up in Surry and Guilford Counties, NC, and was living in Hamilton Co, IN in 1850. He married **Cynthia Charles** Sept. 22, 1818. **Cynthia** may have been a relative of **Risdon Charles** who married his sister **Edith** in 1810, in Guilford Co, NC.

The 1850 census of Hamilton Co, IN shows **Thomas** living in Washington Township, a farmer, with real estate valued at \$600. His wife **Cynthia**, age 54, was born North Carolina, with son's **Robert E.** and **Martin**. **Oliver Jackson** was living next to **Thomas**. The census shows **Oliver Jackson** age 31

and **Harvey Jackson** age 25, who were probably sons of **Thomas**. No other information has been found on this family.

1. **Oliver P. Jackson** was born in ca 1819. See account.
2. **Harvey Jackson**, was listed as age 25, born North Carolina. His wife is listed as **Elizabeth**, 23 years old, born in Ohio, with three children:
 - a. **Lucretia J. Jackson** age 5
 - b. **Andrew C. Jackson** age 2
 - c. **Rebecca Jackson** age five months.
3. **Robert E. Jackson**, born in 1830
4. **Martin V. B. Jackson**, age 12 years.

Oliver P. Jackson (Thomas, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Oliver P. Jackson was born in 1819, the son of **Thomas Jackson** and **Cynthia Charles**. He was listed as a farmer on the 1850 census records of Hamilton Co, IN, with a farm with real estate value \$1,000, age 31, with wife **Nancy**, age 26, born in Indiana. A daughter is also listed, **Martha Jackson** age one year.

The following information was taken from "Widow's Declaration for Pension", dated May 1, 1888. The declaration states that **Oliver P. Jackson** enlisted on Aug. 22, 1862 in Company C, 12th Regiment, Kansas Volunteers, in the Civil War. While in the line of duty, he was exposed and contracted a disease of back and spine and chronic diarrhea, resulting in diseases of lungs. He constantly suffered from those disabilities which caused his death near Stautan, KS on Mar. 14, 1876.

Oliver was married three times. His first wife **Mary** or (**Nancy**) **Lowe** died around 1855. They had one daughter, **Martha**, who was born in Indiana in 1849 and died in 1868.

He married his second wife **Margaret Whitson** in 1858. They had a son, **William Jackson** who was born in KS in 1860. **Margaret** and both of the children, **Martha** and **William** all died in 1868.

He was married to his third wife, **C. S. J. Carey** on Nov. 24, 1868, in Miami, Co, KS, by Rev. **N. J. Rascoe**. She was the widow of **William M. Carey**. **William** had died in 1859. **Oliver** and **C. S. Jackson** had two children:

1. **Clarence Jackson** born Oct. 10, 1869.
2. **Gettie F. Jackson** born May 11, 1873.

Robert E. Jackson (Thomas, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Robert E. Jackson was born Apr. 14, 1830 in Washington, IN and moved with his parents to KS. He married **Charity Butler** in 1868 in Franklin Co, KS. They lived in KS and in 1890-95 they moved to Battle Creek, Michigan. They remained in Battle Creek for a few years before moving back to Miami Co, KS.

Robert enlisted as a private in Sept. 9, 1862 in Company C, 12th Regiment, Kansas Infantry Volunteers for the Civil War. He and was honorably discharged on June 15, 1865 at Little Rock, AR. He served for three years.

His description at the time of his enlistment was: height - five feet, 8 inches tall, complexion - dark, eyes- gray, hair - light, and his occupation was listed as a farmer.

He applied for a pension in Miami Co, KS when he was 76 years old. The pension, certificate No. 644-797, was granted. He was to receive payment, which was to be paid at the pension agency at Topeka, KS.

Robert E. Jackson died on Sept. 17, 1907. The names of any children that he and **Charity** may have had are not known.

Information on **Robert E. Jackson** was taken from an application for a widows pension.

Martin Van Burin Jackson (Thomas, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Martin was the son of **Thomas Jackson** and **Cynthia Charles**. He was born July 21, 1837 in Hamilton Co, IN and died on Aug. 1, 1908 in Eureka, KS. He married **Eliza Berthania Sawyer** Dec. 18, 1864 in Paola, Miami Co, KS. An article written in "*Illustriana KS*" on their son **Fred Schuyler Jackson**, gave his mother's name as **Eliza Berthania (Cure)** and on his pension papers he gave her name as "**Sawyer**".

Eliza was born in NY on Sept. 21, 1837, of Welsh and French ancestry She died in Topeka, KS in 1913.

Martin enrolled Apr. 24, 1861 in Company C of the 2nd Regiment Kansas State Militia, commanded by Captain **N. J. Rascoe** and was honorably discharged at Miami Co, KS on Aug. 22, 1861, by means of being disabled. About Aug. 21, 1861, he received a gunshot wound above the knee in the left leg, which necessitated the amputation of the leg at the upper part of the thigh. He was treated at his house in Paola, KS by **Dr. M. F. Holiday** from Aug. 21, 1861 to Dec. 8, 1862.

After leaving the service, **Martin** lived in Miami Co, KS. His occupation was landlord, merchant, and farmer. At the time he enlisted in the service his description was, he was six feet tall, with light complexion, dark eyes and dark hair. The name of only one son is known:

1. **Fred Schular Jackson** born Apr. 19, 1868. See account.

Information on the family of **Martin Van Burin Jackson** was taken from an article that was written about his son **Fred Schuyler Jackson** in a book "*Illustriana Kansas*". Other information obtained from article written on **Martin Van Buren Jackson** in "*Centennial Celebration at Pike's Pawnee Village*" by the Kansas State Historical Society.

"Centennial Celebration at Pike's Pawnee Village" by the Kansas State Historical Society

Mr. M. V. B. Jackson: (Martin Van Buren Jackson) has a statement on file with the Kansas State Historical Society, in which, he says:

"We arrived in Kansas, Nov. 20, 1855, and made settlement on a claim on Pattawatomie Creek, four miles west of Osawatomie, and about the same distance from what is known as Dutch Henry's Crossing. Early in the spring of 1856 the pro-slavery people became quite aggressive and annoying to the few free-state settlers in that vicinity. The **Shermans**, three of them **Dutch Henry, Bill** and **Pete** lived near this fort, or crossing, known as Dutch Henry's Crossing. This was the headquarters of all the pro-slavery men in that area, and the **Shermans** seemed to be the most aggressive, and took the most active part in ordering free-state settlers to leave the neighborhood. Ten days prior to the Pottawatomie massacre, the **Shermans** did insult and abuse **Mary Grant**, and at the same time they ordered **Benjamin** and **Bondi**, the parties who had charge of the little store at Misquito branch, to leave.

The day before the massacre, most of the free-state settlers had started for Lawrence to aid the people there to repel an invasion of the border ruffians who had congregated in considerable force, near the town. They had gotten as far as **Ottawa Jones's** and had gone into camp on Ottawa creek. Myself and a young man by the name of **Glenn** arrived at this camp about noon and word had just been received from **Lawrence** to disband, as the trouble there had been settled for the present time.

John Brown and his sons and **Benjamin** and **Bondi**, and a man by the name of **Wiener**, who was said to own the little store on the Mosquito branch, were at the camp. There appeared to be quite a lot of talk among the men in squads of two and three, and I made some inquiry as to what it was about, and if anything new had happened. I did not learn anything until I met **Wiener**, and he told me that they had just heard that since they had left home **Bill Sherman**, with two or three other parties had been to the store, and that **Dutch Bill** was drunk and very abusive, and that he had abused **Mrs. Benjamin** and told her that they must leave within the next few days or they would be killed and the store burned.

Mr. Wiener then stated that something had to be done, and that something was going to be done to stop this abuse of free-state men and their families. I went back home that afternoon and learned of the killing of five men about eight o'clock the next morning."

On May 23, 1856, John Brown, with a company of free-state men, were on their way to the defense of Lawrence when they learned of the outrages perpetrated the previous day on their families and neighbors by pro-slavery settlers on Pottawatomie creek. John Brown with his four sons Owen, Fred, Watson and Oliver, and his son-in-law Henry Thompson James Townsley and Theodore Wiener, returned, and on the night of the 24th they took from their homes James P. Doyle and his sons William and Drury, Allen Wilkinson, and William Sherman, and killed them. John Brown admitted his responsibility for the killing.

Fred Schuyler Jackson (Martin, Thomas, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Fred was born near Osawatomie, KS, Apr. 19, 1868. He was the son of Martin and Eliza Jackson. He was educated first in the public schools of Miami Co, KS, later attended school in Greenwood Co, and received the Bachelor of Laws degree from the University of KS in 1893.

He began to practice of law in Eureka in 1891, and with the exception of a few years, had an office there until his death. He also opened an office in Topeka. Fred was associated with Thomas C. Forbes from 1916 until his death, and from 1926 with James E. Smith.

His son Schuyler W. Jackson, and Carl C. Chase joined the firm in 1930. Fred Schuyler was senior member of the law firm at the time of his death.

Fred was county attorney of Greenwood Co from 1893 to 1897, assistant attorney general from 1904 until 1906, attorney general from 1907 until 1911, a member of the house of representatives from the 4th district 1911-13, and attorney for, and a member of the Public Service Commission of Kansas from 1915 until 1924.

He married Inez Sarah Wood Oct. 30, 1895 in Robinson, KS. She was born in Pawnee Co, NE Apr. 19, 1873, and was a teacher before her marriage.

Fred was a republican and was prominent in civil and cultural affairs for many years. He was a member of the First Congregational Church of Topeka, the Chamber of Commerce, the sons of Union Veterans of the Civil War, the Masons, and the Elks.

Schuyler and Inez were the parents of one son: Schuyler W. Jackson, born Nov. 24, 1904. He married Esther B. Watson.

Information on Fred Schuyler Jackson, taken from an article written in the book: "The Illustriana Kansas"

Edith Jackson (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Edith Jackson was born in Surry Co, NC, ca 1794. She was the daughter of Curtis Jackson and Ruth Beds. She moved with her parents in 1808 to Guilford Co, NC, where she became a member of the Deep River MM.

She married Risdon Charles in Guilford Co, and was disowned from the church for marrying out of unity on July 2, 1810. Risdon was the son of Elijah Charles and Isabella Moore. Edith's brother, Thomas Jackson, married Risdon's sister Cynthia Charles.

An article written about Elijah Charles, Risdon's father, states that Risdon and Edith moved to St. Louis, MO and no other information was given on them. The 1850 census of Davidson Co, NC, lists a Risdon Charles, but no wife's name was given. The census listed him with six children, George age 27, Martin age 25, Solomon age 22, Mary age 20, Robert age 18, and Anna age 16, with a Risdon

L. Charles, age 28, living near them. At this time it is not known if this would be the family of **Ridson** and **Edith Charles**, but the ages of the children would be about the right age for their children.

It is possible that the **Ridson Charles** on the 1850 census, was the son of **Elisha Charles**, brother of **Elijah** who married **Elizabeth**, a sister of **Isabella**, wife of **Elijah**. This is thought possible because of a will of **Elizabeth Charles** dated 1831 who named six sons in Guilford Co, NC and one of the sons was named **Ridson**.

Elijah Charles was born in Maryland, on Dec. 17, 1751. He was the father of **Ridson** and **Cynthia Charles**. There is record of when the **Charles** family arrived in America, but it is thought they came from Wales and settled near Baltimore, Maryland in 1719. The first recorded **Charles**, born in America was **Elijah Charles**, who had a brother named **Elish**. These two brothers married sisters.

Elijah married **Isabella "Ibby" Moore** in 1777. **Isabella** was born in 1761 and died in 1845. **Elish** married **Elizabeth Moore**, a was a sister to **Isabella**. They were the daughters of **Ridson Moore** and **Mary Smyth**.

Elijah went to North Carolina in 1777 and soon after, enlisted as a soldier. He served as a guide to General Green's Army through the state. The book "*A History of the Descendants of Shields Moore in America*" gave an account on **Elijah Charles**.

Elijah Charles "Besides losing during contest (Revolutionary War), all of his property, went through a hair breadth escape that thus occurred: Taken unexpectedly in his own house by Tories, who, in their haste to dispatch him, quickly mounted him on a chair where, with his neck haltered to a joist, only a kick was needed to complete the job, when fortunately a posse of Whigs chanced along, and after a fierce conflict, rescued him and gave his captors a speedy, unceremonious exit to the "unknown home".

"Thus his earthly career was lengthened, and, after spending some years after the close of the war and the concession of American Independence in North Carolina, he went to Hancock Co, GA, and from there in 1818 to St. Clair Co, IL and settled near Belleville, where he died in 1830, aged 79. **Ibby**, his wife, died in 1845 aged 84 years. They are buried side by side in a private cemetery, five miles east of Belleville. **Elijah** and **Isabella** were the parents of nine children:

1. **Levin Charles** was born in 1781 in MD. He married **Ellen Wright** in 1799, probably in Guilford Co, NC, as he was reared near the Guilford Co Courthouse. He was appointed a lieutenant in **Captain Headley's** Company of the militia for the County of Guilford on July 26, 1799.
"Failing to recognize the institution of slavery as consistent with the Declaration of Independence or his own conscience" he moved to Ohio in 1821. They settled where Cairo now stands in Illinois, and there on Oct. 5, 1821 a daughter, **Delila A.** was born. She was the first white child to be born in that area. **Levin** did not live long after reaching Ohio, as his widow and children came to St. Clair Co, IL. in 1825 and located near Belleville."
2. **Elizabeth Charles**, born in 1783. (No information available.)
3. **John Charles** was born in 1785 and married **Rebecca Hargroves**.
4. **Elish Charles** was born in 1788, was never married, and lived in Galena, IL.
5. **Ridson Charles** was born in 1790 and married **Edith Jackson**. See account.
6. **Cynthia Charles** was born in 1792 and married **Thomas Jackson**. See account.
7. **Mary "Polly" Charles** was born Oct. 11, 1795. She married **Elijah Hill** in 1823 in Belleville, IL. They were the parents of eight children: **Elizabeth** (married **Robert Wood**), **Isabella**, (married **George W. Wilderman**). The names of the other children are unknown.
8. **Phoebe Charles**, born in 1797, married **James Dunning**, and lived in Indiana.
9. **Isabella Charles**, born in 1799, married **William Foulkes**, of Vincennes. They had no children.

RUTH JACKSON (Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Ruth Jackson was born in Surry Co, NC, ca. 1796-97. She was the daughter of **Curtis Jackson** and **Ruth Beals**. She grew up in Surry Co, and she was with her parents when they moved to Guilford Co, where they became members of the Back Creek, MM.

Ruth married **Jesse Berryman Farabee** in Guilford Co. **Jesse** was born in 1796, the son of **Benjamin Farabee**. She was disowned from Deep Creek MM on Oct. 7, 1819 for marrying out of unity. They moved to Newton Co, GA after their marriage, where in 1820, their first son was born. They were still living in Newton Co when their youngest child was born in 1838. The year that they moved to Commerce, GA is not known. **Ruth** died Feb. 1, 1863 in Commerce, GA. **Jesse** died in 1877. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Jackson M. Farabee**, born May 20, 1820 in Newton Co, GA See account...
2. **George Cook Farabee**, born June 15, 1822. See account..
3. **Bernecie Farabee**, born in 1824 See account..
4. **Alfred Farabee**, born in 1826.
5. **Coleman Farabee**, born in 1829 died in 1848.
6. **Jesse Asbury Farabee**, born in 1832.
7. **Permelia Hill Farabee**, born in 1835.
8. **Caroline Farabee**, born in 1838.

Jackson M. Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Jackson Farabee was born May 20, 1820 in Newton Co, GA, and died in Wauchula, FL on Apr. 17, 1892. His first marriage was to **Martha Ann Smith**. **Martha** was born Feb. 1830 in Athens, GA. She died May 21, 1871 in Hernando Co, FL. They were the parents of six children:

1. **Alpha Theodore Farabee** was born Jan. 28, 1850, in Athens, GA. See account..
2. **Mary Ann Farabee** was born Sept. 14, 1854, in Athens, GA and died Nov. 19, 1898, in Manatee Co, FL. See account.
3. **J. P. William Farabee** was born Dec. 7, 1856 in Athens, GA and died May 24, 1882 in Manatee Co, FL.
4. **Delaney Jackson Farabee** was born Dec. 1, 1859 in Athens, GA. See account..
5. **Martha C. Farabee** was born Dec. 20, 1862 in Athens, GA and died Dec. 8, 1874, in Manatee Co, FL at the age of 12.
6. **Addie A. Farabee** was born Dec. 14, 1864 in Athens, GA.

After the death of **Martha Ann**, **Jackson** married **Julia M. Goss**. **Julia** was born in GA. **Jackson** and **Julia** lived in Athens, GA. Some time before her death in 1871, they moved to Hernando Co, FL. **Jackson** was living in Manatee Co, FL when one of his sons was born in 1875, and in 1883 he was living in DeSoto Co, FL. He was living in Wauchula, FL at his death in 1892. **Jackson** and **Julia** had four children:

7. **Leonidas F. Farabee**, born July 27, 1873, Hernando Co, FL. See account.
8. **Wesley A. Farabee**, born Nov. 28, 1875 Manatee Co, FL.
9. **Hamilton D. Farabee**, born May 7, 1883 in DeSoto Co, FL.
10. **Arizona B. Farabee**, born Aug. 29, 1888 in DeSoto Co, FL.

Alpha Theodore Farabee (Jackson M. Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Alpha was the son of **Jackson M. Farabee** and **Martha Ann Smith**. He was born Jan. 28, 1850 in Athens, GA, and died June 14, 1912 in Arcadia, FL. He married **Mary Jane McDaniel**, born Aug. 22, 1854. **Alpha** moved his family to several counties in FL. They lived in Palmetto, FL in 1877, in Wauchula in 1879, in Pinelevel in 1884, in Castalia in 1885 where they were living in 1895, when their last child was born. **Alpha** died in Arcadia, FL. **Alpha** and **Mary Jane** were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Millard I. Farabee**, born Dec. 25, 1875 in Palmetto, FL. He married **Sallie May Stawn**, born Nov. 7, 1884, Marion Co, FL. They lived in Arcadia, FL, and were the parents of five children:
 - a. **William Theodore Farabee** was born Apr. 14, 1904 in Venus, FL and died Nov. 12, 1905 in Lebanon, FL.
 - b. **Willie Leonidas Farabee**, born Dec. 26, 1904, Lebanon, FL.

- c. **Effie Lee Farabee**, born June 2, 1907 in Lebanon, FL.
- d. **Lela Farabee**, born Dec. 26, 1912 in Arcadia, FL.
- e. **Farabee (boy)** born Apr. 1914.
- 2. **Martha Elizabeth Farabee** was born Nov. 1, 1877 in Palmetto, FL. She married **James I. Bryant**. They lived in Riley, FL and were the parents of five children:
 - a. **Mary Naomi Bryant**, born Oct. 6, 1898 in Riley, FL.
 - b. **Nancy Virginia Bryant**, born June 20, 1901 in Venus, FL.
 - c. **Homer Elton Bryant**, born July 17, 1904 in Riley, FL.
 - d. **Gertrude Bryant**, born Apr. 10, 1907, died July 7, 1908.
 - e. **Alfred Theodore Bryant**, born Apr. 40, 1909 in Manatee Co, FL,
- 3. **John Henry Farabee** was born Feb. 24, 1879, Wauchula, FL. He married **Sallie Strawn**. **Sallie** was born Dec. 29, 1889. They had two daughters:
 - a. **Rosalia Farabee**, born June 12, 1908, died Aug. 24, 1909.
 - b. **Anna May Farabee** was born Dec. 26, 1909 and died Dec. 26, 1909 in Venus, FL.
- 4. **William D. J. Farabee** was born Apr. 15, 1881 in Wauchula, FL. He married **Donella Randall**, born Jan. 1, 1887 in Altman, FL.
 - a. **Levita Louise Farabee**, born Feb. 4, 1914 in Arcadia, FL.
- 5. **Alva Levi Farabee** was born Jan. 26, 1883 in Pinelevel, FL. He married **Alma Whidden**. **Alma** was born Nov. 23, 1892 in Arcadia, FL. They had three children:
 - a. **Albert Lee Farabee**, born May 11, 1910 in Venus, FL.
 - b. **Larrie Lee Farabee**, born Feb. 18, 1912 in Adrian, FL.
 - c. **Lorena Farabee**, born May 24, 1914 in DeSoto Co, FL.
- 6. **Alice Julia Farabee** was born June 30, 1885 in Castalia, FL. She married **William Melvin Randall**. **William** was born Nov. 27, 1877 in DeSoto, FL. They had five children:
 - a. **William Henry Randall**, born Oct. 20, 1903, died Aug. 4, 1906 in Manatee Co, FL.
 - b. **Mary Ella Randall**, born Oct. 27, 1905 in DeSoto, FL.
 - c. **Lemmie Pasco Randall**, born Oct. 21, 1907 in DeSoto, FL.
 - d. **Robert Lee Randall**, born Feb. 21, 1910 in DeSoto, FL.
 - e. **Emma May Randall**, born Sept. 29, 1912 in Arcadia, FL.
- 7. **Mary Jane Farabee**, born Sept. 2, 1887 in Castalia, FL.
- 8. **Emerson Blaine Farabee**, born Nov. 3, 1889 in Castalia, FL.
- 9. **Edison Payne Farabee** was born Nov. 3, 1889, a twin to **Emerson**.
- 10. **Maxwell Theodore Farabee**, born June 12, 1892 in Castalia, FL.
- 11. **Samuel Lardner Farabee**, born Jan. 12, 1895 in Castalia, FL.

Mary Ann Farabee (Jackson M. Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Mary Ann Farabee was born Sept. 14, 1854, Athens, GA and died Oct. 16, 1898 in Manatee Co, FL. She married **Charles Wesley Gillette** and they lived in Manatee Co, FL. **Charles** died Oct. 16, 1897. They were the parents of seven children:

- 1. **Robert Bascom Gillette** was born Apr. 25, 1876 in Manatee Co, FL. He married **Maggie Dee Sear**. They had 3 children:
 - a. **Robert Lee Gillette**, born June 23, 1900,
 - b. **Addie May Gillette**, born Jan. 18, 1902, Tampa, FL.
 - c. **Gillette** born Apr. 24, 1906.
- 2. **Enoch Marvin Gillette**, born Nov. 23, 1877 died May 14, 1909 in Manatee Co, FL.
- 3. **Mary Etta Gillette** was born Feb. 1, 1879. She married **Travis F. James**. They lived in Lemon City, FL.
- 4. **Luther Glen Gillette** was born Mar. 11, 1882, and lived Tampa, FL.
- 5. **William Harrison Gillette** was born Aug. 25, 1885. He married **Velma De Sear** and they had one son:
 - a. **William Joseph Gillette**, born in Apr. 1909.
- 6. **Sanford Jackson Gillette**, born June 11, 1889 in Manatee Co, FL.
- 7. **Annie Boothe Gillette** was born Sept. 16, 1891. She married **Thomas Peters**. They lived in Lemon City, FL.

Delaney Jackson Farabee (Jackson M. Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Delaney Farabee was born Dec. 1, 1859, Athena GA. He married **Florence F. Roberts**. **Florence** was born May 18, 1866 in Marion Co, FL. They lived in Ona, FL and were the parents of 10 children:

1. **V. Farabee**, born May 18, 1886 and died young in Ona, FL.
2. **Dewitt C. Farabee**, born Feb. 4, 1888.
3. **D. Baskin Farabee**, born Nov. 6, 1891.
4. **Thomas N. Farabee**, born May 30, 1893.
5. **Doland A. Farabee**, born Apr. 13, 1895.
6. **Benjamin Franklin Farabee**, born Oct. 17, 1899.
7. **Mary E. Farabee**, born Mar. 29, 1903
8. **Marion G. Farabee**, born Mar. 29, 1903
9. **Ena C. Farabee**, born Jan. 6, 1906.
10. **Charles Henry Farabee**, born Mar. 25, 1908.

Addie A. Farabee (Jackson M. Farabee Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Addie was born Dec. 14, 1864 in Athens, GA and married **William A. Bispham**. **William** was born Sept. 25, 1850 in Warrenton, Va. They had five children:

1. **Marian Bispham**, born and died in 1887, Manatee Co, FL.
2. **Mary Bispham**, born Jan. 18, 1889, died Jan. 30, 1889
3. **Jackson Farabee Bispham**, born July 19, 1891.
4. **Minnie Adaline Bispham** was born Jan. 24, 1895. She married **Jackson A. Beville**. **Jackson** was born in 1888.
5. **William Asbrey Bispham**, born Dec. 24, 1898.

Leonidas P. Farabee (Jackson M. Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Leonidas was born July 27, 1873 Hernando Co, FL. He married **Kizzie Wade** who was born May 12, 1876 in Sumpter Co, FL. They had four children, all born in DeSoto, FL.

1. **Aurora Farabee**, born Jan. 15, 1900.
2. **Vernie P. Farabee**, born June 6, 1902.
3. **Hubert Jackson Farabee**, born Apr. 13, 1904.
4. **Stephen Edward Farabee**, born Nov. 9, 1905.

Washington Cook Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Washington was born June 15, 1822 in Newton Co, GA, the son of **Jesse Farabee** and **Ruth Jackson**. He died Apr. 7, 1903 in Commerce, GA. **Washington** married **Delaney Elizabeth Harris**, who was born May 4, 1833 in Commerce, GA. They continued to live in Commerce, GA where all of their children were born. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Cecil Oliver Farabee**, born Sept. 13, 1849. See account.
2. **Derutha Ann Farabee**, born Nov. 19, 1851. See account.
3. **Roxie Drusilla Farabee** was born Oct. 17, 1853 and lived in Atlanta, GA
4. **Laura Estell Farabee**, born Oct. 7, 1856. See account.
5. **Caroline Permelia Farabee**, born July 27, 1859. See account.
6. **Lee Jackson Farabee**, born Apr. 6, 1862 in Commerce, GA. He married **Eliza Emily Cobb**, born Apr. 3, 1886 in Franklin Co, GA. **Lee** died Apr. 29, 1907, and **Eliza** died Apr. 24, 1911. They had one child:
 - a. **Emily Lee Farabee**, born Feb. 10, 1907.
7. **Lonnie Delaney Farabee**, born Nov. 17, 1869 in Commerce, GA. She married **William Bedford Adams** who was born Jan. 12, 1862, Athens, GA. They had three children:
 - a. **Pauline Marie Adams**, born June 22, 1891 in Commerce, GA.
 - b. **Alfred Rosco Adams**, born June 4, 1894 in Decature, GA.
 - c. **Margaret Laura Adams**, born Feb. 22, 1901, married **Horace Baker**.
8. **Luther B. Farabee** was born Aug. 22, 1872 in Commerce, GA. He married **Maud B. Martin** who was born Apr. 12, 1879 in Bryant, AR. They had four children all born in Commerce, GA.
 - a. **Hoyt Scott Farabee**, born Apr. 7, 1901.
 - b. **Josie Belle Farabee**, born Aug. 2, 1904.
 - c. **Mary Gladys Farabee**, born Dec. 25, 1906.

d. **Lee Jackson Farabee**, born Jan. 20, 1911.

Cecil Oliver Farabee (Washington Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Cecil was born Sept. 13, 1849 in Commerce, GA. He was the eldest son of **Washington Farabee** and **Elizabeth Harris**. He married **Sarah Elizabeth McAdams**, who was born Nov. 6, 1856, in Hall Co, GA. They lived in Bryant, AR, where all of their children were born. They were the parents of seven children:

1. **Lee Jackson Farabee**, born Feb. 11, 1876. He married **Katie Rosetta Harden**, who was born Nov. 5, 1879 in Clark Co, IN. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Mildred Estell Farabee** born July 25, 1903.
 - b. **Katie Lee Farabee**, born Feb. 19, 1905.
 - c. **Clara Etta Farabee**, born Dec. 12, 1906.
2. **Henry Edward Farabee** was born June 21, 1879, and lived in Little Rock, AR.
3. **Claude Estes Farabee** was born Apr. 5, 1882. He married **Myrtus M. Ray** who was born Jan. 6, 1884 in Benton, AR.
4. **Ernest Cecil Farabee** was born Feb. 22, 1885. He married **Elizabeth M. Andrews** who was born June 6, 1893 in Hope, AR.
5. **Roxie Virginia Farabee** was born Sept. 21, 1887. She married **Luther C. Elliott** who was born Feb. 12, 1884. They had one child:
 - a. **Ella Virginia Elliott**, born July 26, 1910 in Little Rock, AR.
6. **Anna Delaney Farabee** was born Oct. 28, 1891 and died Mar. 19, 1893, in Bryant, AR.
7. **Quinn Farabee** was born May 16, 1895 and lived in Little Rock, AR.

Derutha Ann Farabee (Washington Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel, Jackson)

Derutha was born Nov. 19, 1851, in Commerce, GA. She married **Franklin Allen Coleman**, who was born Apr. 7, 1848 in Lawrence Districts, SC. They lived in Commerce, GA, where all of their children were born. They were the parents of four children:

1. **Cecil Oliver Coleman** was born Jan. 16, 1870. He married **Mary Loren Lovin**, who was born Jan. 14, 1870 in Athens, GA. They lived in Athens, GA, where their children were born. They had three children:
 - a. **Roy Oliver Coleman**, born June 7, 1898.
 - b. **Mary Kathleen Coleman**, born Jan. 29, 1901.
 - c. **Annie Ruth Coleman**, born June 25, 1907.
2. **Lillie Pearle Coleman** was born June 21, 1876. She married **Ben Hill Williams** who was born May 12, 1875 in Athens, GA.
3. **Henry Carlton Coleman** was born Dec. 4, 1885, and died Aug. 29, 1894, in Commerce, GA.
4. **Lady Maud Coleman**, born Feb. 1, 1889.

Laura Estell Farabee (Washington Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel, Jackson)

Laura was born Oct. 7, 1856 in Commerce, GA and died June 28, 1898 in Atlanta, GA. She married **John Forrest Finch**. **John** was born Nov. 26, 1842 in Jefferson, GA and died Nov. 17, 1907 in Atlanta GA. They had two children:

1. **Walter Roy Finch** was born Nov. 18, 1884 in Commerce, GA. He married **Mary Fontaine Turner** who was born July 1, 1892.
2. **Laura Farabee Finch**, born Nov. 26, 1916, in Cornelia, GA.

Caroline Permelia Farabee (Washington Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Caroline was born July 27, 1859 in Commerce, GA. She married **Jesse Strickland**. **Jesse** was born Nov. 2, 1849 in Banks Co, GA and died May 10, 1905 in Nicholson, GA. They had four children:

1. **Octavia Lucile Strickland** was born July 12, 1877 in Jackson Co, GA. She married **Ford Lamar Smith**, born July 4, 1871. They had four children, all born in Nicholson, GA:
 - a. **Thomas Ford Smith**, born May 24, 1896.
 - b. **Crosby Lamar Smith**, born Aug. 10, 1898.
 - c. **Mozelle Smith**, born Jan. 30, 1902.
 - d. **Ruth Smith**, born Nov. 27, 1907.
2. **Ina Estell Strickland** was born Jan. 12, 1879 in Jackson Co, GA and married **Eldridge Ellwood**

Hawks. They had two children:

- a. **Ruby Hawks**, born Oct. 1903 in Jackson Co, GA.
- b. **Thelma Estell Hawks** born Sept. 12, 1898.
3. **Jessie Merl Strickland**, born Feb. 22, 1889 in Jackson Co, GA.
4. **Olive Marian Strickland**, born Nov. 18, 1891.

Pernecie Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Pernecie was born in 1824, in Newton, GA, the daughter of **Jesse Farabee** and **Ruth Jackson**. She died Mar. 2, 1884 in Hall Co, GA. **Pernecie** married **Sanford Rhodes Street**. **Sanford** was born in 1823, in Jackson Co, GA and died Apr. 6, 1862 in Shiloh, MS.

After their marriage, **Pernecie** and **Sanford** lived in Jackson Co, GA, where their first six children were born, and between 1854 and 1860 they moved to Hall Co, GA where their last two children were born. Their eight children were:

1. **Mary Frances Street**, born Nov. 1, 1844, died Mar. 1, 1912.
2. **Milton Oliver Street**, born Feb. 22, 1847, died Aug. 6, 1897.
3. **Permelia Jane Street**, born Nov. 17, 1848, died Apr. 3, 1906 in Hall Co, GA.
4. **Alpha Joseph Street**, born Jan. 26, 1851, lived Buford, GA.
5. **George Louis Street**, born Dec. 23, 1852, died Feb. 23, 1910. Hall Co, GA.
6. **Alonzo Samuel Street**, born Nov. 29, 1854.
7. **Daniel Webster Street**, born June 1860, died Aug. 1861 in Hall Co, GA.
8. **Henry Clay Street**, born June 1860 died Aug. 1861.

Mary Frances Street (Pernecie Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born Nov. 1, 1844 and died Mar. 1, 1912 in Forsyth Co, GA. She married **Thomas Cicero Burton**, who was born Feb. 22, 1834 in Gwinnette Co, GA. They were the parents of eleven children, all born in Gwinnette Co, GA:

1. **Floyd Oliver Burton** was born Sept. 11, 1866 and died Dec. 26, 1901. He married **Marinda Eliza Roberts**, who born Gwinnette Co, GA. They were the parents of six children:
 - a. **Albert Clifford Burton**, born Sept. 26, 1888.
 - b. **Sallie Bertha Burton**, born Sept. 25, 1892.
 - c. **Ella Mae Burton**, born June 21, 1894, died Sept. 28, 1895, at the age of one year.
 - d. **Guy William Burton**, born May 15, 1896.
 - e. **Howard Cicero Burton**, born Apr. 7, 1898.
 - f. **Minnie Lucile Burton**, born Jan. 14, 1901.
2. **James Hill Burton** was born Oct. 16, 1868. He married **Ola Terry**, who was born in Forsyth Co, GA. They lived in Forsyth Co where their of eight children were born:
 - a. **Carl Burton**, born Feb. 9, 1895.
 - b. **Maud Burton**, born May 19, 1896.
 - c. **Islee Burton**, born June 19, 1898, and died Apr. 23, 1901
 - d. **Elma Burton**, born Mar. 24, 1902.
 - e. **Ester Burton**, born July 31, 1905.
 - f. **Ellis Burton**, born May 6, 1909.
 - g. **Grace Burton**, born Nov. 27, 1912.
 - h. **Gladys Burton**, born Nov. 27, 1912.
3. **Ida Augusta Burton**, born Dec. 28, 1870 in Gwennett Co, GA. She married **Wiley W. Wilson**, who was born Dec. 7, 1856. Their three children were born in Wilcox Co, GA:
 - a. **James Burton Wilson** born May 23, 1910.
 - b. **Preston Oliver Wilson**, born Dec. 12, 1911.
 - c. **Ruth Frances Wilson**, born Dec. 19, 1912.
4. **Mary Ada Burton**, born Aug. 9, 1872.
5. **Terrell Cicero Burton**, born Dec. 22, 1873, died Aug. 7, 1875 in Gwinnette Co, GA.
6. **George Hillier Burton**, born Oct. 27, 1875.
7. **Thomas Earl Burton** was born July 28, 1877 and married **Mina Jarie Smith**. They had one child:
 - a. **Nora E. Burton**, born Dec. 27, 1912.

8. **Henry Albert Burton**, born Nov. 17, 1879, died Sept. 15, 1880.
9. **Lester Kenley Burton** was born Nov. 15, 1881. He married **Elizabeth Sears**, who was born Dec. 10, 1885 in Gainesville, GA. They lived in Strickland, AL. They had three children:
 - a. **Robert Lee Burton**, born Apr. 20, 1908, died Aug. 22, 1909.
 - b. **Mary Burton**, born Nov. 2, 1910.
 - c. **Annie Laura Burton**, born Dec. 16, 1912.
10. **Lizzie Emma Burton** was born Aug. 3, 1883. She married **William Benjamin Boggs**, who was born Dec. 25, 1873 in Pickens, SC. They had four children:
 - a. **Ernest Glenn Boggs**, born July 13, 1904.
 - b. **Annie Lee Boggs**, born Jan. 30, 1907.
 - c. **Mary Ivian Boggs** born Nov. 6, 1908.
 - d. **Benjamin Franklin Boggs**, born Feb. 14, 1911.
11. **Samuel Milton Burton**, born Jan. 13, 1886. He married **Anna Mae Ellis**, who was born May 10, 1854. They had four children:
 - a. **Ralph Early Burton**, born Feb. 1, 1907.
 - b. **Ada Elline Burton**, born Apr. 6, 1909.
 - c. **Frances Agnes Burton**, born Apr. 18, 1911.
 - d. **James Olin Burton**, born Jan. 15, 1913.

Oliver Milton Street (Pernecie Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Oliver was born Feb. 27, 1847 in Jackson Co, GA and died Aug. 6, 1897 Etowah Co, AL. He married **Louise Garner** who was born May 17, 1846 in Gwinnette Co, GA. They lived in Hall Co, GA and were the parents of twelve children.

1. **Julia Delanie Street**, born Mar. 15, 1868, died Apr. 9, 1891
2. **Elena Clementine Street**, born Oct. 26, 1869.
3. **Sarah Jane Street** born Apr. 2, 1871, died July 16, 1872,
4. **Alluna Elizabeth Street** was born Sept. 29, 1875. She married **Mell McKenny Hooks** who was born June 8, 1875. They lived in Etowah Co, GA and were the parents of eleven children:
 - a. **Nancy Louise Hooks**, born July 28, 1896.
 - b. **Ruth Augusta Hooks**, born Sept. 11, 1897.
 - c. **Eunice Elizabeth Hooks**, born Nov. 17, 1898.
 - d. **James Oliver Hooks**, born Mar. 25, 1900.
 - e. **Vera Mae Hooks**, born Sept. 2, 1901.
 - f. **Willie Mack Hooks**, born Oct. 17, 1908.
 - g. **Sybil Esther Hooks**, born July 1, 1906.
 - h. **Earl Hooks**, born Nov. 40, 1907.
 - i. **Walter Ferry Hooks**, born June 24, 1909.
 - j. **Forney Chester Hooks**, born May 12, 1912.
 - k. **Warren Thomas Hooks**, born Feb. 15, 1914.
5. **William Henry Street**, born Mar. 4, 1874 in Hall Co, GA and died May 18, 1891.
6. **John Harrison Street** was born Oct. 22, 1875. He married **Mary Wagnor**, who born Feb. 2, 1878 in Murrycross, AL. They lived in Rock Springs, AL. They had five children:
 - a. **Wamon Thomas Street**, born June 18, 1902, died Oct. 18, 1902
 - b. **Alva Street**, born June 5, 1905,
 - c. **Kenneth Durd Street**, born Oct. 28, 1907
 - d. **Lizzie Lula Street**, born Feb. 7, 1910
 - e. **Clayton Harrison Street** was born July 28, 1912 and died Jan. 16, 1913 in Rock Springs, AL.
7. **Roxie Augusta Street** was born Feb. 14, 1878. She married **Robert Jesse Shew** who was born Sept. 22, 1877 in Clair Co, AL. They had seven children:
 - a. **Vona Viola Shew**, born Nov. 8, 1898 in Etowah, AL.
 - b. **Frederick Milton Shew**, born Sept. 17, 1900 in Etowah, AL.
 - c. **Melva Eva Belle Shew**, born Oct. 29, 1902 in Calhoun Co, AL,
 - d. **Jehn M. Shew**, born Dec. 22, 1904.
 - e. **Jesse Loo Shew**, born May 11, 1907, Etowah Co, AL.
 - f. **Charles B. Shew**, born Aug. 24, 1909.
 - g. **Robert Clifton Shew**, born Sept. 15, 1911.

8. **Rutha Anna Street**, born Mar. 13, 1880.
9. **Daniel Arthur Street** was born Mar. 18, 1882. He married **Zella Wagnon**, who was born Oct. 8, 1884. They lived in Murrycross and Hoke's Bluff, AL. They had five children:
 - a. **Annie Elizabeth Street**, born Sept. 26, 1903.
 - b. **Millie May Street**, born Nov. 15, 1905.
 - c. **Milton Thomas Street**, born June 4, 1908.
 - d. **Harland Daniel Street**, born July 26, 1910.
 - e. **Ellera Zella Street**, born Jan. 16, 1913.
10. **Mary Pernecie Street** was born Mar. 18, 1884 and died Dec. 26, 1911 in Etowah Co, AL. She married **Henry Walter Johnson** who was born May 15, 1878 in Walton, GA. They had four children:
 - a. **Clara Alta Johnson**, born Aug. 19, 1907.
 - b. **Oro Loo Ellen Johnson**, born Dec. 21, 1909.
 - c. **Lola Mary Johnson**, born Nov. 1.7, 1911.
 - d. **Willie Viola Johnson** born, Nov. 5, 1905.
11. **Clara Louise Street**, born Nov. 5, 1886.
12. **Sanford Milton Street** was born Aug. 28, 1889 and died Feb. 28, 1893 in Etowah. Co, AL.

Permelia Jane Street (Pernecie Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Permelia was born Nov. 17, 1848, Jackson Co, GA, and died Apr. 5, 1906 in Hall Co, GA. She married **Andrew Jackson Lyle** who was born May 3, 1849 in Hall Co, GA. They had eight children:

1. **Sanford David Lyle**, born Nov. 3, 1868, died Sept. 30, 1879 in Hall Co, GA.
2. **Eliza Pernecie Lyle** was born May 5, 1871. She married **John Bela Mundy** who was born July 15, 1870, Jonesboro, GA. They lived in Hall Co, GA, and were the parents of six children:
 - a. **Montine Beatrice Mundy**, born Dec. 11, 1892.
 - b. **Andrew Jackson Mundy**, born Sept. 8, 1895.
 - c. **Claudine Inez Mundy**, born Nov. 26, 1898.
 - d. **Willie Belle Mundy**, born July 5, 1905.
 - e. **John Bela Mundy Jr.** born Feb. 2, 1908.
 - f. **Thelma Louise Mundy**, born Feb. 25, 1911.
3. **Martha Frances Lyle** was born June 27, 1873. She married **John Joseph Pass** who was born Dec. 5, 1863. They had ten children:
 - a. **John Pass**, born Feb. 23, 1893, died Feb. 23, 1893.
 - b. **Mozelle Lillion Pass**, born Mar. 8, 1894.
 - c. **Fred Hobert Pass**, born July 6, 1897.
 - d. **Gaynell Inez Pass**, born Nov. 13, 1900.
 - e. **Victor Montgomery Pass**, born Dec. 20, 1902, died Feb. 22, 1903.
 - f. **Gladys Franklin Pass**, born Feb. 14, 1904
 - g. **Dewitt Talmage Pass**, born, Mar. 10, 1906
 - h. **Mildred Marie Pass**, born Apr. 9, 1908
 - i. **Lucille Beatrice Pass**, born July 12, 1909
 - j. **Ruby Lorena Pass**, born Oct. 12, 1911
4. **Leona Estell Lyle** was born Nov. 22, 1875. She married **Harrison Albright Puckett** who was born Dec. 14, 1875 in Winder, GA. They had four children:
 - a. **Cleo Louise Puckett**, born Aug. 21, 1901.
 - b. **Ralph Harrison Puckett**, born June 17, 1903.
 - c. **Aline Mary Puckett**, born July 22, 1905.
 - d. **Ruth Jamie Puckett**, born Feb. 22, 1908.
5. **Benjamin Franklin Lyle** was born Jan. 15, 1878. He married **Nancy Augustine Camp** who was born Jan. 29, 1880 in Gainesville, GA. They had two children:
 - a. **Willie Frances Lyle**, born Aug. 24, 1899.
 - b. **Charlotte Lyle**, born Sept. 18, 1903.
6. **Carrie Rosalie Lyle** was born Oct. 27, 1881 and married **John Cain**. They had two children:
 - a. **Nellie Corinne Cain**, born May 6, 1901.
 - b. **Agnes Amanda Cain**, born Feb. 2, 1903.
7. **Spencer Fallon Lyle** was born Oct. 17, 1885 and married **Fannie Gunter**. They had two

children:

- a. **Eula Woodall Lyle**
- b. **Frank Bernard Lyle**, born Nov. 4, 1906.
8. **Lena Belle Lyle** was born July 12, 1889. She married **Charles Max Holland**, who was born Feb. 15, 1880.
 - a. **Charles Holland Jr.** born Dec. 20, 1909.

Alpha Joseph Street (Pernecie Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Alpha was born Jan. 28, 1851 in Commerce, GA. He married **Elizabeth Jane Powers** who born Jan. 17, 1858 in Paoli, GA. They lived in Buford, GA and were the parents of seven children:

1. **Rupert Bernard Street** was born Nov. 4, 1881, and married **Lillie Austin**.
2. **Alma Blanch Street** was born Apr. 25, 1885. She married **Thomas James Robinson** and they had four children:
 - a. **Thelma Louise Robinson**, born Jan. 20, 1906.
 - b. **Dion Emmett Robinson** was born Mar. 19, 1908, and died Feb. 23, 1910.
 - c. **Ralph Donald Robinson**, born Feb. 1, 1911.
 - d. **Fred Kermet Robinson**, born Nov. 1, 1912.
3. **Maud Elizabeth Street** was born Dec. 17, 1886. She married, **Melvin Hannah** who was born July 24, 1885.
4. **Lollie Belle Street** was born Nov. 14, 1889. She married **Joseph Shaburn** who was born Dec. 15, 1881.
 - a. **Frances Telete Shadburn**, born Jan. 9, 1910.
 - b. **Nyles Shadburn**, born Apr. 14, 1912.
5. **Frank Street** born Mar. 27, 1894.
6. **Samuel Brisco Street**, born Oct. 6, 1901.
7. **James Harold Street**, born Nov. 1, 1896.

George Louis Street (Pernecie Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

George was born Dec. 24, 1852 Jackson Co, GA and died Feb. 24, 1910 in Hall Co, GA. He married **Clercy C. Burton**, who was born July 6, 1861. They lived in Hall Co, GA and had four children.

1. **Flora Jane Street**, born Aug. 2, 1888, died Oct. 9, 1895.
2. **Nora Ann Street**, born Feb. 20, 1891.
3. **Lovonia Mozell Street**, born Aug. 2, 1894.
4. **Ola Geneva Street**, born Sept. 9, 1896.

Alonzo Samuel Street (Pernecie Farabee, Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Alonzo was born Nov. 29, 1854, in Jackson Co, GA. He married **Elmina Jane Garner** who was born May 24, 1855, in Gwinnette Co, GA. They were the parents of ten children:

1. **Sanford Marion Street** was born May 16, 1876, Hall Co, GA. He married **Elmina Missouri Kanady** who was born Mar. 19, 1880. **Elmina** died Nov. 26, 1901, shortly after the birth of a son. Nothing is known of the son.

Sanford's second marriage was to **Mary Caroline Maupinn**, who was born Nov. 19, 1882. They had five children:

- a. **Jesse B. Street**, born Oct. 4, 1901 and died Oct. 4, 1901.
- b. **Wilma Lois Street**, born Sept. 8, 1906.
- c. **Biva Caroline Street**, born Dec. 20, 1907.
- d. **Floy Kathleen Street**, born Oct. 22, 1909.
- e. **Bernard Marion Street**, born June 2, 1912.
2. **Emery Elkano Street** was born July 10, 1878 and died Mar. 26, 1904. He married **Josephine Emma Wood**, who was born Apr. 6, 1874. They had three children:
 - a. **Judge Millard Street**, born Sept. 9, 1900.
 - b. **Jasper J. Street**, born Aug. 25, 1902.
 - c. **Floyd Emery Street**, born Nov. 26, 1904.
3. **Charles Patterson Street** was born Nov. 40, 1880. He married **Agnes Odessa Bottoms**, who was born June 11, 1882. They had five children:

- a. **Agnes Inez Street**, born Jan. 16, 1904.
- b. **Alfred Gordon Street**, born Apr. 4, 1905.
- c. **Josie Mae Street**, born Oct. 21, 1906.
- d. **Alma Montine Street**, born Apr. 12, 1909.
- e. **Thelma Irene Street**, born May 5, 1911.
4. **Emma Palestine Street** was born July 22, 1883. She married **Owen Jackson Freeman**, who was born Nov. 2, 1875. They had four children:
 - a. **Alpha J. Freeman**, born Jan. 15, 1902.
 - b. **Evie Belle Freeman**, born Jan. 15, 1902
 - c. **Gladys Irene Freeman**, born May 6, 1905
 - d. **Hazel Esther Freeman**, born Oct. 6, 1908
5. **Ella Frances Street** was born Nov. 3, 1885 in Hall Co, GA.
6. **Shelton Street**, born Sept. 29, 1887
7. **Alonzo Cranford Street**, born Feb. 13, 1890
8. **Clara Elmina Street** was born Apr. 9, 1892 and died Sept. 8, 1894.
9. **Louise Allura Street**, born Sept. 30, 1894
10. **Rutha Maybell Street**, born Apr. 7, 1899.

Alfred Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Alfred was born in 1826 in Newton, GA and died in 1867 Gainesville, GA. He married **Susan Jane Waters**, who died Mar. 1, 1884. They were the parents of four children:

1. **Mary Frances Farabee** was born May 17, 1857 in Gainesville, GA and died Feb. 20, 1902 in Gainesville. She married **William Jefferson Keese** who was born Jan. 19, 1850 in Banks Co, GA. They had seven children:
 - a. **Alpha Russell Keese** was born Nov. 27, 1875. He married **Martha Jane Shoemaker**. They had six children: **Etta Mae, Levolia, Mary Lou, Claude, William Ernest, and Reby Winnell Keese**.
 - b. **Annie Ola Keese** was born Mar. 1, 1877. She married **Alonzo Hamilton Shields**. They were the parents of four children: **Annie Lovelia, Charles, Lottie Mae, and Viola Bell Shields**.
 - c. **Joseph Richard Keese** was born June 1, 1880. He married **Lillie Hurd**.
 - d. **Jesse Montine Keese**, born Jan. 3, 1883 and died Jan. 21, 1885.
 - e. **Mattie Crawley Keese** was born Jan. 7, 1886. She married **Charles L. B. Sanders**. They had three children: **Willie Mae, Guy Garland, and Charles L. B. Jr.**
 - f. **William Edgar Keese**, born July 28, 1888.
 - g. **Mae Bell Keese**, born July 14, 1891.
2. **Pernecie Farabee** was born in 1859 and died in Sept. 1910 in Ocala, FL. She married **Ben H. Seymour**. They had three children: **Susie, Mamie, and Ethel Seymour**.
3. **Cynthia Jane Farabee** was born Oct. 23, 1861. She married **Benjamin Washington Boling** who was born Jan. 14, 1858. They had seven children:
 - a. **Rosa Burdette Boling** was born July 13, 1882. She married **Sidney Calhoun Street**. They had two children: **Howard Ray, and Robert**.
 - b. **Elliott Russell Boling**, born Feb. 4, 1884 and died Feb. 28, 1885 in Gainesville, GA.
 - c. **Benjamin Franklin Boling** was born Jan. 13, 1886. He married **Charity Brownie Wallace**, who was born Apr. 19, 1891. They had two children: **Leona Marie, and Charles Wallace Boling**.
 - d. **Charles Ham Boling**, born May 3, 1888e. **Nellie Magdalen Boling** was born May 29, 1890. She married **James Henderson** and they lived in Atlanta, GA.
 - f. **John Rufus Boling**, born Nov. 29, 1892.
 - g. **Ella Montien Boling**, born Dec. 25, 1894.
4. **Lillion Alpha Farabee** was born May 28, 1857. She married **John Alfred Bottoms** who was born Aug. 23, 1861 in Dawson Co, GA. They had ten children:
 - a. **Agnes Odessa Bottoms**, born June 13, 1882.
 - b. **Susan Callie Bottoms** was born Aug. 6, 1884 and died Oct. 26, 1900.
 - c. **Willie Gale Bottoms** was born Feb. 28, 1886. She married, **Reeves J. Walker**. They had

- two children: **Laura Lillion**, and **Willie Cecil**.
- d. **Bessie Mae Bottoms** was born Aug. 29, 1888. She married **Robert Alton Ford**. They had two sons: **Robert Joe**, and **Tracy Lloyd**.
 - e. **Joseph Benjamin Bottoms**, born May 10, 1891.
 - f. **Tamps Alfred Bottoms**, born Sept. 16, 1893.
 - g. **Nellie T. Bottoms**, born Apr. 12, 1896.
 - b. **Mintie L. Bottoms**, born Nov. 27, 1899.
 - i. **Tracy J. Bottoms**, born May 5, 1904.
 - j. **Alpha Bottoms**, born June 13, 1907 in Calhoun Co, AL.

Coleman Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel Jackson)

Coleman was born in 1829 in Newton Co, GA. He married **Jane Williams** in Commerce, GA and died in 1848. **Jane Williams** remarried after **Coleman's** death to **John McCarthy**.

Jesse Asberry Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel)

Jesse was born in 1832 in Newton Co, GA and died in 1890 in Gwinnette Co, GA. He married **Jane A. C. Harmon** who was born Dec. 12, 1834. They had nine children:

1. **Lugenia Esadora Farabee**, born May 24, 1855, died Feb. 12, 1862 in Commerce, GA.
2. **Fauntleroy Anvern Farabee** was born Aug. 29, 1859. He married **Mary Emma Paul**, born in 1873, Lincoln, AL. They had three children:
 - a. **Claudia Pearl Farabee** was born May 8, 1891 and died Nov. 26, 1892 in Lincoln, AL.
 - b. **Felix Otis Farabee** was born July 21, 1893 and married **Mary Emma Graves**.
 - c. **Jessie Salena Farabee** was born Sept. 22, 1899. She married **Forest Edward Rush**. They had one daughter: **Mildred Salena Rush**.
3. **Gerard Dupont Farabee** was born Feb. 26, 1862. He married **Sarah Emma Hamilton** who was born Aug. 9, 1871. They had three children:
 - a. **Joseph Russell Farabee** was born Apr. 14, 1891. He married **Emma Crowell**. They had three sons: **Clarence Gordon**, **Clifton Curtis**, and **Clyde**.
 - b. **Flora May Farabee**, born Oct. 18, 1892.
 - c. **Sadie Ethel Farabee**, born Aug. 11, 1894.
4. **Tallula Susannah Farabee** was born July 21, 1864. She married **Marcus L. Jones**, who was born July 22, 1848.
5. **Ira Victoria Farabee** was born Mar. 26, 1866 and died Aug. 31, 1885. She married **Jasper Pain**. They had two sons:
 - a. **Artist Earl Pain**, born 1883.
 - b. **Aubanie Pain**, born 1885.
6. **Chester Lavenia Farabee** was born July 26, 1868. She married **Albert Andrew Clarke** who was born Oct. 22, 1870. They had seven children:
 - a. **William Frederick Clarke**, born Feb. 1, 1891.
 - b. **Alice America Clarke**, born July 30, 1893.
 - c. **Benjamin Marvin Clarke**, born Dec. 17, 1896, and died in 1899.
 - d. **Pearl Burrdette Clarke**, born Sept. 5, 1899.
 - e. **Lilly Eugenia Clarke**, born Feb. 4, 1902.
 - f. **Robert Melvin Clarke**, born Jan. 16, 1906.
 - g. **Minnie Martha Clark**, born Aug. 2, 1904.
7. **Russell Jordan Farabee** was born Oct. 16, 1871, in Randolph, Co, GA. They had three sons:
 - a. **Clarence Gordon Farabee**, born Aug. 8, 1901.
 - b. **Clifford Clyde Farabee**, born July 9, 1903.
 - c. **Clifton Curtis Farabee**, born July 9, 1903.
8. **Ulyses Warner Farabee**, born Nov. 16, 1874. He married **Elizabeth C. Storms**, born Feb. 29, 1876. They had four children:
 - a. **Ray Littleton Farabee**, born June 8, 1900
 - b. **Clebert Griffin Farabee**, born Aug. 15, 1901
 - c. **Ralph Harrington Farabee**, born Aug. 31, 1904
 - d. **Celesta Vivion Farabee**, born Mar. 28, 1910
9. **Og Martin Farabee** was born July 10, 1877, and married **Florence Bispus**. They had one

known child:

- a. **Fletcher Burell Farabee**

Permelia Hill Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel)

Permelia, born in 1835 in Newton, GA, died Dec. 19, 1894 in Gainesville, GA. She married **Jacob Waters**, and died July, 1863. They lived in Gainesville, GA and had three children:

1. **Laura Montera Waters**, was born Aug. 8, 1857, and **John Franklin Duncan**. **John** was born Dec. 8, 1859 in Jackson Co, GA. They had four children:
 - a. **William Dennis Duncan**, born Dec. 16, 1881
 - b. **Ruemma Permelia Duncan**, born Jan. 31, 1883
 - c. **Cornelia Dorothy Duncan**; born Aug. 25, 1891
 - d. **John Dewey Duncan**, born June 1, 1898
2. **Marion Lafayette Waters**, born Nov. 2, 1858, and died Mar. 1862 in Gainesville, GA.
3. **William Alpha Waters** was born Sept. 7, 1860. He married **Mary Elizabeth Jackson**. **Mary** was born Apr. 11, 1866. They had six children:
 - a. **Ruth Elizabeth Waters**, born Aug. 9, 1890
 - b. **Mae Belle Waters**, born Sept. 5, 1893
 - c. **Albert Lee Waters**, born Oct. 6, 1895
 - d. **Eva Waters**, born Mar. 16, 1898
 - e. **Clyde Franklin Waters**, born Oct. 7, 1901
 - f. **Mary Eunity Waters**, born Apr. 2, 1904

Caroline Farabee (Ruth, Curtis, Samuel)

Caroline was born in 1838 in Newton Co, GA and lived in Gainesville, GA. There is no information on her, she may have died young.

Curtis Jackson Jr. (Curtis, Samuel)

Curtis was born on Tom's Creek, in Surry Co, NC in 1798. He grew up in Surry Co, and when he was a small boy his parents, **Curtis** and **Ruth Beals Jackson**, moved from Surry to Guilford Co, NC. They became members of the Deep River MM in Guilford Co. **Curtis** was married to **Rebecca Smith** on Apr. 7, 1820 in Guilford Co and was disowned from the Deep River MM for marring out of Unity. **Rebecca** was born in 1799.

Curtis was living in Washington Township, Hamilton Co, IN when the 1850 census was taken. They list him as a merchant, born North Carolina, real estate value 2,350, with two sons, **Andrew** and **Madison** both age 21 years, (born North Carolina 1829), so the boys may have been twins.

The date of the death of **Curtis** and **Rebecca** is not known, or where they are buried. It is possible that they may have moved to Kansas before their death.

1. **Andrew Jackson**, born North Carolina, 1829. No other Information is available.
2. **Madison L. Jackson** born in Guilford Co, NC in 1829. The year that he moved to KS is unknown. He enrolled as a private in May 1861 in Company E, 2nd Regiment, Voluntary Infantry, for the Civil War. He also served in Company C, 12th Regiment from 1862 to the close of the war when he was honorably discharged. His personal description at enlistment lists him as being fair complected, with blue eyes. His height was not given.

Madison moved to Miami Co, KS after leaving the service and lived there until 1890 when he moved to Stone Co, and lived there until August of 1908. He then moved to Sequoia Co, OK. He died on Nov. 28, 1916 in Sallisaw, OK.

Madison married **Dicy Ann Vinyard** on May 17, 1875, in Scott Co, KS.

Dicy was a widow who had first married **Jonathan Vinyard**. **Jonathan** died in Derry Co, TN in 1868. They had six children but four died. Their two children were:

- a. **Jesse Vinyard**, born in May 1855
- b. **W. J. Vinyard**, born in May 1861.

No children have been found for **Madison and Dicy**.

Information on **Curtis Jackson Jr.** taken from:
 Quaker records of Deep Creek MM
 Census records of Hamilton Co, IN,
 Pension application on their son **Madison L. Jackson**.

JOHN JACKSON (Samuel Jackson and Catherine Plankinhorn)

John Jackson was born ca 1753 in Chester Co, PA, the son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankinhorn**. He came with his parents when a small lad to Rowan Co, NC where they lived in Rowan Co, which was later changed to Davidson Co, on the Randolph Co line.

John Jackson joined the New Garden MM (which served Friends living in Rowan Co). On Apr. 26, 1777, New Garden was located in the City of Greensboro, Guilford Co, NC.

He married **Phoebe Beals** on Nov. 10, 1779 under the care of the same meeting. A marriage certificate was recorded for **John Jackson** and **Phoebe Beals** on Nov. 10, 1779. The certificate follows the standard form and the recorded entered twelve of the witnesses names in the record book as follows: **Ann Jackson, Margaret Carr, Susannah Hiatt, Ann Hiatt, Rebecca Sumner, Mary Carson, Isaac Jones, Bowater Sumner, Caleb Sumner, John Bryant, Joseph Jessop, and Moses Grigg**.

Phoebe Beals was born Mar. 3, 1759, probably in PA, the daughter of **Bowater Beals** and **Sarah Ann Cook**. She was a sister of **Ann Beals** who married **John's** brother **Jacob**, also the sister of **Ruth Beals** who married **John's** brother **Curtis**.

After their marriage, **John** and **Phoebe** moved to Surry Co, NC. He had received a North Carolina land grant on Chinguepin Creek which was located near Tom's Creek, and the newly formed Quaker meeting house at Westfield. When Stokes Co was formed, this land was just over the line in the newly formed Stokes County. There are several deeds for **John** at Dobson, the county seat of Surry, where he bought and sold land and was a witness to many deeds and wills.

They became members of the Westfield Quaker Meeting on Mar. 3, 1792, where they were members for several years. This was two years before he moved to Greene Co, TN. It is recorded in the MM records that **John Jackson** was disowned from the Meeting for "going to law with a member of our society, also for not complying with his contracts, and for a breach of trust in that of taking a travelers horse in order to take care of him and trading the horse away without the leave of the said traveler, and when he (the traveler) returned have him no true information nor made him any satisfaction for said horse". **John** is not mentioned again in any Quaker records after his disownment except as the father of his children or as **Phoebe's** husband.

John and his family left Westfield in 1799 and move to Green Co, TN. Nine of their eleven children were born in North Carolina, and two children were born after the move to Greene Co. **Phoebe Jackson** and children **Uriah, William, and Amer** were granted certificates to transfer their membership from Westfield meeting to New Hope meeting in 1799. The Newhope Meeting recorded the births of two more children, **Mary**, born Feb. 15, 1799, and **Jesse**, born Jan. 11, 1801. In 1804 **Phoebe Jackson** and children were granted certificates to Miami MM, OH. The Miami Meeting received **Phoebe Jackson** and children **Sarah, Charity, Uriah, Elizabeth, Keziah, William, Amer, Mary, and Jesse** on Apr. 11, 1805. Final mention of this family is found in the records of Fairfield MM, Highland Co, OH, where many of the children of **John** and **Phoebe** were disowned for "marring out of unity" (to a non-Friend).

John and **Phoebe** became one of the first settlers in what is now Wayne Township, Clinton Co, OH. At the date of their settlement, the total number of families within the boundaries of what is now Clinton Co, did not exceed ten. Among the ten were **Isaac Miller, and Joseph McKibben, and John Bowater Beals** a brother of **Phoebe's**. **Bowater Beals** was known to the old settlers as **Borter Bales**, from the Old Bales Mill.

John Jackson was known as, or was called a "squatter" from 1803 until he bought his land in 1809, six years after he settled on it.

He died on Nov. 1, 1810 one year after he had bought his land. It is not known when **Phoebe** died. Both are buried at the old graveyard in the Hoskins neighborhood near a Friend's Meeting house (now gone).

The eleven children of **John** and **Phoebe** were: **Hannah, Nathan, Sarah, Charity, Uriah, Keziah**, (born in Surry Co, NC) **William, Elizabeth, and Amer**, (born in Stokes Co, NC) **Mary and Jesse Jackson** (born in Green Co, TN).

"History of Clinton County, Wayne Township" By James H. Terrell

John Jackson came to Ohio in the year 1802, directly from TN. After his marriage, he had lived for some time in Surry Co, NC and afterward for some years in East Tennessee, Jefferson Co, not far from Knoxville. He came to the point of his location in the spring of 1803, with his wife **Phoebe** and ten children. They settled on the Middle Branch of Lose Creek, on one of the Ransdale's surveys, No, 1,027, about one mile a little north of west from where the counties of Highland and Fayette have a corner in the east line of Clinton OH.

His cabin stood west of where the Urbana road is now located, upon a high piece of rolling land covered with a heavy growth of large oak trees, and near a large spring, about two hundred and fifty yards nearly southwest of the present well-known residence of **James Morris**. His cabin disappeared long ago, but the indications of the ground plainly show the place where they at one time stood.

They were built in the wild green woods, remote from any road or path except the one which he opened for himself and family in coming to their location. with no human habitation near, if a deserted indian wigwam on the creek, half a mile away is not regarded as an exception.

The barn said to have been built by him was, until lately, and perhaps still is, in use for the purpose for which it was erected. The fields which he cleared and brought into cultivation are now, with the exception of a few acres, cleared on the **Daily** farm, all merged in the home farm of Mr. **James Morris**.

This favored spot was, at this date, in the midst of a solitary wilderness of great extent, peopled by Indians and abounding in wild deer, bears and wolves.

At the date of **Mr. Jackson's** settlement, the whole number of families within the boundaries of what is now Clinton Co did not exceed ten, the true count being, it is believed, only eight, or at most nine. In our count, **Isaac Miller** and **Joseph McKibben** are excluded, though residing within the limits referred to as early as 1802, neither having a family at the time.

Mr. Jackson's nearest neighbor on the north of Clinton Co side of the line, which now divides the counties of Highland and Fayette from Clinton, was, not a doubt of it, **Morgan van Meter**, at the site of what was afterward Morgantown, now deserted, seven miles away.

Three miles below **van Meter**, on the east fork of the Little Maimi, near where Farmer's Station, on the Marietta Railroad, now is. **Joseph McKibben** and **Isaac Miller**, young men and single were keeping "bach" in a cabin, ten miles from **Jackson's** improvement. At about the same distance, in a course a little west of North, on the Hinkson Prairie. in what is now Wilson Township. **Amos Wilson** and **James Mills** lived in the same dooryard, yet each in his own dwelling. On the other or south side of the same line, a few settlers, not more than half a dozen in all, had settled here and there, with wide intervals between them, in the fall of 1802.

These settlers were **Bowater Beals, James Haworth, John Walters, and Nathaniel Pope**, and

the next year, **Evan Evans** and **James Smith**, the nearest of whom to **Mr. Jackson** was at least three miles distant. **James Haworth**, a native of PA, was a brother of **George Haworth**, who settled on Todd's Fork, near where the Meeting house is in 1803.

Mr. Jackson seems to have been a man of industry and economy. At the time of his death, he was, for that day, quiet well supplied with domestic animals, the tools and implements for farming, household and kitchen furniture and the machinery for carding, spinning, weaving, etc. The inventory of his personal estate, as estimated by **Absalom Reed**, **Joseph Grice** and **Thomas Draper**, the appraisers, amounted to \$423.

He made his will Aug. 2, 1810, during his last sickness. It was drawn by his brother **Jacob**, and was attested by **Jacob Jackson** and **Enon Williams**, father in-law of the late **Robert Wray**. The execution of it was committed to his wife **Phoebe** and to **Curtis Beals**, whom he called "my nephew". It was probated Oct. 16, 1810, being the first will admitted to probate in Clinton Co, OH.

Mr. Jackson had a large family; six daughters and four sons lived to mature age and were married. His family was not well suited for the rugged work of opening a farm in the wild woods. Of those who lived to come to Ohio, the first three in the order of their birth were girls, the fourth, a son fifteen years of age, next, two daughters, then a son eight years old, then an other daughter, and a son one year old. Of the daughters, four were married before Sept. 2, 1810. The names of the sons were **Uriah**, **William**, **Amer**, and **Jesse**. The names of the daughters were **Hannah**, **Charity**, **Sarah**, **Elizabeth**, **Keziah**, and **Mary**. **Uriah** married a daughter of **Jacob Allen**, of Springtown. **Amer** married **Minerva Sinclair**, and **Jesse** married **Phoebe Sinclair**, daughters of a neighbor. **William** married **Rebecca Pearson**. **Hannah** married **David Branson**. **Charity** married a **Mr. Foster**. **Elizabeth** married **Joseph Rooke**. **Sarah** married **Edward Chaney**. **Keziah** and **Mary** were unmarried at the time of their father's death, but afterward married, respectively, **John Allen** and **Isham Gallamore**.

Mr. Jackson's family seems to have been reasonably industrious, and economical, all engaged in the great business of making a living. A farm was opened in due time, the land prepared for cultivation by girdling the large trees and removing the smaller ones and bushes. Crops were planted and enclosed by a fence as a protection against the domestic animals. As soon as the grain was formed a fierce contest began between the family, assisted by the dogs, on one side, and on the other, the birds of many kinds, and beast quite as numerous, such as deer, in droves, by night and day, squirrels by dozens at a time by day, and raccoons by night.

After **Mr. Jackson** had settled on Lee's Creek, **Phoebe** his wife, was followed in the woods by a panther, which threatened to attack her. For safety, she was obliged to climb a tree and to remain there until the beast took it's departure.

Mr. Jackson was what is called a squatter, that is, one who enters upon land belonging to another, without any title. This is established in two ways, first, the owner of the land lived at a distance, and was not here to sell it, and had no agent in the country; and second, **Jackson** bought the land in 1809, six years after he settled on it of the agent of the owner. **John** and **Phoebe Jackson** were buried at the old graveyard in the Hoskin's Neighborhood, near a Friend's Meeting House, now gone.

Will of John Jackson

I, **JOHN JACKSON** of Clinton Co. and State of Ohio, being of a perfect mind and body, calling to mind the uncertainty of time, and knowing that all men are once to die, I do make, constitute, and ordain this to be my last will and testament, in manner and form as followth.

It is my desire, that my body be discretely buried at the discreions of my executors hereafter named, and touching my worldly estate, which kindly God hath been pleased to bless me with. I dispose of In the following manner, and finally, it is my desire, that my just debts and funeral expenses be first paid,

Item I

I give and bequeath unto my daughter **HANNAH BRANSCOM**, the sum of five shillings if demanded, she having already had what I intended her to have.

Item II

I give and bequeath unto my daughter, **SARAH CHAINEY**, the sum of five shillings if demanded, she having had what I intended her to have.

Item III

I give and bequeath unto my daughter **CHARITY FOSTER**, the sum of five shillings if demanded, she having had what I intended her to have.

Item IV

I give and bequeath unto my daughter, **ELIZABETH ROOKS**, five shillings if demanded, she having had her part also,

Item V

I give and bequeath all the rest of my whole estate, real and personal, to my beloved wife, **PHOEBE JACKSON**, to be wholly at her disposal, during her Widowhood, for her support in raising and taking care of children. But in case she should marry again, it is my will that she have a third part of my personal estate, except the farming tools.

Item VI

I give unto my sons **URIAH JACKSON, WILLIAM JACKSON, AMER JACKSON**, and **JESSE JACKSON**, all my farming tools, to be equally divided between them, and lastly, all the rest of my estate, I give and bequeath unto my above married daughters, and my two youngest daughters, **KEZIAH**, and **MARY JACKSON**, to be equally divided between them at the expiration of my wife's widowhood.

I do make, constitute and ordain my Beloved Wife and **NEPHEW CURTIS BALES** to be executors to this my last will and testament, I do also revoke and disallow of all other wills heretofore made by me. To satisfying and confirming this only, and alone, to 4 my last, will and testament, I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal, this second day of the eight month, in the year of our Lord, one thousand, eight hundred, and ten.

Signed sealed and acknowledged in the presents of **JACOB JACKSON** and **EMMION WILLIAMS**

JOHN JACKSON x mark

Recorded the 1st day of Nov. 1810, **Jesse Hughes**, Clinton, Co Oct. 16, 1810 the last will and testament of **JOHN JACKSON** was proved by the two subscribing witnesses thereto, and the court order letters testamentary issue **ABSALOM REED, JOSEPH GRICE**, and **THOMAS DRAPER** are appointed to appraise the personal estate of the said **JOHN JACKSON** deceased.

Children of **John** and **Phoebe Beals Jackson**.

1. **Hannah Jackson**, born in Surry Co, NC, married **David Branson** on Dec. 29, 1799
See account..
2. **Nathan Jackson**, born Sept. 8, 1782 in Surry Co, NC, the eldest son of **John** and **Phoebe**. He was about 17 years old when his parents moved to Green Co, TN. **Nathan** must have died shortly after their arrival in TN, so he was not living when his parents moved to OH in 1803.
3. **Sarah Jackson**, born Aug. 9, 1784 in Surry Co, NC, married **Edward Chaney** on Nov. 13, 1806, See account..
4. **Charity Jackson**, born Oct. 31, 1788 in Surry Co, NC, died Aug. 19, 1860. She married **Basil Foster**, See account..
5. **Uriah Jackson**, born in 1786 in Surry Co, NC, died Aug. 22, 1815 at 29 years of age. He married **Anna Allen** on May 12, 1812. **Anna** was the daughter of **Jacob Allen**. After **Uriah's** death, **Anna** married **Silas Thrailkill** on Apr. 11, 1822, Clinton Co, OH.
6. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born Mar. 8, 1790, in Surry Co, NC. She married **Joseph Rooks** on Apr. 19, 1807. See account.
7. **Keziah Jackson**, born Mar. 16, 1792 in Stokes Co, NC, married **John Allen Jr.** on Mar. 12, 1811 in Clinton Co, OH. **Kaziah** died Oct. 10, 1816 at the age of 20 years. The **Allens** were from

PA.

8. **William Jackson**, born Dec. 26, 1794, in Stokes Co, NC, and died Dec. 16, 1869. He married **Rebecca Pearson** May 4, 1820, See account..
9. **Amer Jackson**, born Apr. 16, 1796 in Stokes Co, NC and died Sept. 28, 1808, See account..
10. **Mary Jackson**, born Feb. 15, 1799 in Greene Co, TN. She married **Ishamm Gallimore** on May 4, 1820.
11. **Jesse Jackson**, born Jan. 11, 1801 in Greene Co, TN. He married **Phoebe Sinclair** on Jan. 18, 1821. See account..

Hannah Jackson (Daughter of John & Phoebe Jackson)

Hannah was born Aug. 14, 1781 in Surry Co, NC. She was the first child of **John** and **Phoebe (Beals) Jackson**. She was about 18 years old in 1799 when, her parents moved from Surry Co, NC to Green Co, TN.

She married **David Branson** on Dec. 29, 1799, shortly after their arrival in TN. **David** was born Jan. 40, 1776, and was the son of **Thomas Branson** and **Jane Pointer**.

They moved to Highland Co, OH in 1802, and in Dec. they moved to Grant Co, IN. The "*Whitson History*" states that they lived near the Mississippi River. The **Branson** burial ground was along the river bank near their home.

David was a farmer and had purchased over two hundred acres of land in Grant Co. He was the first treasurer for Grant Co, being chosen in 1841. It is said that he was a moral and physical giant standing six feet, six inches tall, and had red hair. It is said that he had six toes.

He lived most of his later years in Center Township, Grant Co, IN. He died late in 1844 at the age of sixty-eight years. His will was probated Jan 4, 1844. He left his estate to his wife, his surviving children, and to many of his grandchildren. His son **Thomas** was the administrator of his estate.

Hannah was living with her brother **Jesse Jackson** in the 1850 census of Grant Co. **Hannah** died in 1850 in Grant or Madison Co, IN.

David and **Hannah** were the parents of twelve children:

1. **Nathan Branson**, born in 1800 in Green Co, TN.
2. **Thomas Branson**, born in 1802 in Green Co, TN.
3. **Jane Branson**, born in 1804 in Highland Co, OH.
4. **Abigail Branson**, born in 1807 in Highland Co, OH.
5. **Charity Branson**, born in 1809 in Highland Co, OH.
6. **Mary Branson**, born in 1811 in Highland Co, OH.
7. **Jesse Branson**, born in 1814 In OH.
8. **Lydia Branson**, born in 1816 in OH.
9. **Phoebe Branson**, born in 1818 in OH.
10. **Drusilla Branson** born in 1820 in OH.
11. **William Austin Branson**, born in 1824 in OH.
12. **Susannah Branson**, born in 1829 in Indiana.

"The Branson Cemetery" From "*Whitsons History*"

"The old **Branson** Cemetery was located on the west bank of the Mississippi River near the home where this pioneer family lived. By the time the county was organized, there were four **Branson** men living in it: **David** and his two sons, (**Thomas** and **Nathan**), and **Jacob** who settled on what was later known as the **Joel Overman** farm. **Nathan** built a cabin in the fall of 1827 on the present site of the **Spencer** house.

David's home was up the river and just beyond the McFeely Bridge. His daughter, **Charity**, is said to have been the first white person to die in the county. This was In the fall of 1826. We do not know where she was buried, but it may be a safe guess to say it was in, what has been called for so many years, the "Branson Graveyard".

The **Branson** Family burial ground was along the river bank near their home. Because the spot was unmarked and had become a commons, **Nathan Coggshall, Lewis Foster, and David Overman** asked the County Commissioners to protect the spot from the encroachments of the public by erecting a marker and enclosing the same with an iron fence. The sum of \$200 was expended in that way. The river channel has changed and some believe the **Branson** graves were washed away, but the marker is near the site."

Grant Co, Indiana Bible Records.

Mrs. Melissa Downard, was born in Grant Co, IN, Dec. 1849, and lived at 401 South Boots Street, Marion, IN. She was the daughter of **S. B. Campbell** and **Emily Jackson** and is the author of the following statement in regard to the Branson Bible now to be found in the Marion Park Museum.

The, **Branson** Bible was sold at a sale when the **Branson** estate was settled. A neighbor who bought the Book gave it to Mr. **Lewis Foster**, knowing that he was of some relation to the **Bransons**. In the course of time the Book came to Mrs. **Blair** who thought it should be back home in Marion, IN. She sent it to Mrs. **Downard**, who placed it in the hands of the Curator of the Marion Park Museum.

It was concluded that the dates in the bible were written by Mr. **Lewis Foster** for his daughter before she came into possession of the Book. The signature found on the back of this Book must have been written by **David Branson**. "**David Branson, his book**".

This Bible is in the Octogenerian Cabin in Matter's Park, Marion, IN. It at one time belonged to **David Branson** who was one of the first settler in Grant Co. It is full leather binding and contains the Old & New testaments and the Apocrypha. It was printed and published by Matthew Garey, No. 122 market Street, Philadelphia, 1810. All the leaves are very soft and thin; those in the front are torn. The illustrations are numerous, some bear the names of "**Joe Seymour Sculp**", "**J. S. Seymour del Sculp**" and "**G. Love Sculp**". Each picture is enclosed by a fancy frame of flowers, angels, birds and many symbolic figures.

Thomas Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Thomas was born Mar. 4, 1802 in Green Co, TN, the son of **Hannah Jackson** and **David Branson**. Little is known about **Thomas**. His wife was named **Ruthy** and they lived near his parents and a brother, **Nathan Branson**, on the Mississippi River. They had five known children:

- 1. **Milton Branson** was born in 1833. He enrolled in Company C, 42nd Regiment, Indiana Infantry, on Sept. 20, 1864 in Wabash, IN as a private and was honorably discharged on June 18, 1865.

He was married twice. His first wife was named **Elizabeth**. She died in Lyons Co, KS in Mar. 1869. They had one known son:

- a. **William Branson**.

Milton's second marriage was to **Miss Susan Frances Blair** Nov. 3, 1874 in Bugh Co, KS. **Susan** was 22 years old and he was 43.

Milton died in Overbrook, KS, Apr. 30, 1899. His widow, **Susan**, applied for a widow's pension on May 16, 1899 in Osage Co, KN. She stated that she was 45 years of age, and was a resident of Elk Township, (Overbrook) Osage Co, KS. She named one daughter **Pearl Branson** born July 26, 1890 as being her only child under the age of 16 years. She did not name other children.

- 2. **Washington Faroute Branson**, born in 1836, No information.
- 3. **Napoleon B. Branson**, was born in 1838. In 1858 he was living in Kingston Mines, Peoria Co, IL. was single and was engaged in farming. In 1860 he moved to Euphoria, Lyons Co, KS and enlisted for the Civil War in Feb. 9, 1864. He was injured in May of 1864 while in service. He was discharged in 1865, and in 1876 he moved Osage Co, KS. In 1880, he was working as a section man on the railroad about 1/4 of the time and the other times he was unable to work due to eye and lung trouble.

He married **Cynthia Erway** in 1872 to, they had a daughter **Heneritta**, born June 30, 1868. She was named in his application for pension on May 4, 1898. He was divorced in Burlington, KS and on Dec. 6, 1887 he married **Vantora C. Townsend** in Topeka, KS. He died Jan. 3, 1908, at Blackwell, Kay Co, OK where he had been taken for medical treatment.

In 1910, **Vantora** was living in Branon, Kay Co, OK she had been married to **Beonia Blass** and **G. W. Karnes**. She had applied for widows pension from all three men. It is not known if she had any children.

- 4. **Hannah A. Branson**, born in 1840. No information.
- 5. **Ruth L. Branson**, born in 1844. No information.

Mary Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born Apr. 29, 1811 in Highland Co, OH. She married **James Garrett** on May 7, 1831. The names of only two of their children are known. They may have had more.

- 1. **David B. Garrett** was born June 9, 1880 in Grant Co, IN. Most of the information known about **David** is taken from his pension papers.

Act of May 11, 1912
 Declaration for Pension
 State of California
 County of Shasta.

On the 29th day of May 1912, personally appeared before me, a Notary Public, **David B. Garrett** who, being sworn according to law, declares that he is 81 years of age and a resident of Whitmore, County of Shasta, State of California, and that he is the same person who enrolled at Fort Chenerworth, KS, under the name of **David B. Garrett** on the 10th day of Sept. 1861 as a private in Company B, 9th Regiment of Kansas Cavalry volunteers, in the service of the United States, in the Civil War, and was Honorably Discharged at Chenerworth City, KS on the 19th day of November, 1869.

His personal description at enlistment was as follows. Height, five feet and four inches, complexion dark, eyes dark, hair brown, that his occupation was laborer, that he was born in Grant Co, IN, June 9, 1830, that his several places of residence after leaving the service as follows, in Kansas for 9 years, moved to California, and has lived there ever since.

His pension certificate number was 1043029 and his mailing address was Whitmore, Shasta Co, CA. He said that he was married to **Miss Phorbah Stout** in the fall of 1860 at Peoria, Lyons Co, KS. They were married by a Methodist minister who's name he could not recall. He said that the marriage was recorded in the Lyons County records and that he had not been married before that.

David had earlier applied for a pension in the state of Oregon on Mar. 16, 1907. At that time, he gave his age as 76 years and that he was resident of Adel Co, OR. He gave his places of residences on this application as Kansas from 1864 to 1884, Lake Co, OR, in California from 1887 to 1890, then Lake Co, OR from 1890 to that present time. He moved back to Whitmore Co, CA sometime after between 1907 and 1912. It is not known if his marriage produced any children.

- 2. **Harry F. Garrett**. No information.

Nathan Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Nathan was born Sept. 16, 1800 in Green Co, TN. He married **Miss Mary Wilkins** on Dec. 17, 1823 in Wayne Co, IN. They built a cabin in the fall on the present site of "Spencer House". He lived near his parents and his brother **Thomas**, on the Mississippi River. He was the County Agent for Grant Co, IN in 1836. The names of any children are unknown,

Jane Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Jane was born Dec. 29, 1804 in Highland Co, OH, Died Jan. 6 1837 in Grant Co, IN. She was the daughter of **Hannah Jackson** and **David Branson**. Her first marriage was to **Mickey Harris** on Jan 19, 1825. Her second marriage was to **Johnathan Berry** on Apr. 25, 1830. They had three known children:

1. **William J. Berry** was born Sept. 29, 1832. His first marriage was to **Polly Ann Martin** on Nov. 20, 1831. His second marriage was to **Caroline Cochran** on Feb. 8, 1866.
2. **Sarah Margaret Berry's** birth date is unknown. She married **George Smith** Mar 30, 1851.
3. **Martha Ann Berry's** birth data is unknown. She married **Alfred McNeal** Jan 16, 1853.

Abigail Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Abigail was born June 4, 1807, in Highland Co, OH. She was the daughter of **Hannah Jackson**, and **David Branson**. It is known that she married a "Mr. **Woodworth**" but no other information is available at this time.

Charity Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Charity was born May 10, 1809, in Highland Co, OH, the daughter of **Hannah Jackson** and **David Branson**. She died unmarried in 1826 at the age of 17 years. She was the first white person to die in Grant Co, IN.

Jesse Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Jesse, a son of **Hannah Jackson** and **David Branson**, was born in Ohio on Jan 11, 1814, and died Jan 27, 1817 just three years and 16 days old.

Lydia Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Lydia, a daughter of **Hannah Jackson** and **David Branson**, was born Feb. 27, 1816 in OH. She married **James St. Clair, (Sinclar ?)** on Feb. 4, 1835 in Grant Co, IN. She died Mar 26, 1855. Their children were: **Sarah, David, James H., Nathan,** and **Jackson B St. Clair**. There is no information on these children at this time.

Phoebe Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Phoebe was born Nov. 7, 1818 in OH. She married **Rolley Hess** May 17, 1836. She died on Feb. 3, 1837, ten months after her marriage.

Drusilla Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Drusilla was born Mar 13, 1820 in OH. She married **S. William Hamilton** on July 22, 1838 in Grant Co, IN. She died on May 3, 1856. They were the parents of five known children:

1. **Oliver A. Hamilton**, born Dec. 27, 1839
2. **Elizabeth Hamilton**, born Sept. 25, 1841
3. **Mary Hamilton**, born Aug. 16, 1843
4. **Larkin Hamilton**, born Feb. 1, 1845
5. **Eliza Hamilton**, born Feb. 15, 1849

William Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

William was born Dec. 8, 1824, and died on July 29, 1828, at the age of four and a half years.

Susannah Branson (Hannah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah was born Feb. 1, 1829, There is no information on **Susannah** at this time.

Information on **Hannah Jackson** and **David Branson** was taken from the **Branson Bible** and the Will of **David Branson**, sent by **Mrs. Edith Jackson Hankins**, and **Mr. Keith Parrish**.

Sarah Jackson (John, Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was the daughter of **John** and **Phoebe Beals Jackson**. She was born Aug. 9, 1784 near Westfield, NC. She was about 15 years old when her parents moved from North Carolina to Green Co, TN. Her parents moved to Highland Co, OH in 1803. She married **Edward Chaney** on Nov. 13, 1806, in Highland Co, OH.

Edward was born in 1782 in PA, and died between 1870-1880 in Green Co, OH. He was in the war of 1812. In 1813 they had moved from Highland Co, OH, to Green Co, OH, and in 1850 were living near their son **Iredell**. He was listed as 88 years old in the 1870 census. **Edward's** parents were **Edward** and **Dorcas Chaney**.

Edward and Sarah were the parents of six known children:

1. **Phoebe Chaney** was born Oct. 24, 1807 in Highland Co, OH. She married **Mark Pearson** Sept. 7, 1828. See account.
2. **Iredell Chaney** was born Nov. 10, 1810, in Highland Co, OH. He married **Ann Horney** Nov. 10, 1831. See account.
3. **David Chaney** was born in 1811 in Highland Co, OH. He married **Mary Ann Greer** on Dec. 15, 1831. He died at the age of 37 in 1868.
4. **Nancy Chaney** was born in 1812. She married **John Horney** Mar 10, 1831. No further information is available on **Nancy** at this time.
5. **John Chaney** was born in 1813. She married **Eliza Green** on Sept. 8, 1832. They were married by **Christopher Hussey**, Justice of Peace.
6. **William Chaney** was born in 1818, in Highland Co, OH.

Information on the **Edward Chaney** family was from by **Keith Parrish**, Washington, DC.

Phoebe Chaney (Sarah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Phoebe was born Oct. 24, 1807 in Highland Co, OH. She was the first born child of **Sarah Jackson** and **Edward Chaney**. She married **Mark Pearson** on Sept. 7, 1828. **Mark** was a native of VA. He was born Feb. 24, 1807.

Mark and **Phoebe** moved to Fayette Co, OH in 1836, where they located on a two hundred acre farm. They were the parents of five children: **William H.**, **Charles S.**, and **Chaney E.**, and two daughters whose names are unknown.

The **Pearsons** lived in Fayette Co, OH. **Mark** died Dec. 30, 1891 and is buried in Jamestown, OH. The date of **Phoebe's** death is unknown.

The following was taken from "*The History of Fayette Co, Ohio*", page 732

Mark Pearson, farmer, is a native of VA, and was born Feb. 24, 1807. His parents were on their way west when they stopped temporarily on the Blue Ridge, where our subject was born. They arrived in Highland Co, OH, and moved to Clinton Co in 1810, then to Greene Co, where his parents died.

Our subject came to Fayette Co in 1836, and located on the farm where he now lives, and has well improved, then an unbroken forest, wet, heavily timbered, and in many respects uninventing. The woods were then filled with wild game, turkeys, squirrels, deer, etc. The nearest church was about three miles away, a log building, used for religious and school purposes.

He now has a fine farm of two hundred acres, through which the Dayton and Southeastern Railroad passes, located on the west line of the county. He was married Sept. 7, 1828, to **Miss Phoebe Chaney**, of Greene Co, who has born him five children, two of whom survive. He and his wife are members of the Christian Church. This is a Democratic family, of good repute, and are well and favorably known.

Iredell Chaney (Sarah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Iredell was born Nov. 10, 1810 in Green Co, OH. He died Oct. 10, 1884 in Green Co at the age of 74. He married **Miss Ann Horney** on Nov. 10, 1831 in Fayette Co, OH.

Mary was born Jan. 13, 1814 in OH, and died July 13, 1888 in OH. She was the daughter of **Margaret Calloway** and **Daniel Horney**.

Iredell and **Mary** were the parents of seven known children:

1. **Hulda Chaney** was born Sept. 12, 1834 in Green Co, OH. She married **Hezekiah Mock** Sept. 12, 1850 See account.
2. **Enoch H. Chaney** was born in 1836 in Green Co, OH. There is no more information on **Enoch** at this time. He was not named in his father's will.
3. **Daniel Cyrus Chaney** was born in 1839 in Green Co, OH. He married **Christena Brown** May

- 19, 1859.
- 4. **Emily J. Chaney** was born in 1842 in Green Co, OH. She married **Daniel Earley**. She died in 1921.
- 5. **Mary Jane Chaney** was born Oct. 26, 1845 in Green Co, OH. She died Nov. 23, 1881. She married **William H. Vanaman** on Sept. 15, 1864.
- 6. **David Henry Chaney** was born in 1848. He married **Lucy C. Jones** Nov. 22, 1866,
- 7. **Walter Chaney** was born in 1853 and died Apr. 27, 1927, in Clinton Co, OH. He married "Ellen".

The Will of **Iredell Chaney**, made Oct. 12, 1884

In the name of the Benevolent Father of all. I, **Iredell Chaney** of the Co of Clinton and state of Ohio, do make public this my last will and Testament.

I give and device to my beloved wife all my real estate during her natural life and all the stock, household goods, furniture provisions, and other goods and chattels that may be thereon at the time of my decease, during her natural life aforesaid, (selling so much thereof as may be sufficient at the time to pay all of my just debts.).

At the death of my wife, I give and bequeath to my son **Walter Chaney**, the farm on which he now lives, situated in the Township of Jefferson, County of Greene, and state of Ohio, and containing about seventy five (75) acres of land and the balance of my estate both personal and real, I desire to be equally divided among my other children, **Hulda Mock**, **Daniel C. Chaney**, **Emily J. Earley**, **Mary Jane Vaniman**, and **David Henry Chaney**. If my said wife should not survive me, then I bequeath the property aforesaid to my children as above advised.

I do hereby nominate and appoint **Hezekiah Mock**, as the executor of this my last Will and Testament, hereby authorizing and empowering him to a just release and discharge in such manner as he may decree proper the debts and claims due me.

I do also authorize him if it shall become necessary in order to pay my debts to sell by private sale as in such manner upon such terms of credit as otherwise as he may think proper all or any part of my real estate and dues to purchasers to execute acknowledge and deliver in fee simple.

In Testimony hereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this Oct. 4, 1877.

Iredell Chaney

Signed and acknowledged by **Iredell Chaney** as his last will and Testament in our presence and sired by us in his presence.

Elisha Ellis
Eli Smithe

The State of Ohio, Clinton County, Nov. 17, 1884.

This day came into Court in person, **Ann Chaney** widow of **Iredell Chaney** late of this County, deceased, and made application to the under the Will of her deceased husband, and thereupon the Court explained to her the provisions of the will her rights under it, and by law in the event of her refusal to take under the will and she then made her election to take under the will and her said election is now here entered of Record

John Matthews

Hulda Chaney (Iredell, Chaney, Sarah, John, Samuel Jackson)

Hulda was born Sept. 12, 1834 in Greene Co, OH and died in Payette Co, OH, Mar 20, 1900, at the age of 66 years. She married **Hezekiah Mock** on Sept. 12, 1850. **Hezekiah** was the son of **John Mock** and **Mary Horney**. **Hulda** and **Hezekiah** had only one child, **Cassius Mock** for which there is no information at this time.

The following was taken from an article that was written on **Hezekiah Mock** in the "*History of Payette, Co, OH*", page 696:

Hezekiah Mock

Hezekiah Mock, farmer, Jeffersonville, is a son of **John and Mary (Horney) Mock** whose history appears elsewhere. Our subject was married to **Miss Hulda Chaney**, Sept. 12, 1850. One child, **Cassius**, is the result of this union.

He and his wife are members of the Christian Church. He has a farm of two hundred and seventy eight acres, on which they live, situated four miles northwest of Jefferson, on South Charleston Pike, which is a part of the old home farm, where his father bought five hundred and nine acres for one thousand dollars, then almost an unbroken forest.

In 1822, the father planted an apple tree on this farm, and grafted it the next spring. This tree still bears a large crop of fine fall pippen apples every fruit year; it measures seven feet nine inches in circumference. Its branches measure forty-three feet, and is twenty-seven feet in height. This is a reputable, and one of this county's worthy families.

Charity Jackson (John, Samuel Jackson)

Charity was the daughter of **John and Phoebe Beals Jackson**. She was born Oct. 31, 1744 in Surry Co, NC near Westfield. She died Aug. 19, 1860 in Grant Co, IN. She was about fourteen years old when her parents, **John and Phoebe (Beals) Jackson** moved from North Carolina to Green Co, TN, and in 1803 they moved to Highland Co, OH. **Charity** married **Bazil Foster** in Highland Co on Dec. 29, 1810.

Bazil was born June 4, 1788 in Bedford Co, PA. His mother's name was **Mary** but his father's name is unknown. He had come to Highland Co as a lad of seventeen. He died on Feb. 19, 1861 in Grant Co, IN.

They were both buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery. They were both members of "The Society of Friends".

The **Fosters** lived in Highland Co, OH for a number of years and in 1820 moved to Greene Co, OH, residing there for around fifteen years. In 1836, they moved to Grant Co, IN where four of their children, **John, Lewis, Pleasant** and daughter, **Sarah** were already living. There he purchased a farm of three hundred and fifty acres on which he became a very successful farmer.

They were the parents of eight known children, who are listed below. The 1850 census lists **Elizabeth Foster** in their household also, and even though it isn't known if she was a daughter, she is included in the below list of children:

1. **Dr. John Foster** was born Aug. 13, 1813. He married **Ruth Powers** in 1837. **John** died Sept. 1, 1870. (see account on **John**).
2. **Pleasant Foster** was born in 1819 in OH. His first marriage was to "**Susannah**" who died on Oct. 16, 1834. His second marriage was to **Mary Ann Horten** July 30, 1845 in Highland Co, OH. **Mary** died on Apr. 22, 1871. This family lived in Franklin Township in Grant Co, IN. They had three known children:
 - a. **Alvira Foster**
 - b. **Emma Foster**
 - c. **Olive Foster** (died young)
3. **Lewis Foster** was born July 31, 1814, in Highland Co, OH and died Jan. 9, 1902 in Marion Co, IN. See account.
4. **Sarah Foster** was born in 1818, in Highland Co, OH. She married **John Dillon** Apr. 9, 1840, in Grant Co, IN. **Sarah** died on Feb. 8, 1883 in Grant Co, IN. **John** died May 9, 1888. Their known children were:
 - a. **Anna Dillon**
 - b. **William Dillon**
 - c. **Virginia Dillon**
 - d. **Ashberry Dillon**
 - e. **Benjamin Dillon**

- f. **Josephine Dillon**
- g. **Edna Dillon**
- h. **John Dillon**
- i. **Marybella Dillon**
- 5. **Stephen E. Foster** was born in 1821, in Highland Co, OH. He married **Mary Catherine Littler** in Grant Co, IN Nov. 7, 1844. They had two known children:
 - a. **Charles W. Foster**, born in 1849.
 - b. **Thomas L. Foster**, born in 1852.
- 6. **Valetta Foster** was born in 1826, in Highland Co, OH. She married **Thomas Blair**.
- 7. **William Jackson Foster** was born in 1828 in Highland Co, OH. He married "**Elizabeth**". They had two known children:
 - a. **Franklin Foster**
 - b. **George N. Foster**
- 8. **Charity Foster** was born in 1829 in Highland Co, OH and died Aug. 7, 1844.
- 9. **Elizabeth Foster** was born in 1831 and was living in **Basil and Charity Foster's** household in the 1850 census.

Dr. John Foster (Charity, John, Samuel Jackson)

John was born Aug. 13, 1813 in Highland Co, OH, the eldest son of **Charity Jackson and Bazil Foster**. He married **Miss Ruth Powers** in Highland Co, Sept. 14, 1837. When a young man, he moved to Marion, Grant Co, IN. He was one of the original organizers of the Grant County Medical Society. He served a term in the State Senate. He moved to Warsaw, IN after 1860, where he died on Sept. 1, 1870 at the age of 57.

They were the parents of four children:

- 1. **William Foster**, born in 1839.
- 2. **Louisa H. Foster**, born in 1840.
- 3. **Mary Foster**
- 4. **George W. Foster**

"The History of The Grant County Medical" by William Lomax, MD

Dr. John Foster, a native of Highland Co, OH, came to the place in 1834. He had attended a course of lectures in the Ohio Medical College, and practiced a short time in Morgan Co, of this State, before locating in Marion. He identified himself with the county when it was a wilderness, there being probably less than two hundred voters in the county at the time.

Dr. Foster entered upon the active duties of the profession, with fair prospects of success and had he given his undivided attention to it, would have ranked among its brightest ornaments. Unfortunately he, yielding to the allurements held out by other's employments, giving himself at various times to the mercantile business, the sale of drugs, politics, the ministry, etc. but never entirely abandoned the medical profession.

He served a term in the State Senate devoted several years of his life to the work of the itinerant ministry of the M.B. Church and, at his death, was a local preacher.

Dr. Foster was one of the original organizers of the Grant County Medical Society, and always felt a lively interest in the welfare and success of the Society. He died in Warsaw of this State in the fall of 1871, respected by all who knew him.

Lewis Foster (Charity, John, Samuel Jackson)

Lewis was born July 31, 1814 in Highland Co, OH, the third son of **Charity Jackson and Bazil Foster**. He died Jan. 9, 1902 in Marion, IN, at the age of 87 years, five months, and twenty-nine days. His first marriage was to **Miss Susannah Chaney** in Highland Co, OH. **Susannah** died on Oct. 16, 1838 in Grant Co, IN, twenty-two months after their marriage.

His second marriage was to **Miss Mary Coppack** on June 16, 1839 in Grant Co, IN. To this union six children were born:

1. **Samuel H. Foster** was born ca 1840 in Marion, IN. He served in the Civil War for three years, was brought home by his father, and died shortly after.
2. **John Foster's** birth date is unknown. He served in the Civil War and his health was so shattered that he died at the age of 28, shortly after the war ended. He was *married* and had one son, but names of his wife and son are unknown.
3. **Caroline Foster's** birth date is unknown. She married **Daniel Mowner** who died in New Iberia, LA, during the Civil War. **Caroline** took care of her parents in their old age. Her father, **Lewis**, died at her home in 1902.
4. **Jane Foster's** birth date is unknown. She married **John Personette**. There is no other information available on **Jane** at this time.
5. **Foster**, unknown.
6. **Foster**, unknown.

The following was taken from "*Biographical Memoirs, Marion, Indiana*" about **Lewis Foster**:

Of the many esteemed pioneers of Grant County still living, the name of **Lewis Foster** stands preeminent as one whose life has most frequently touched the lives of others. Standing today at his eighty-seventh year, sound in body and mind, and in the full exercise of all powers, he looks back upon the events that have filled his own life with a keen sense of pleasure and gratification that he has been allowed the privilege to take as large a part in the creation and growth of this section of the state as has been his fortune. He was born at Hillsboro, Highland County, Ohio, July 31, 1814, and is the son of **Bazil and Charity (Jackson) Foster**, he being of old Pennsylvania stock.

In 1792 when but a lad of seventeen, **Bazil Foster** came, with an ax on his shoulder, to Highland County, Ohio; he was married in Greene County, to her who ever after shared his trials and successes. She was born in North Carolina, though reared in Tennessee and was one of those remarkable women without whose assistance and consolation the fathers themselves would not have been the powerful and fearless men that they were. Both of the Friend's Society, they left a lasting impress upon the community in which they lived. She was one of the great **Beals** family, of North Carolina, who have taken so prominent a part in the history of that state. much of the strength and virility of the parents were transmitted in undiminished vigor to the children, all of whom became men and women of substantial character.

One of them was **Dr. John Foster**, who located at Marion in 1833, being in active practice until the time of the war, going to Warsaw, Indiana, where he died at the age of fifty-nine years. **Lewis** had served an apprenticeship of nearly three years, learning the carpenter trade having found his own clothing and washing; and when just past twenty, in February, 1834, started to visit those of the family who were already in Indiana. His uncle, **David Branson**, whose wife was the sister of **Lewis'** mother had become one of the founders of the town of Marion, and owned three or four hundred acres of land; of which nearly all is now comprised in the city. Together they erected a saw-mill and operated it for some years. He also did some building, saving in the meantime lumber with which to build a home for himself.

He had returned to Ohio, in company with an uncle, and was there married to **Miss Susannah Chaney**. In the spring of 1836 his father brought them back to Marion, being accompanied by his brother **Pleasant** and sister **Sarah**. The elder brother **John** had bought, at administrator's sale, a tract of land for his father; and upon this, **Lewis and Pleasant** began to make improvements, clearing several acres which they planted in due season realizing four hundred bushels of corn from eight acres.

Bazil Foster was then a man of wealth, but having so many of his children already in this vicinity he decided to make this his own future home with the entire family. This then remained his home, a new residence being built in 1843, by **Lewis**, in which he lived till his death, which occurred Feb. 19, 1861, having survived his wife two years.

He was one of the old-style Jacksonian Democrats, but held opinions in decided opposition to the institution of slavery. Reading the signs of the times, he could see the great struggle coming that

ended only with strife, often making use of some apt remark that showed the keenness of his penetration and the knowledge of the country's history. He preferred not to live to see the country disrupted, an event his own fears of the future had led him to expect, and but a few weeks before the opening gun was fired that was followed with those four memorable years of bloodshed, but while the very air was filled with the scent of approaching carnage his spirit took its flight, retaining a characteristic love of peace and good fellowship to all.

The demands for bedsteads and other cabinet work were such that **Lewis** decided to move into the village, which he did in the fall of 1836, going into a little cabin then standing in the woods. The present court house square was then covered with brush, which he assisted in clearing.

He had a nice trade with the Indians, who desired to secure the furniture he was skilled in making. In fact, the greater part of his income for the next few years came from them. To illustrate the variation in the money used, he mentions one instance of getting one hundred dollars some thirty miles from his locality, which was worth but about sixty-two dollars at his home, the scrip depreciating that much when taken from its own neighborhood. In three months thereafter the same scrip brought eighty dollars.

Having received three hundred and fifty dollars from his father, **Lewis Foster** invested it in land in the rear of the present site of the Spencer House, but there being a small mortgage upon it he was not able to retain it, there being no way by which a man could possibly accumulate any means.

After he had been making furniture for about twenty years, with some progress during part of the time, he engaged in the selling of goods, but three years later, in 1853, sold to his partner, but the latter not meeting certain debts of the firm, as was agreed, **Foster** found it necessary to realize on all his property, paying off no less than thirty-one hundred dollars, which absorbed all his little accumulations, leaving him as badly off as he had been twenty years before. He then by being allowed ten years, with six per cent interest, went in debt some twelve hundred dollars for what has since remained his home.

He resumed his tools, becoming, however a contractor and builder, at which occupation he has continued to the present, becoming one of the best known and reliable builders of the growing city.

Few men have done more to bring Marion up to its prosperous and highly improved condition, having a hand in all that has tended to make a city where but forests stood in their natural pride and beauty when he first began to carve out a home for himself within their depths.

A Methodist since 1834, he has ever had an active part in the making and the sustaining of the church. The first class meeting was held in his shop, when steps were taken to erect a house of worship. It was completed and used but once when it was destroyed by fire, compelling the disheartened, but not subdued, little congregation to once more do that which they had just done. A Jacksonian Democrat in the days of the strength and vigor of that party with the enthusiasm of youth he worked for its success. In company with the first journeyman he ever had, he walked to the polls and cast his vote for **Martin van Buren**. In 1856 he cast his first Republican vote for **John C. Fremont**. Now that the opportunity to express his views by the right of franchise has passed for the last time in the nineteenth century, he still adheres to this party, even though the principles it advocates may differ materially from what aroused the fervor of earlier years, believing that the people of a great nation will ever possess the virility and determination to properly solve any question affecting their permanency and nationality. For the twelfth time he has cast a franchise to assist in the making of a Republican president, and is entitled to some latitude if the act affords the means of personal gratification.

Mr. Foster was made a Mason in Grant Lodge, No. 105, in 1852 having had honorable affiliations with that body ever since, and now being the oldest Mason of Marion. His worth and adaptability to the needs of the position have been constantly recognized by the fraternity in his having been placed on the committee of charity for years, and the interest he has ever taken in the securing of

homes for the orphans of deceased members, with a mind evenly balanced and the love of humanity ever prominent, he has never shrunk from the demands made upon him for the alleviation of the distressed, but has rather sought bodies or to minister the consolation of fraternal love and affection to their wounded spirits.

At the one hundred and eleventh anniversary of the nation's independence was being celebrated, he was called upon to surrender the companionship of her with whom he had trod life's pathway for more than half a century. The bonds of lasting affection being loosed by the passing of her immortal spirit to the land of the hereafter. Of six children born to them three survive, two being residents of Marion, **Jane** is the wife of **John Personette** and **Caroline** is the widow of **Daniel Mowner**, whose death, while in the service of his country, occurred at New Iberia, Louisiana. Her home is now a part of the original Foster homestead, in the south part of the city, and here in the companionship of this beloved daughter and in the frequent association with the many friends of an honored career.

Lewis Foster passes in the peaceful contemplation of a well spent life, the declining years, awaiting with tolerance and resignation that summons. The answer to which will reunite him to her with whom so many of the happiest years of life were passed.

While the spirit of the resistance to armed rebellion was strong in his own breast, the age limit compelled his assent to the taking of arms by two of his sons, **Samuel H.** and **John Lewis**. The former served the country faithfully, having answered to the first call and was in the first battle, that at Rich Mountain. He veteranized, serving through the greater part of the war, and being, after more than three years' service, brought home by his father only to finally respond to the last bugle call--another young life going out in sacrifice to the needs of his country. **John Lewis** served during the later year of the war, his health being so shattered that, though he married and had a son, the insidious disease claimed him at the age of twenty-eight years.

In reviewing the events of the century, in so much of which the impress of his own hand is seen, **Mr. Foster** feels that life has been cast in the most interesting period of the world's history, and that his own efforts, while he has not what the world calls greatness, have not been devoid of something to commend and which will be appreciated by some who follow. As the contemplation of life and its possibilities, viewed from the evening of years, takes hold upon his consciousness, the relation to the Master of All is depicted in more glowing coloring, and the summons that will place him in touch with the Infinite will be but a welcome call to reunite him to those who have gone before,

It can well be said of him, that life has been a day that has lasted till sunset. He is a man with no falsetto in a single fiber of his being--no shadow of affectation. He has kept like this through a complicated existence in this artificial world, absolutely unconscious of the hollowness, pretensions and shame that surrounded him.

The following eulogy was taken from "*The Marion Chronicle*", printed on Thursday, Jan. 30, 1902, Marion, Indiana:

Lewis Foster, a resident of Grant County since 1834, passed away quietly Wednesday evening at 6 o'clock at the home of his daughter, **Mrs. Caroline Mowner**, 113 Webster Avenue. He was aged eighty-seven years, five months, and twenty-nine days.

He has been poorly for several days. The funeral will be held at the home of **Mrs. Mowner**, Saturday afternoon at 1:30 o'clock, conducted by the Revs, **A. Greenman** and **Madison Swadener**.

Mr. Foster was born at Hillsboro, Highland County, Ohio, July 31, 1814, he was the son of **Basil** and **Charity (Jackson) Foster**.

Elizabeth Jackson (John, Samuel Jackson)

100

Elizabeth was the daughter of **John and Phoebe (Beals) Jackson**. She was born Mar. 8, 1786 in the Westfield Community of Surry Co, NC. She was about 13 years old when her parents, **John and Phoebe (Beals) Jackson**, moved to Green Co, TN. She married **Joseph Rooks** on Apr. 19, 1807 in Highland Co, OH.

Joseph was born in KY in 1772, the name of his father is unknown. In 1822 the **Rooks** family moved to Randolph Co, IN. They settled in the Stony Creek Township, and in 1839 they moved from Randolph Co to MO. They settled first in Livingston Co, and in 1850 they were living in Grundy Co, MO. **Joseph Rooks** is said to have been a tall stout, and very strong man. He died at the age of 97 years on May 24, 1868 in Grundy Co.

Elizabeth died Aug. 17, 1880 at the age of 94 years in Grundy Co, They are both buried in the Joab Cemetery. They were the parents of 14 children:

1. **John Rooks** was born in 1808 in Highland Co, OH and died Mar. 15, 1862. He married **Miss Temperance Jackson** on May 5, 1831 in Delaware Co Ind. The date of **Temperance's** birth and the name of her parents are unknown at this time.
2. **Hannah Rooks** was born May 11, 1809, in Highland Co, OH. She married **Ezekeal McAllister** on Nov. 22, 1827. (see account on **Hannah**)
3. **Uriah Rooks** was born in 1810 in Highland Co, OH. He married **Rhuehanna B. Pfaff** Nov. 17, 1829. (see account on **Uriah**).
4. **Sarah Dorcus Rooks** was born 1812 in Highland Co, OH and died Jan. 13, 1847. She married **Isaac Beals** Sept. 29, 1830. (see account on **Sarah**).
5. **Thomas Rooks** was born May 11; 1814 in Highland Co, OH and died Apr. 19, 1903. His first marriage was to **Rachel St Clair (Sinclair)**. His second marriage was to **Adaline** or (**Clarissa**) **Miller** on Feb. 14, 1833. The names of any children are unknown.
6. **William Rooks** was born in 1816 in Highland Co, OH. He married **Mahalia Smitson** on June 18, 1847 in Randolph Co, IN. They were the parents of five children:
 - a. **Louisa Rooks**, born in 1838
 - b. **Isaac Rooks**, born in 1839
 - c. **Smith Rooks**, born in 1832
 - d. **Harrison Rooks** born in 1835
 - e. **Allen Rooks**, born in 1837.
7. **Samuel Rooks**, born in 1818 in Highland Co, OH. His first marriage was to **Elizabeth Holloway** on June 4, 1835, she died in 1846. His second marriage was to **Miss Ann Tinney** on Nov. 4, 1847. **Samuel** died Dec. 14, 1874. He had served in the Civil War. **Samuel and Elizabeth** had five children:
 - a. **Thomas**
 - b. **Rebecca**
 - c. **Francis H.**
 - d. **Sarah**
 - e. **William L.**

Samuel and Ann (Tinney) had four children:

 - f. **Henry F.**
 - g. **Samuel**
 - f. **Clara**
 - h. **Elizabeth.**

There is no information on any of these children at this time.
8. **Mary Rooks** was born Aug. 20, 1819 in Highland Co, OH. She married **Rev. Joab Holloway** Feb. 13, 1839 in Randolph Co, IN. **Joab** died Mar. 31, 1901 at the age of 82 years, 11 months. **Mary** died Apr. 15, 1873. They were the parents of eight children:
 - a. **Betsy Ann Holloway**, born in 1849
 - b. **William Holloway**, born in 1840
 - c. **Mary Holloway**, born in 1842
 - d. **Sarah Holloway**, born in 1847
 - e. **Joseph Holloway**, born in 1847
 - f. **Levi Holloway**, born in 1854
 - g. **Lydia Holloway**, born in 1856

- h. **Rebecca Holloway**, born in 1860
- 9. **Phoebe Rooks** was born in 1820 in Highland Co, OH. No further information.
- 10. **Sibyl Rooks** was born in 1825, in Randolph Co, IN, and died young.
- 11. **Lydia Rooks** was born Nov. 14, 1822 in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Michael Chrisman** Mar. 17, 1844 in Grundy Co, MO. **Lydia** died June 30, 1876. **Michael** had served in the Civil War. Their children were:
 - a. **Hamilton**, born in 1845
 - b. **Samuel**, born in 1847
 - c. **Elizabeth**, born in 1849
 - d. **William**, born in 1850
 - e. **Lewis**, born in 1853
 - f. **Robert**, born in 1856
 - g. **Mahala**, born in 1859
- 12. **Rebecca Rooks** was born July 22, 1826 in Randolph Co, IN She married **Abram Snodgrass** July 9, 1840. See account.
- 13. **Charity Rooks** was born Mar. of 1826 in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Frederick Waltz** Jan. 11, 1845 in Grundy Co, MO. He served in the Missouri Volunteer Infantry during the Civil War. Their children were:
 - a. **Susan**, born in 1846
 - b. **John**, born in 1850
 - c. **Joseph**, born in 1855
 - d. **Elizabeth**, born in 1856,
- 14. **Elizabeth "Betsy" Rooks** was born in 1828, in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Robert Ishmael** Mar. 10, 1849 in Grundy Co, MO. He was a soldier in the Civil War. They had seven children:
 - a. **Aaron**, born in 1850
 - b. **John**, born in 1852
 - c. **Emily**, born in 1853
 - d. **Lydia**, born in 1858
 - e. **William**, born in 1860
 - f. **Joseph**, born in 1862
 - g. **Henry**, born in 1868.

Hannah Rooks (Elizabeth, John, Samuel Jackson)

Hannah was born May 11, 1809, in Highland Co, OH. She was a daughter of **Joseph** and **Elizabeth Jackson Rooks**. She died July 11, 1877 in Delaware Co, IN. She married **Ezekial McAllister** Nov. 22, 1827 in Randolph Co, IN. **Ezekial** was born Sept. 3, 1804 in PA and died Mar. 28, 1874 in Delaware Co, IN. The name of his parents are unknown. They were the parents of 14 children:

1. **Emily McAllister** was born in 1828. She married **Andrew H. Kennedy** Feb. 11, 1847.
2. **John McAllister** was born in 1829 and married **Martha Ann Frame** May 31, 1849.
3. **Alexander McAllister** was born Mar. 3, 1831 in Indiana and died Sept. 15, 1903. He married **Sarah M. Holloway** Mar. 16, 1853.
4. **Martha McAllister** was born Oct. 15, 1832 in Indiana and died Feb. 5, 1877. She married **Thomas Worl** Dec. 5, 1854.
5. **Joseph McAllister** was born Aug. 9, 1836 in Indiana and died Nov. 23, 1890. He married **Sarah Ann Hiatt** Dec. 20, 1855.
6. **Thomas McAllister** was born in 1837 in Indiana and died unmarried June 1, 1858.
7. **Catherine McAllister** was born in 1838. She married **George P. Collins** Nov. 6, 1856.
8. **Elizabeth McAllister** was born Oct. 13, 1839 and died July 31, 1906. She married **Soloman Hiatt** Nov. 12, 1856.
9. **Lydia McAllister** was born in Aug. 1841 She married **Thomas Clevenger** Aug. 20, 1863.
10. **Isaac McAllister** was born in 1844 in Delaware Co, IN. On Feb. 3, 1865, at the age of 22 years, he enrolled at Muncie, IN, as a private in Company E, 147 Regiment of Indiana, Infantry Volunteers. He was mustered into the service on Feb. 7, 1865, at Richmond, IN to serve for one year. At the time of his enlistment, he was described as age 22 years, born Delaware Co, IN, a farmer by trade, being five feet and ten inches tall, with black hair, hazel eyes, and a dark

complexion. Isaac served in the army for a period of only four months when he died on June 17, 1865 in the Hospital at Berryville, VA with Typhoid fever.

- 11. **William McAllister** was born in 1845 and married **Elizabeth Sutton** Jan. 28, 1864.
- 12. **Mary McAllister** was born in 1848 and married **James Sutton** Feb. 25, 1864.
- 13. **Lewis McAllister** was born Aug. 20, 1849 and died unmarried Feb. 14, 1864
- 14. **George McAllister** was born in 1852. No further information.

Uriah Rooks (Elizabeth, John, Samuel Jackson)

Uriah was born in 1810 in OH, the son of **Joseph Rooks** and **Elizabeth Jackson**. He married **Rhuhanna Pfaff** Nov. 17, 1829 in Delaware Co, IN. **Rhuhanna** was born in 1809 in Indiana. The names of her parents are unknown. In 1870 **Uriah** and **Rhuhanna** were living in Linn Co, MO. They were the parents of nine children:

- 1. **Joseph W. Rooks** was born in 1830 in Indiana and died Jan. 17, 1875. His first marriage was to **Mary Jane Scott**. His second marriage was to **Parthenia Howell** on Sept. 2, 1851.
- 2. **Mary June Rooks** was born Dec. 3, 1831 in Indiana and died Sept. 8, 1906. She married **James H. Brasier** Mar. 25, 1854.
- 3. **Zeadock Rooks** was born June 8, 1833 and died unmarried on Mar. 9, 1855.
- 4. **Susannah Rooks** was born Nov. 15, 1835 and died June 16, 1922. She married **John P. Fleshman** May 12, 1853. See account.
- 5. **John Rooks** was born in 1838. No further information.
- 6. **Samuel E. Rooks** was born in 1840 and died May 4, 1903. He married **Sarah A. Cobles** Dec. 1, 1864.
- 7. **William H. Rooks** was born in 1842 and died Mar. 21, 1898. His first marriage was to **Elizabeth Worthy** and his second marriage was to **Susan Cox**. See account.
- 8. **Ludia Catherine Rooks** was born Aug. 26, 1845 in MO and died July 29, 1892. She married **Charles W. Chowning** Nov. 6, 1873.
- 9. **Judy C. Rook** was born in 1852 in MO. There is no further information on Judy.

Susannah Rooks (Uriah Rooks, Elizabeth, John, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah was born Nov. 15, 1835 and died June 16, 1922. She was the daughter of **Uriah Rooks** and **Rhuhanna Pfaff**. She married **John S. Fleshman** on May 20, 1853 in Grundy, MO. **John** was a soldier in the Civil War and died Apr. 29, 1885. Information on this family was taken from pension papers.

"Widow's Declaration For Pension, State of Missouri, County of Grundy."

On this 20th day of May, 1885, personally appeared before me, a Clerk of the County Court, **Susannah Fleshman** aged 50 years, who, being duly sworn according to law, makes the following declaration in order to obtain the Pension provided by Acts of Congress granting pension to widows:

That she is the widow of **John S. Fleshman**, who enlisted under the name of **John S. Fleshman** in Aug. of 1861, in Company "B" of the 23rd Regt, Missouri Infantry Volunteers in the war of 1861, who incurred disease in the service aforesaid from which he died at his home at Gault, County of Gundy, and State of Missouri on the 29th day of April, 1885.

That she was married under the name of **Susannah Rooks** to said **John S. Fleshman** on the 12th day of May, 1853 by **Rev. John Holloway**, at Grundy County, Missouri, there being no legal barriers to their marriage, that neither she nor her husband had been previously married.

That her husband, the soldier, was a pensioner of the United States at the time of his death, pension certificate No. 278 000, and that no prior application has been filed by herself.

She gave the names of five children all under the age of 16 years, at the death of their father.

- a. **William M. Fleshman** was born Feb. 21, 1854 and died Sept. 20, 1879.
- b. **Thomas Fleshman**, born Feb. 10, 1861.

- c. **Armando Fleshman** was born Dec. 28, 1858 and died July 5, 1862, at age of 3 years and seven months.
- d. **Samuel H. Fleshman**, born Aug. 10, 1864.
- e. **Tillie J. Fleshman**, born Mar. 3, 1867.

William H. Rooks

William was the son of **Uriah Rooks** and **Rhuhannah Pfaff**. He was born in 1842 and died Mar. 21, 1898, age of 56 years. His first marriage was to **Elizabeth A. Nasworthy** who died Apr. 19, 1880 near Gault, Gundy Co, MO.

His second marriage was to **Susan J. Cox** on Aug. 12, 1882, in Gundy County, MO by Rev. **James Brassfield**.

Susan Cox Rooks applied for a widows pension on Mar. 28, 1898. She gave her age as 40 years, and a resident of Gault, Gundy County, MO. She stated that her husband **William H. Rooks** had joined in Company B, 23rd, Regiment of MO, Infantry Volunteers Aug. of 1861, that he had served at least 90 days, and was honorably discharged in Atlanta, GA, and that he died Mar. 21, 1898.

William was receiving a pension at the time of his death, certificate no. 195278. She named nine children as all being under the age of sixteen years:

- a. **Seth M. Rooks**, born Dec. 3, 1883
- b. **Floyd W. Rooks**, born Feb. 10, 1885
- c. **Blanch Rooks**, born July 22, 1887
- d. **John E. Rooks**, born Mar. 13, 1889
- e. **Samuel A. Rooks**, born Sept. 2, 1890
- f. **Alice E. Rooks**, born Feb. 16, 1892
- g. **Henry E. Rooks**, born Aug. 12, 1893
- h. **Elmer H. Rooks**, born June 4, 1894
- i. **Pearl C. Rooks**, born Aug. 25, 1897

Sarah Dorcus Rooks (Elizabeth, John, Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was born in OH in 1812, the daughter of **Elizabeth Jackson** and **Joseph Rooks**. She died Jan. 13, 1847 in Henry Co, IA, at the age of 35 years. She married **Isaac Beals**, a cousin on Sept. 29, 1830 in Randolph Co, IN. **Isaac** was born June 27, 1804 in Ohio, the son of **Jacob Beals** and **Mary Thornburg**.

Isaac and **Sarah's** first five children were born in Indiana. They moved to Henry Co, IA in 1839, where four more children were born. A list of their children follows:

1. **William Beals** was born in 1831 and married **Mary Doan** Aug. 22, 1851.
2. **Mary Beals**, born in 1833.
3. **Joseph Beals**, born in 1834.
4. **Elizabeth Beals** was born in 1836 and married **Orbison Elliott** Nov. 15, 1855.
5. **Lucinda Beals**, born in 1838.
6. **Melissa Beals**, born in 1840 in Henry Co, IA.
7. **Jesse Beals**, born in 1842 in Henry Co, IA.
8. **John Beals**, born in 1844 in Henry Co, IA.
9. **Isaac M. Beals**, born in 1846, married **Hannah M. Haskins** Dec. 20, 1869.

Rebecca Rooks (Elizabeth, John, Samuel Jackson)

Rebecca was born July 22, 1826, the daughter of **Elizabeth Jackson** and **Joseph Rooks**. She died in Grundy Co, MO, Mar. 10, 1885. She married **Abram Snodgrass** July 9, 1840.

Abram was born in 1809 in Livingston Co, MO. He was the son of **Charles** and **Elizabeth Snodgrass**.

They moved to Polk Co, IA in 1849 and **Rebecca** was living in Grundy Co, MO in 1870.

They were the parents of ten children:

1. **Charles Snodgrass**, born in 1841 in MO.
2. **Joseph Snodgrass**, born in 1843 in MO.
3. **John Snodgrass**, born in 1845 in MO.
4. **Sarah Snodgrass** was born in 1848 in MO and married **Nathan Schoonover** Oct. 24, 1865.
5. **William Snodgrass**, born in 1849 in MO.
6. **Thomas Snodgrass** was born in 1852 in Iowa, married **Sarah Wilson** Apr. 6, 1879
7. **Rhoda M. Snodgrass** was born in 1854 in Iowa, married Sept. 27, 1871 **William W. Hays**.
8. **George Snodgrass** was born Mar. 17 and 1856 died unmarried July 9, 1897. His brother **Thomas** was the executor of **George's** will, other heirs mentioned were his sisters **Rhoda**, **Emma**, **Harriet**, and a nephew **George L. Snodgrass**.
9. **Emily Snodgrass** was born in 1861 in Iowa. She married **Wilson**.
10. **Harriet Angelina Snodgrass** was born in Iowa in 1863 and married **Ridgeway**.

William Jackson (John, Samuel Jackson)

William was the son of **John** and **Phoebe Jackson**. He was born Dec. 26, 1794, in Stokes Co, NC near the Westfield Community. He was the 8th child born to **John Jackson** and **Phoebe Beals**. He was five years old when his parents moved to Green Co, TN, and they moved to Highland Co, OH in 1803. He was a devoted member of the Society of Friends in his youth, where he and his brothers and sisters attended the Lees Creek MM,

He married **Rebecca Pearson** on May 4, 1820 in Greene Co, OH and was disowned from the Quaker Church for Marrying out of unity (MOU). **William** was a farmer he worked hard on his farm near Wilson township in Clinton Co, OH.

He died on Dec. 16, 1869 in Clinton Co, and is buried in the Bloomington Cemetery. No will or estate papers have been found on **William**.

Rebecca Pearson, wife of **William** was born in 1802 in the Blue Ridge Mountains of Virginia, and died in Aug. of 1889, in Clinton Co, OH. She was the daughter of **Mark Pearson** and **Elizabeth Chance**, and was a descendant of **Peter Pearson**, the immigrant. The names of only three of their children are known:

1. **Cynthia Jackson** was born in 1821 at Silver Creek, Greene Co, OH and died on Apr. 4, 1852. She married **David M. Osborn** Feb. 22, 1838. See account.
2. **Elihu Jackson** was born Oct. 28, 1823 at Silver Creek, Greene Co, OH and died July 5, 1913 in Clinton, IL. He married **Eliza Ann Straley** Aug. 27, 1846. See account.
3. **Mark P. Jackson** was born Aug. 15, 1831 at Silver Creek, Greene Co, OH and died Apr. 3, 1862 in Bloomington, Clinton Co, OH. He married **Lavina Rogers** July 29, 1855. **Lavina** was born in 1835 in OH. Their two known children were:
 - a. **William Jackson**, born in 1856 in Green Co, OH
 - b. **Margaret Ellen Jackson**, born in 1858 in Green Co, OH, married **James Lothian**.

Cynthia Jackson (William, John, Samuel)

Cynthia was born in 1821 at Silver Creek, Greene Co, OH, the daughter of **William Jackson** and **Rebecca Pearson**. She died Apr. 4, 1852 in Greene Co. She married **David M. Osborn** Feb. 22, 1838 in Green Co.

David was born May 2, 1819 in Clarmont Co, OH, the son of **David Osborn** and **Prisocia Gatch**. He died in 1895 in Fayette Co, OH. (See account on **David**)

David and **Cynthia** were the parents of six children:

1. **Rebecca Ann Osborn** was born Aug. 28, 1840 in Greene Co OH. She married **Cargel Chitty** Feb. 10, 1859. (See account on **Cynthia**).
2. **Elihu Burgon Osborn** was born in 1842 in Greene Co, OH and died in KS on Aug. 25, 1873. He was in Company I of the Ohio Infantry, and served all through the conflict, and was killed by an indian at Fort Sill.
3. **Nathaniel C. Osborn** was born in Greene Co, OH in 1842 and died in MO on July 31, 1902. He was a member of the 12th Ohio Battery, and fought in defense of his country in the Civil War for more than four years. He married **Susannah Griffin** Jan. 28, 1866. They lived in Missouri, and

had four children:

- a. **Ulysses Loren Osborn**, born June 19, 1868
 - b. **John McKindry Osborn**, born Aug. 10, 1871
 - c. **Orville Maywood Osborn**, born Feb. 10, 1877
 - d. **Lelia May Osborn**, born May 8, 1880
4. **Charity P. Osborn** was born in 1844, in Green Co, OH. She married **Harrison Williamson**. They lived in Montgomery Co, and were the parents of six children.
 5. **Nancy J. Osborn** was born in 1847 in Greene Co, OH. Her first marriage was to **Jacob Simmons**, and they were the parents of five children. Her second marriage was to **William Ogburn** and she was **William's** second wife.
William Ogburn's first marriage was to **Annie Ray**. **William** and **Annie** had six children:
Calvin, Willie, Walter, Mary, Arthur, and Jenny:
Nancy and **William** had two children:
 - a. **Alvin R. Ogburn**, born Sept. 18, 1887 in Iowa.
 - b. **Harland Ogburn**, born Oct. 2, 1889 in Iowa.
 6. **William J. Osborn** was born in Dec. of 1849 in Greene Co, OH and died in 1928. He married "Mae V." They lived in Fayette Co, OH.

Rev. David M. Osburn, A Portrait And Biographical Record

Rev. David M. Osburn This honored resident of Fayette Co, who is residing on a beautiful farm in Jasper Township, has been a minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church for a period of thirty-three years. He is the son of **David Osburn**, who was born in 1787, a native of KY. His father, **David Osburn**, hailed from VA and removed to the Blue Grass State in an early day. He was one of those who were besieged in the fort there, and was released by **Gen. Anthony Wayne**. He later removed to this State and, locating on a farm in Claremont Co, improved his tract and there passed his last days.

The mother of our subject was known in her maiden days as Miss **Precosia Gatch**, a native of VA and the daughter of the **Rev. Philip Gatch**, who was a member of the first Methodist Episcopal Church held at Baltimore, MD. After his marriage, the father of **Mrs. Osburn** located in VA on the James River, whence he removed to Buckingham Co. In 1800, he came west to Claremont Co, of this state, where he died.

The parents of **Mr. Osburn** of this sketch were married in the above named county, and in 1833 removed to Green Co, where they made their permanent home, the father dying in 1842, and the mother in 1884, at the age of eighty-five years. To them were born four children, two of whom are living. The original of this sketch was born May 2, 1819, in Claremont Co, where he was reared on his father's farm, being trained to all the duties pertaining to a farmer's boy.

Our subject began life on his own responsibility when twenty years of age, at which time he was married to **Miss Cynthia Jackson**, who was born in Clinton Co, OH, in 1821. Our subject then settled in Greene Co, in what is now Jefferson Township, on a wild tract of land, which his energy and perseverance brought to a good state of cultivation. **Mrs. Osburn** died in 1852, having become the mother of six children, one of whom is deceased. **Rebecca Ann** is the widow of **Cargell Chitty** and has nine children: **Nathaniel C.** married **Susannah Griffith**, is the father of four children and makes his home in MO; **Charity P.** became the wife of **Harrison Williamson**, lives in Montgomery Co, this State, and is the mother of six children; **Nancy J.** is the wife of **J. C. Ogburn**, has two children by her present marriage and five by a former marriage and resides in Iowa; **William J.** is single.

Our subject was again married, in 1853, this time to **Narcissa Carpenter**, who was born in Greene Co in 1830. She departed this life the year following her marriage, after having borne her husband one child.

Miss Charlotte Ferguson was married to **Mr. Osburn** in 1855. She was born in VA in 1831, and by her union with our subject became the mother of one child. She died in 1859.

The present partner of our subject was, before her marriage, **Miss Susannah Christy**, by whom he was united in 1861. She is the daughter of **Samuel and Rosanna (Creamer) Christy**, natives of Berkeley Co, VA, the father born in-1780, the mother in 1790. **Mr. Christy** was a soldier during the war of 1812, coming three years later to Washington Co, where he opened a blacksmith shop. The **Creamer** family came to Ohio in 1807, and resided for three years in Ross Co. Later, they removed to Jefferson Township, Fayette Co, locating on a wild tract of land, and there lived the remainder of their lives, the father dying in 1826 and the mother in 1810. This was the family to which **Mrs. Osborn's** mother belonged.

Mr. and Mrs. Christy located in Jasper Township in 1833, where the father, at the date of his death, was the owner of five hundred acres of valuable land. To them were born five children of whom **Mrs. Osborn** is the only survivor, her birth occurring Dec. 14, 1825,

To **Mr. and Mrs. Osborn** has been born one son, **David E.** Our subject is the possessor of one hundred and fifty-two acres of land, which he has brought to a good state of cultivation, having placed thereon numerous and substantial out buildings. Socially, he is a member of the Independent Order of odd Fellows, in which body he is Chaplain. Politically, he votes with the Republican party and has served his fellow-townsmen in the capacity of Justice of the Peace.

Two sons of **Mr. Osborn**, by his first wife, served in the late war. **Elihu B.** being a member of Company 1, Thirty-first Ohio Infantry, served all through the conflict and was killed in 1875 by Indians at Ft. Sill. **Nathaniel C.** was a member of the Twelfth Ohio Battery, and fought in defense of his country for more than four years. Our subject is an ordained minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and has done active work in that body since twenty-three years of age. Grandfather **Philip Gatch** was Justice of the Peace and also Associate Judge in Clarmont County for twenty-one years. **Grandfather Creamer** was also Justice of the Peace and very prominent in local affairs.

Rebecca Ann Osborn,

Rebecca was the daughter of **Cynthia Jackson and David M. Osborn.** She was born Aug. 24, 1840 in Greene Co, OH. She married **Cargel Chitty** Feb. 10, 1859.

Cargel Chitty, born June 15, 1831 in Virginia. His parents moved to Green Co when he was twelve years old, where he spent the greater part of his life. For a long period he was a representative of agriculture interest. He followed farming with excellent success, and his labor brought to him a good financial return. He helped his father in operating a sawmill being connected with that line of business for a long period. He afterward turned his attention to farming which he followed throughout, his remaining days, and in the Cultivation of the soil he was very successful, the well tilled fields returning to him golden.

Mr. Chitty gave his political support to the Democracy and kept well informed on the issues of the day, so that he was able to support his political position by intelligent argument. He held membership with the Methodist Episcopal Church, to which his wife also belongs, and it's teachings permeated his entire career and made him an upright, honorable citizen whose worth was widely recognized.

Rebecca and Cargel were the parents of ten children:

1. **Mary Elizabeth Chitty**, born in 1862, married **Alvin Zimmerman.**
2. **Andrew S. Chitty**, born in 1864, lived in Indiana.
3. **Leander M. Chitty**, lived in Washington state
4. **Rosetta (Rose) Chitty**, married "**Merchant**" of Fayette Co, OH.
5. **John H. Chitty** lived in Fayette Co, OH.
6. **William Frank Chitty** lived in Chicago, IL.
7. **Luther Dean Chitty** lived in Bowerville, OH.
8. **Ollie Violet Chitty**
9. **Claude Monroe Chitty**
10. **Henry D. Chitty** was born in Dec of 1860, and died Jan. 7, 1861, 8 months and 22 days old.

He was buried in Bowersville Cemetary in Greene Co, OH.

Information from:

The article on **Cargel Chitty**, taken from "*Robinson's History of Greene Co, OH*".

From Bowersville Cemetery records, (Greene Co, OH):

Rebecca Ann Chitty, 1840-1926

Cargel H, Chitty, Apr. 18, 1881, 49 yrs, 8 m, 22 d.

Henry D. son of **C. & S. Chitty**, d. Jan, 7, 1861,

Elihu Jackson (William, John, Samuel Jackson)

Elihu was born Oct. 30, 1823, in Clinton Co, OH, the eldest son of **William Jackson**, and **Rebecca Pearson**. He grew up in Clinton, and Greene Counties of OH. He married **Miss Eliza Ann Straley** Aug. 27, 1846 in Fayette Co, OH.

Eliza Ann Straley was born Dec. 27, 1827 in Fayette Co, OH, the daughter of **Joseph Straley** and **Elizabeth Hamilton**. **Joseph Straley** was the grandson of **Christian Straley**, a Revolutionary War soldier. The **Straley** family were from Lewis Co, WV.

Very little is known about **Elihu's** early life. He taught school for several years, and lived in the Jeffersonville, Jasper area. **Elihu** enlisted as a private on Aug. 14, 1862, in Company E, 117th Regiment of the Illinois Infantry in Springfield, IL. He served in Eastport, Mississippi, and was hospitalized as a result of exposure and hard marching. He was honorably discharged on May 31, 1865 in Memphis, TN.

Elihu moved his family to southern Illinois around 1857, and settled in Clinton Co. **Elizabeth Jackson** died Feb. 14, 1876 in Clinton Co. She is buried in Trenton City Cemetery, in Clinton Co.

Elihu was short in stature being only five feet, five inches in height, with blue eyes and brown hair. After **Eliza's** death he continued to live in IL for a number of years. After all of his children were grown, he with some of his relatives, moved to OR. They traveled by train. Most of these **Jacksons** settled in Portland, OR. **Elihu**, being 78 years of age, lived with one of his daughters. He died in OR July 5, 1913 at age 89 years, 8 months and 7 days. His body was shipped back to Illinois to be buried by his wife. A government marker was placed on his grave for his service in the Civil War.

Elihu and **Elizabeth** were the parents of 13 children, seven born in Fayette Co, OH, the others born in Clinton Co, IL. Twelve of the children were living when he died in 1913, and one child had died in infancy.

The following is the bituary of **Elihu Jackson** from the *Caryle Illinois Constitution*, printed July 25, 1913:

Elihu Jackson was born in Clinton Co, OH. Oct. 24, 1832, and died July 6, 1913 in Portland, OR. He had reached the ripe old age of 80 years, 6 months, and 7 days.

His father was **William Jackson** and his mother **Rebecca Pearson**, Quakers, who came from Virginia. He was the second of three children. His father was a farmer and gave his children a good education. The subject of this sketch taught school for a number of years. His wife, who was **Eliza Ann Straley**, died thirty-seven years ago. To them were born thirteen children, all of whom are living except one who died in infancy. They came to Illinois from Ohio in 1857 and settled in Trenton, this county. He joined Co. K, 117 Regiment, Illinois Volunteers, and served his country for over three years.

He became seriously ill near the close of the war from exposure of weather and disease and was taken to a hospital from which place he was discharged at the close of the war.

He never recovered his health, nor did he give up to be an invalid having lived an active life and taking great interest in all affairs that took place about him. His one great disappointment was his inability to attend the reunion of the Blue and the Gray in Gettysburg, to meet old comrades and

visit friends and relatives back in Illinois. He insisted to the last that he was able to go, although he had been confined to his bed the greater part of the time for the past year. He had his children bring his clothing and he tried to dress for the journey, but found that he was too weak and sick to undertake such a trip.

He was a bible student and historian, and for a great number of years he has been blessed with his "second eye sight", He could read the finest print without the aid of glasses, and one was the reading of the Union Banner to which he had been a subscriber for many years. He retained all of his senses up to within a few hours of his death. He was ready and anxious to go, and his only request was that they bring him back to Illinois and lay him beside his wife in Trenton.

He was cared for during his last illness by the loving hands of his children, who lived in and near Portland, OR. He leaves five daughters and two sons in Portland, two sons in Arkansas, two daughters and one son in Illinois. The funeral services were conducted in the Trenton M. K. Church, July 11, at two PM, after which he was tenderly laid to rest beside his wife in the Trenton Cemetery. His grandsons were pallbearers. He leaves twenty-one grand children and three great grandchildren.

The following is a list of the children of **Elihu and Eliza Jackson**:

1. **Ellison Jackson** was born June 6, 1847, died Oct. 9, 1936 in Portland, OR and buried Lincoln Memorial Park, in Portland, OR. He married "**Susie**". they had no children.
2. **Francisco Jackson** was born Nov. 8, 1848 in Fayette Co, OH and died Feb. 28, 1919 in Arkansas.
3. **Marietta Jackson** was born Dec. 18, 1849 in Fayette Co. OH. She married **Albert Phillips** Nov. 26, 1891. See account.
4. **Lucretia Jackson** was born Oct. 30, 1851, in Fayette Co, OH and died Mar. 5, 1944, in Portland, OR. She married **Thomas Smith**.
5. **Cynthia Madora Jackson** was born Apr. 19, 1853 in Fayette Co, OH and died Feb. 21, 1942 in Portland, OR. She never married. She cared for her father, **Elihu** until his death.
6. **Rebecca Jane Jackson** was born Mar. 17, 1855 in Fayette Co, OH. She married **David Dulaney** Oct. 19, 1880. See account.
7. **Grafton Jackson** was born June 12, 1856 in OH and died Aug. 3, 1858 at the age of two. He was a twin to **Gilbert**.
8. **Gilbert Jackson** was born June 12, 1856 and died Sept. 9, 1924 in Randolph Co, AR.
9. **William Joseph Jackson** was born Aug. 5, 1858, in Texas and died July 8, 1920 in Marion Co, IL. He married **Eliza Alice Williams** in May of 1886. See account.
10. **Emma Jackson** was born Mar. 5, 1861, in Clinton Co, IL and died Mar. 27, 1949 in Portland, OR. She married **Walter Higgins**.
11. **Eliza Anna Mae Jackson** was born May 22, 1866 in Clinton Co, IL and died Oct. 6, 1936. She married **William Benson Fairfowl** Mar. 27, 1889. See account.
12. **Cora Ellen Jackson**, born Aug. 20, 1867 in Clinton Co, IL and died Mar. 9, 1939 in Portland, OR. She married **Luther Lee Cheeley**. Their two children were **Alpha** and **Lee Cheeley**.
13. **Pinkney Elihu Jackson** was born Aug. 20, 1869 in Clinton Co, IL. He married **Myrtle Deweese** Aug. 21, 1899. See account.

Marietta Elizabeth Jackson (Elihu, William, John, Samuel Jackson)

Marietta was born Dec. 18, 1849 in Fayette Co, OH and died on Apr. 11, 1927 in Aviston, IL. She was the third child born to **Elihu and Eliza Jackson**. She married in **Albert Phillips** 1891.

Albert Phillips was born Oct. 17, 1839 in Belleville, IL and died Oct. 4, 1918 in Trenton, IL. He was the son of **David Phillips and Belinda Gooding**.

Albert and Marietta were the parents of four children:

1. **Iva May Phillips** was born Oct. 16, 1872 in Clinton Co, IL and died Jan 16, 1944. She married **James C. Twiss** of Aviston, IL on Nov. 25, 1887
2. **Alonzo Phillips** was married **Carrie Russum** and they lived in Mt. Vernon.
3. **Edward Phillips** was born Feb. 22, 1883 and married **Selma Beutler**.
4. **Roy N. Phillips** was born Aug. 28, 1884. He married **Mattie Hetzel** Feb. 14, 1900 and they lived in Trenton, IL.

The following is the obituary of **Marietta Jackson**, printed in the "*Carlyle Union Banner*" on Apr. 7, 1927:

Aged Mother Enters Eternal Rest.

Marietta Elizabeth Phillips, daughter of **Elihu** and **Eliza Jackson**, was born in Clinton Co, OH Dec. 18, 1849. She was the third of a family of thirteen children, four of whom preceded her in death. Her childhood was spent in Ohio. From there her parents moved to Texas, where they resided one year. The family then came up the Mississippi River and located in east St. Louis, where the father was engaged in the milling business.

Later they moved to Clinton Co, locating on a farm near Carlyle in 1859. After a short time the family moved to Trenton, in which vicinity the deceased spent the rest of her life. In Nov. 1871 she was united in marriage with **Albert H. Philips**. To that union were born one daughter, and three sons, who are left to morn the loss of a kind and loving mother. During her early married life, she lived in the vicinity of Lake Branch, where she remained for some time, and united with the church and ever since was a joyful and loyal supporter of the cause of right.

In 1916, she, with her husband, came to Trenton, and here she experienced the great loss when her faithful husband died Oct. 5, 1918. Since that time she made her home with her children until Aug. 1925, when she was taken to the Sacred Heart Hospital in Aviston, where the kind and loving sisters cared for her the way that they could.

All that human hands could do, and all that the skillful doctors could do, was done, but all was in vain. She gradually grew weaker and despite the fact that she suffered untold agony due to her ailment, she never complained about her condition, and had great faith in her Creator, who would some day as she knew would call her to him in Heaven. The final summons came at 11:15 AM, Monday, Apr. 11, 1927, she having reached the age of 77 years, 3 months, and 24 days.

The deceased was always a cheerful, happy person, and at all times saw the good traits in others. A eulogy is unnecessary, the life that she led is the best monument that can be erected as a remembrance of her as she was at all times thoughtful of others while among us, let us remember her by an occasional prayer.

She leaves to mourn her loss, four children, **Mrs. J. C. Twiss**, of Aviston, **Alonzo Phillips** of Mt. Vernon, **Edward Phillips**, near Aviston, and **Roy Phillips** of Trenton. Six sisters, **Mrs. R. Dulaney**, **Mrs. Lucretia Smith**, **Medora Jackson**, **Mrs. Emma Higgins**, **Mrs. May Fairfoul**, and **Mrs. Ella Cheely** all of Portland, Oregon, and four grandchildren, and a host of other relatives and friends.

And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes, and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain for the former things are passed away, and behold all things have become new.

The funeral service took place in Aviston at the residence of **J. C. Twiss** at 2 PM, Thursday, Apr. 14. Rev. **Wills** of the M. E. Church of this city, having charge of the service. He spoke consolingly. The remains were later conveyed to this city, and tenderly laid to rest in the City Cemetery, east of town. We extend our sympathy to the bereaved.

Rebecca Jane Jackson (Elihu, William, John, Samuel Jackson)

Rebecca was the sixth child born to **Elihu** and **Eliza Jackson**. She was born Mar. 17, 1855 in Fayette Co, OH and died Dec. 28, 1943 in St. Louis, MO at age 88 years, 9 months, and 11 days. She married **David F. Dulaney** Oct. 19, 1880. **David F. Dulaney** died in 1915. They lived in Greenville, IL and were the parents of four children, two died in Infancy:

1. **Maude Dulaney** lived in St. Louis, MO.

2. **Ellis R. Dulaney** lived in St., Louis, MO. He married and had three children: **Myles, Betty,** and **Bobby Dulaney.**

The following was the obituary of **Rebecca Jane Jackson Dulaney**:

Funeral of Mrs. D. P. Dulaney Held Thursday; internment at Montrose.

Committal services for **Mrs. Rebecca Jane Dulaney**, a former resident of Greenville, who passed away at her home, 4471 Olive Street in St. Louis, at 6:40 AM, Tuesday, Dec. 28, as noted in "*The Advocate*" Thursday, were conducted at Montrose Cemetery in this city at 3 PM., that day. Services were conducted at the grave by the **Rev. Oscar Campbell**, assistant pastor of the Third Baptist Church in St. Louis, following the funeral service at the **Albert H. Hoppe Funeral Home** in St. Louis, at noon that day, conducted by the **Rev. C. Oscar Johnson**, pastor of the Third Baptist Church. **Mrs. Dulaney's** death was due to pneumonia, although she had been an invalid for a year. **Mrs. Dulaney's** maiden name was **Jackson** and she was born in Greene Co, OH Mar. 17, 1855, and was aged 88 years, nine months and 11 days. She moved to Trenton, IL with her parents when a small child. She was married to **David P. Dulaney** Oct. 19, 1880, and they lived in Greenville until the death of **Mr. Dulaney** in 1915. Two years later she moved to St. Louis.

To this union four children were born, two dying in infancy. Surviving are **Miss Maude Dulaney** and **Ellis R. Dulaney** both of St. Louis. She is also survived by three grandchildren, **Myles, Betty** and **Bobby Dulaney**. Two sisters, **Mrs. Lucetia Smith**, and **Mrs. Emma Higgins**, and one brother **Pinckney Jackson**, of Portland, OR. **Mrs. Dulaney** was loved by her many friends and had been a Christian woman all her Life.

William Joseph Jackson (Elihu, William, John, Samuel Jackson)

William, the son of **Elihu** and **Eliza Jackson**, was born Aug. 5, 1858-59 in Texas and died July 8, 1920 in Marion Co, IL. He married **Eliza Alice Williams** in Marion Co, May of 1886.

Eliza as born in Sandoval Township, Marion Co, IL on June 21, 1870, and died Nov. 12, 1964. She was the daughter of **John Williams** and **Margaret Bodine**.

William and **Eliza** were the parents of five children:

1. **Fannie Jackson** was born Aug. 10, 1889 in Marion Co, IL. She married **Myron Griffith Star**. **Fannie** died in Aug. of 1944 in Springfield, IL.
2. **Clyde Jackson** was born Oct. 11, 1891 and died Sept. 29, 1898 at the age of seven years.
3. **Margaret Jackson** was born Jan. 31, 1897 in Odin Township, Marion Co, IL. She died Jan. 23, 1973 in Centralia, IL and was buried Jefferson Co, IL. She married **J. P. Summerville** June 14, 1917.
4. **Earl Jackson** was born Jan. 23, 1901 in Marion Co, IL. He married **Grace Jackson** Feb. 5, 1903 in Marion Co, IL.
5. **Velma Jackson** There is some question here. She either died in, or was married in Jan. 1979. No other information is available at this time.

Pinkney Elihu Jackson (Elihu, William, John, Samuel Jackson)

Pinkney was born Aug. 20, 1869 in Clinton Co, IL, the youngest child of **Elihu** and **Eliza Jackson**. He died Jan. 10, 1952 in Fairview, Multnomah Co, OR and was buried Forest Lawn Cemetery in Gresham, OR. He married **Myrtle E. Deweese** Aug. 21, 1899.

Myrtle E. Deweese was born Dec. 9, 1877 in IL, died Feb. 8, 1963 in a nursing home located between Portland and Gresham, OR and was buried Forest Lawn Cemetery. In Gresham, OR. She was the daughter of **Louis Deweese** and **Martha Ann Duley**.

Pinkney and **Martha** were the parents of eight children:

1. **W. Roland Jackson** was born Apr. 29, 1901 in IL. He married **A. M. Nasmyth** Mar. 8, 1930.
2. **G. Harold Jackson**, born Aug. 25, 1903 in Illinois.
3. **Thomas A. Jackson** was born Dec. 26, 1905 in Onley, IL and died June 28, 1975. He was married and had children, but their names are unknown.
4. **Allen Jackson** was born Nov. 7, 1907, in Noble, IL and died Nov. 8, 1907.
5. **A. Benard Jackson** was born Mar. 24, 1909 in Flora, IL. He married "**Pearle**" Oct. 22,

- 1941.
6. **Sylvester W. Jackson** was born Dec. 2 1912 in Mist, Washington Co, OR and married "June" Dec. 27, 1937.
 7. **Anna B. Jackson** was born Apr. 20, 1915 in Portland, OR.
 8. **Lyla C. Jackson** was born Dec. 1 1917 in Portland, OR. She married **Paul Olp** Mar. 5, 1938.

Eliza Anna May Jackson (Elihu, William, John, Samuel Jackson)

Eliza Jackson was the eleventh child of **Elihu** and **Eliza Jackson**. She grew up in Illinois. Her mother died when she was 10 years old, and she was raised by her elder sister. She attended schools in Trenton, IL where she met and married **William Benson Fairfoul**.

William Fairfoul was the son of **Hector W.** and **Catherine (Blessing) Fairfoul**. The **Fairfoul** family were from Philadelphia. **Hector** had served in the Civil War. Their marriage took place in Salem, IL on Mar. 27, 1889. They lived in Salem until the early 1900's, when they moved to Highland, OR. **William** died on Oct. 27, 1935 in Portland, OR at the age of 87 years. **Eliza** followed him the next year, succumbing to cancer at the age of 70. Both are buried in the Lincoln Memorial Cemetery in Portland, OR.

They were the parents of five children:

1. **Dwight Frank Fairfoul** was born Sept. 12, 1891, in Salem, IL and died July 24, 1964 in San Francisco, CA. His death was caused by being struck by a car. He married **Edna Dulaney** on July 4, 1921. **Edna** died in 1948, and **Dwight** married **Lydia Carl** in 1952. No Children.
2. **Dora May Fairfoul** was born Feb. 28, 1896 in Salem, IL, died Feb. 2, 1980 in Portland, OR, and was buried in the Lincoln Memorial Park Cemetery in Portland, OR. She married **Edward Marineau** on Nov. 10, 1915 **Edward Marineau**. **Edward** died in 1925, and in 1935 **Dora** married **Lloyd Goodwin**.
Dora May and **Edward** had three children:
 - a. **Edward Joseph Marineau**, born Dec. 6, 1916
 - b. **Frederick Joseph Marineau**, born Feb. 4, 1920
 - c. **Richard Kenneth Marineau**, born June 17, 1925
3. **Ruby Fairfoul** was born June 17, 1898 in Salem, IL. She married **William Suter Baldwin** May 19, 1918 in Clark Co, WA. See account.
4. **Laura Fairfoul** was born Apr. 29, 1909 in Clackamas, Co, OR. She married **Thomas Fetherston** in 1934 in OR. They had no children. Her second marriage was to **Harold Victor Simmons** in 1941 in OR. They had three sons:
 - a. **Darkly Richard Simmons**, born Mar. 21, 1945
 - b. **David Harold Simmons**, born Sept. 22, 1947
 - c. **Donald Dean Simmons**, born Sept. 27, 1949
5. **William Benson Fairfoul, Jr.** Was born Aug. 21, 1911 in Clackamas Co, OR. His first marriage was to **Eunice Fetherston**. His second marriage was to **Mary Knight**. (No children)

Ruby Fairfowl (Eliza, Elihu, William, John, Samuel Jackson)

Ruby was born June 17, 1898 in Salem, IL, the third child of **William** and **May Fairfowl**. Her parents moved the family west when she was a small child. They settled in the town of Highland, Clackamas Co, OR. She married **William Suter Baldwin** on May 19, 1918, in Vancouver, WA. The marriage was performed by **Bill's** uncle, **William A. Waldo** of the White Temple church in Portland, OR.

William was the son of **Henry** and **Helen (Waldo) Baldwin**. The **Baldwin** family came from England and lived in Canada before coming to North Dakota in 1879. The **Waldos** were a very prominent family in **New England**. **Cornelius Waldo** immigrated to the New world in the mid 1600s.

William Baldwin was born on June 15, 1892, in Crystal, ND. He served as a sergeant in the army, during the first world war, and was a machinist. His death occurred on Jan. 22, 1965, in the Veterans Hospital in Vancouver, WA. He was buried in the Willamette National Cemetery, in Portland. **Ruby** died July 10, 1983. They had two daughters:

1. **Helen Ruby Baldwin**, born Feb. 5, 1922 in Vancouver, WA. She married **Robert L.**

Ruecker Aug. 18, 1951, in Portland, OR. They had three sons:

- a. **Larry Robert Ruecker**, born June 5, 1952, Portland, OR
 - b. **William Martin Ruecker** born Sept. 30, 1956
 - c. **Richard Kenneth Ruecker** born Nov. 5, 1959
2. **Laurel Marie Baldwin**, born Sept. 31, 1926 in Vancouver WA, married **Joe Keith Parrish** July 29, 1950 in Portland, OR.

Joe Keith Parrish was born Apr. 5, 1927 in Fort Mead, FL, the son of **Horace O.** and **Susanna (Chance) Parrish**.

Joe and **Laurel** were the parents of three children:

- a. **Keith William Parrish** was born Nov. 24, 1951 in Portland, OR. He attended the University of Oregon in 1970-1974. He worked in Saudi Arabia for 21/2 years. He now lives in Washington, DC.
- b. **Michael Gordon Parrish** was born Dec. 23, 1955 in Portland, OR. He married **Becky Smith** Apr. 14, 1984. They have one son, **Jonathan**, born June 8, 1986.
- c. **Janet Marie Parrish** was born May 3, 1959. She married **Donald Hall** Sept. 7, 1979, and was divorced in 1982.

Amer Jackson (John, Samuel Jackson)

Amer was born Apr. 16, 1786 the Westfield Community, in Stokes Co, NC, the 9th child born to **John** and **Phoebe Beals Jackson**. He was just a lad of three years old when his parents moved from Stokes Co, to Greene Co, TN, and they moved to Highland Co, OH in 1803. **Amer** died Sept. 28, 1848 in Greene Co and is buried in the Bloomington Cemetery.

Amer was married three times. His first marriage was to **Miss Asenath Sinclair** on Dec. 19, 1816 in Clinton Co, Ohio.

Asenath was born in 1798 and died in Clinton Co, Ohio in 1823 at the age of 25 years. She was the daughter of **James** and **Rachel Sinclair**, to this union three children were born.

Amer's second marriage was to **Jane Greer** on Oct. 30, 1823 in Clinton Co, OH. The name of one son is known. His third marriage was Dec. 29, 1843 to **Elizabeth Hampton** and they had two children. The Stewart Cemetery, Greene Co, OH records show **Elizabeth Jackson**, died Feb. 10, 1879, age 74 years, 9 months and 28 days. This **Elizabeth** was **Amer's** third wife.

Children of **Amer** and **Asenath Sinclair**:

1. **John Jackson** born Nov. 1818 in Greene Co, OH
2. **Uriah Jackson** was born Oct. 22, 1820, in Greene Co, OH and died Jan. 5, 1875. His first marriage was to **Elizabeth Story**. The Stewart Cemetery records shows **Elizabeth Jackson**, wife of **Uriah Jackson**, died Oct. 2, 1858, 35 years, 8 months, and 21 days. **Uriah's** second marriage was to **Mrs. Clara Allen**.
3. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born in 1821 in Greene Co, OH and married **Mark Pearson** Sept. 8, 1842.

Children of **Amer** and **Jane Greer**:

4. **Harvey Jackson** was born in 1823 in OH and died in 1891. He married **Asenath Lynch** July 29, 1852.

Children of **Amer** and **Elizabeth Hampton**:

5. **Allen B. Jackson** was born in 1844 in Ohio and married "**Lycinda**".
6. **Mary Jackson**, born in 1846 in Ohio, no information on **Mary**.

Jesse Jackson (John, Samuel Jackson)

Jesse Jackson, the son of **John** and **Phoebe Jackson** was born Jan. 11, 1801 in Greene Co, TN. He married **Phoebe Sinclair** Jan. 18, 1821 in Clinton Co, OH. **Phoebe** was born Mar. 4, 1800 in Virginia, the daughter of **James** and **Rachel Sinclair**, and died May 6, 1853 in Grant Co, IN.

Jesse was a farmer, a miller, and a birthright Quaker. He moved to Grant Co, IN on Sept. 22, 1832. The date of his death is unknown.

Phoebe Jackson died in May of 1852. (A discrepancy here. In the above paragraph, her death date was 1853.) Their daughter **Mary** died three days after her death. They lost two of their children the year before, **Jehu** died on July 12, 1852, and **Charity** on Jan. 27, 1852, and in Jan. of 1847 they lost

their youngest daughter **Rebecca** at the age of six years. With so many of the family dying in 1852 and 1853 they may have died of tuberculosis, or some kind of epidemic. Of their nine children, only four lived to marry and have families of their own.

Their children were:

1. **Emily Jackson**, born Jan. 18, died May 18, 1868 and married **Sheshbazzar Campbell**. See account.
2. **Rachel Jackson** was born in 1825 and died Apr. 28, 1912. She married **Henry Whistler** Nov. 9, 1845. See account.
3. **Iredell Jackson** was born in 1828 in Clinton Co. He married **Cynthia Maynard** Oct. 16, 1853. **Cynthia** was born Sept. 13, 1835, died Aug. 12, 1854 in Marion, IN, and was buried in the I.O.O.F. Cemetery in Marion, IN. **Iredell** died Feb. 16, 1856.
4. **Jehu Jackson** was born Jan. 5, 1830 and died July 12, 1852
5. **Anna J. Jackson** was born May 31, 1832 and died Apr. 1, 1853.
6. **Charity Jackson** was born May 22, 1834 and died Jan. 27, 1852.
7. **Curtis Jackson** was born in 1836. He married **Jane (Jennie) Griffin** Aug. 14, 1856. **Jane** was born Dec. 12, 1837, the daughter of **Robert** and **Eleanor Hines Griffin**. See account.
8. **Mary Jackson** was born Jan. 3, 1839 in Indiana and died May 8, 1853 at the age of 14 years.
9. **Rebecca Jackson** was born Sept. 6, 1841 in Indiana and died Jan. 1, 1847 at the age of six years.

Emily Jackson (Jesse, John, Samuel Jackson)

Emily was born, Jan. 18, 1822 in Clinton Co, OH, the oldest child of **Jesse Jackson** and **Phoebe Sinclair**. She died May 18, 1868 in Grant Co, IN. She married **Sheshbazzar Benton Campbell** Oct. 31, 1841.

Sheshbazzar was born in Ohio in 1818. The names of his parents are unknown. He died in 1867 and his will was probated Nov. 18, 1867. (Will record "B", pages 19B-9-190, in Huntington Co, IN.) He names his wife **Emily**, his daughters **Mary**, **Melissa**, **Rosanna**, and **Laura Campbell**, and sons **William R.**, **Iredell**, and **John Campbell**. He named his brother **Samuel A. Campbell** and his wife's brother **Curtis Jackson** as executors. The will was witnessed by **George G. Favorite** and **James C. Favorite**.

Sheshbazzar and **Emily** lived in Huntington Co, IN and were the parents of seven known children:

1. **Mary M. Campbell**, born 1845 in Indiana
2. **Melissa Campbell**, born 1850, married Downard
3. **William Campbell**, born 1852
4. **Iredell Campbell**, born 1856
5. **Rosanna Campbell**, born 185B
6. **Laura Campbell**
7. **John Campbell**

Rachel Jackson (Jesse, John, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel was born in 1825 in Clinton Co, OH, the second daughter of **Jesse** and **Phoebe Jackson**. She died on Apr. 28, 1918. She married **Henry Whisler** Nov. 9, 1845 in Grant Co, IN. He was born in 1845 in PA, and served in the Civil War. They were the parents of six children:

1. **Wealthy A. Whisler** was born in 1847 in Indiana and married **White** in 1880.
2. **Emily Whisler**, born in 1851 in Indiana.
3. **Mary E. Whisler (Mollie)**, born in 1855 in Indiana
4. **Jehu Whisler**, born in 1857 in Indiana
5. **Melissa Whisler**, born in 1860 in Indiana
6. **Margaret Whisler, (Maggie)** born in 1862 in Indiana.

Curtis Jackson (Jesse, John, Samuel Jackson)

Curtis was born in 1836-37, in Marion Co, IN. He married **Jane (Jennie) Griffin** Aug. 14, 1836 in Marion, IN.

Jane was born Dec. 12, 1837 in Marion Co, and died Feb. 16, 1910. She was the daughter of **Robert Griffin** and **Eleanor Hines**.

Curtis was a butcher by trade and a birthright Quaker. He must have died before 1889 as his widow

took the children to Logan Co, OK. Their the parents of three known children:

1. **Iredell Jackson**, died before 1889
2. **Phoebe Eleanor Jackson** was born Oct. 7, 1859 in Marion Co, IN and died Feb. 22, 1905. She married "**Mr. Hinton**".
3. **Curtis Jackson** born Apr. 20, 1857 in Marion Co, IN, died Mar. 11, 1929 in Guthrie, OK, and was buried in the Summit View Cemetery.

Jesse was married three times. His first wife was **Elizabeth Bright**. His second marriage was to **Bertie Slack** on Nov. 18, 1883. His third marriage was to **Lydia Jane Massey** in OK in 1905 or 1906.

Lydia Jane Massey was born in 1873-75 at Carthage, MO and died May 13, 1953. **Curtis and Lydia** were the parents of two children:

- a. **Robert Griffin Jackson**, born in 1907. See account.
- b. **Jane Massey Jackson**, born in 1910.

Robert Griffin Jackson (Curtis, Jessie, John, Samuel Jackson)

Robert was born Mar. 24, 1907 in Guthrie, OK, the son of **Curtis and Lydia Jane Massey**. He died July 24, 1977 in Birmingham, AL, while on a visit, and was buried at Harmony Cemetery, in Logan Co, OK. **Robert** was a member of the Southern Baptist Church. He married **Peggy Lyza Bradley** Apr. 20, 1929 in Guthrie.

Peggy Lyza Bradley, was born Mar. 14, 1913 in Old Kemp, OK, the daughter of **William Joshua Bradley and Edan Earle Burpo**. She died May 18, 1973 in the Hospital at Oklahoma City.

Robert and Peggy were the parents of six children:

1. **Edith Edna Jackson** was born June 9, 1930. She married **Robert Lee Hankins** Aug. 7, 1952. **Robert** was born Mar. 6, 1932. They had two children:
 - a. **Roberts Loa Hankins**, born June 11, 1953, married **Michael Cowart** Aug. 30, 1971.
 - b. **Barbara Athena Hankins**, born Aug. 23, 1955, married **Daniel Clay Martin** July 27, 1975.
2. **Frederick Delbert Jackson** was born Mar. 27, 1932 and married **Betty Marie Jeter** Nov. 12, 1953.
3. **Cleda Faye Jackson** was born Oct. 23, 1934 and married **James Earl McCullah** Oct. 8, 1955.
4. **William Jesse Jackson** was born Oct. 14, 1937. His first marriage was to **Barbara Hawkins**, and his second was to **Linda K. Staples**.
5. **Frances Jean Jackson** was born Jan. 12, 1944 and married **Wayne Hilbern**.
6. **Marvin Romain Jackson** was born Jan. 8, 1952 in Logan Co, OK and married **Donna Dawes** Apr. 7, 1972.

Information used on the **Curtis and Jesse Jackson** family was furnished by **Edith**, the daughter of **Robert Griffin** and **Lydia Massey**.

CHAPTER V

SUSANNAH JACKSON

Eldest daughter of

Samuel Jackson and Catherine Plankinhorn

Born (ca.) 1756 in Chester Co, PA,
Died Aug. 19, 1840 in Randolph Co, IN

Married Aug. 5, 1775 to **DANIEL BEALS**

Susannah Jackson (Samuel Jackson)

Susannah Jackson was the fourth child and the first daughter of **Samuel and Catherine Plankinhorn Jackson**. She was born ca. 1751(54?), probably in Chester Co, PA. She would have been around the age of ten when her parents moved to North Carolina, settling in Rowan County. Her marriage is recorded in the New Garden MM in Guilford Co, NC as being married to **Daniel Beals** at Westfield MM on Apr. 5, 1775. **Daniel Beals** was born Feb. 15, 1753 in Rowan Co, (now Guilford) NC. He was the son of **Thomas Beals and Sarah Antrim**.

There is no record of **Daniel** purchasing land in Surry Co. There is a deed recorded in Stokes Co, NC, Page 1, vol. 1, dated July 11, 1744, which was a Grant No. 1967 to **Andon Hartness** for 310 acres on the waters of Muddy Creek, and states that it was part of a 500 acre grant to **Daniel Beals**. The land was located on the Moravian Road and joined the land of **John S. Walton** (This land would be in south west Stokes Co, where the Muddy Creek runs into the little Yadkin river, and would be only a few miles south east of Westfield.

Susannah and **Daniel** were the parents of ten children, all of them were born in North Carolina.

After their long stay in Stokes Co, they moved with their children to Ohio in 1799, settling in Clinton and Highland Counties and from then on they moved about every year. The **Beal's** family history records that they were living on Salt Creek near Adelphus, OH in 1801, and they moved to Lee's Creek in Highland Co, OH in the fall of 1802. In 1803 they were in Mt. Peasants MM, in Virginia, and in 1804 they were Miami MM in Ohio. They were back in Mt. Pleasants, VA in 1808, and from there to Fairfield MM in 1809.

In Nov. 1812, **Daniel** was dismissed from Fairfield for disunity. **Susannah** was a charter member of Clark Creek MM in Highland Co, OH on Dec. 24, 1812. She was a charter member of Newberry MM in Clinton Co, OH on Dec. 2, 1816. She was received at Cherry Grove MM, Randolph Co, IN on Oct. 12, 1826, and she was received at White River MM in Jan. of 1834. **Daniel** had requested membership at Cherry Grove MM but was denied.

Susannah died on Aug. 9, 1840 at the age of 89. **Daniel** died in Randolph Co, IN, year unknown. After the death of their daughter **Sarah**, (wife of **Jesse Hiatt**) they took her three weeks old son, **Eli Hiatt** into their home and raised him. They also raised **Matilda Beals** a niece or daughter of **Jacob** and **Beulah (Hiatt) Beals**. **Matilda** married **John Hockett** Aug. 18, 1827 at Cherry Grove, IN.

Daniel and **Susannah** were the parents of 10 children:

1. **Phoebe Beals** was born Apr. 11, 1776 in North Carolina and died at ten days later.
2. **Sarah Beals** was born May 15, 1777 and died in 1802. She married **Jesse Hiatt** Aug. 4, 1800. See account.
3. **Curtis Beals** was born Apr. 28, 1779 in North Carolina and died in 1840. He married **Hannah Evans**. See account.
4. **Bowater Beals** was born June 17, 1781 and married May 25, 1827. There is no further information on **Bowater**.
5. **Jacob Beals** was born July 5, 1783 and married **Mary Thornburg** Sept. 16 1807. See account.
6. **Elizabeth Beals**, born July 27, 1785, married **John Thornburg** June 29, 1808. See account.
7. **Ann Beals** was born Dec. 1, 1787, married **Jacob Beals** in 1810. See account.
8. **Katherine Beals** was born Feb. 28, 1790 and married **Daniel Beals** in 1808. See account.
9. **Rachel Beals**, born Apr. 24, 1794, married **Joseph Thornburg** in 1811. See account.
10. **Susannah Beals** was born Dec. 12, 1796. Her first marriage was to **John Thornburg** in 1815. Her second marriage was to **Thomas Clevenger** in 1850. See account.

Thomas Beals, father of **Daniel** was born in 1719, and married **Sarah Antrim** Sept. 12, 1741 at Hopewell, VA. He was the famous Quaker minister believed to be the first in Ohio. He died Aug. 29, 1801 and was buried in a coffin made of a hollow log. **Sarah Antrim** died July 7, 1813, and is buried at Fairfax. They were the parents of 13 or 15 children. **Daniel** was their sixth child, and the third son.

Thomas was a brother of **Bowater Beals**, who married **Sarah Ann Cook**. They were the parents of **Ann Beals** who married **Jacob Jackson**, **Ruth Beals** who married **Curtis Jackson**, and **Phoebe Beals** who married **John Jackson**. All these **Jackson** boys were the sons of **Samuel** and **Catherine Jackson**.

Sarah Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was the second daughter of **Susannah Jackson** and **Daniel Beals**) She was born May 15, 1777 in Surry Co, NC. Her parents moved to Ohio when **Sarah** was around 20 years old. She married **Jesse Hiatt** Aug. 4, 1800 in Washington Co, OH.

Jesse was born July 19, 1779 in Guilford Co, NC and died Oct. 11, 1864 in Westfield, Hamilton Co, IN. He was the son of **Christopher Hiatt** and **Elizabeth Mills**.

Sarah died at the age of 24 in Oct. or Nov. of 1801, three weeks after having giving birth to a son, **Eli Hiatt**. Her parents **Susannah** and **Daniel** took and reared the child. After **Sarah's** death, **Jesse Hiatt** married **Levica Williams** in 1809.

1. **Eli Hiatt** was born Oct. 11, 1801, the son of **Sarah** and **Jesse Hiatt**. He was born near Chillicothe, Ross Co, OH and died Oct. 26, 1880 in Randolph Co, IN. **Eli** married **Mary Conner** of Cincinnati on June 13, 1827 at Cherry Grove MM, Randolph Co, OH. **Mary** was born May 7, 1805, and died Feb. 18, 1848 in Randolph Co. **Eli** and **Mary** are both buried at Cedar F.B.C, Randolph Co. **Mary** was the daughter of **John** and **Rachel Conner**.

Eli was only three weeks old when his mother **Sarah Beals Hiatt** died. He was raised by his grandparents **Daniel** and **Susannah (Jackson) Beals**. They lived in Highland and Clinton Counties, OH. They moved two miles west of Lynn, Randolph Co, in 1825, and he was living in Farmland, Randolph Co in 1837. They were both disowned from Sparrow Creek, MM, in 1863. The Poplar Run MM shows him as a son of **John Hiatt** and **Lydia Stanfield**, but should read **John Hiatt** and **Sarah Beals**.

Eli and **Mary Conner Hiatt** had eight children:

1. **Sarah Hiatt**, born Apr. 8, 1828, married **John B, McNeese** Aug. 5, 1847
2. **Annie Hiatt**, born Jan. 22, 1831 and died July 13, 1898. She married **Eli H. Hiatt** July 11, 1853. She was his second wife, and his first cousin. **Eli** was born in 1821, and died in 1869. He was the son of **Jethro** and **Hannah Cox (Hodgson)**.
3. **Jesse Hiatt**, born Dec. 29, 1832, married **Louisa Stanley** Aug. 10, 1856. **Louisa** died Mar. 8, 1874. **Jesse's** second marriage was to **Martha J. Engle** Feb. 4, 1880. **Martha**, daughter of **Samuel** and **Elisabeth Engle**.
4. **Nancy Hiatt**, born Feb. 1, 1835, married **Stanley**
5. **Rebecca Hiatt**, born Aug. 15, 1837, married **Stanley**.
6. **Sabina Hiatt**, born Mar. 16, 1811
7. **Nathan Hiatt**, born Sept. 18, 1843, died in 1863
8. **Eli Hiatt**, born Mar. 15, 1845, died in 1863.

Curtis Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Curtis Beals was born Apr. 28, 1779 in Surry or Guilford Co, NC, the third child of **Daniel Beals** and **Susannah Jackson**. He was a young man when his parents moved to Ohio. He married **Hannah Evans** on Aug. 30, 1801 in Ohio. **Hannah** was born Apr. 12, 1786, the daughter of **Evan** and **Mary Evans**. **Curtis** died Aug. 9, 1840. He was a farmer, and they had remained in Ohio for several years before moving to Randolph Co, IN. **Curtis** and **Hannah** were the parents of fourteen children:

1. **John Beals** was born Oct. 28, 1802 and married **Martha** Nov. 20, 1824 at Lee's Creek MM in Highland Co, OH.
2. **Sarah Beals**, born Dec. 19, 1804
3. **Jacob Beals** was born Jan. 26, 1807 in OH. He married **Rebecca Thornburg** July 24, 1827 at Cherry Grove Meeting House in Highland Co, OH. **Rebecca** was born June 30, 1807 in Ohio, the daughter of **Edward** and **Keziah (Wright) Thornburg**.

Jacob and **Rebecca** were the parents of six children, all born in Indiana:

- a. **Jesse Beals**, born in 1828
 - b. **Joel L. Beals**, born Dec. 11, 1832 in Randolph Co, IN and died May 21, 1913. His first marriage was to **Lucinda Bates**.
 - c. **Jonathan Beals**, born in 1836
 - d. **Elijah Beals**, born in 1840
 - e. **Jacob Beals Jr.**, born in 1844
 - f. **Keziah Beals**, married "**Marlsby**"
4. **Phoebe Beals** was born Oct. 13, 1808 in OH and married **Nathan Thornburg Jr.** Sept. 18, 1826

at Cherry Grove Meeting House. **Nathan** was born Apr. 11, 1810. **Phoebe** died Mar. 14, 1870. **Nathan** died Aug. 18, 1875, both are buried at Cedar, IN. After **Phoebe's** death **Nathan** married **Emma Williams Haisley** Sept. 5, 1871.

Nathan and **Phoebe** were the parents of eight children, all born in Indiana:

- a. **Rachel Thornburg**
 - b. **Hannah J. Thornburg** was born June 15, 1830. She married **George W. Wright** Feb. 22, 1849.
 - c. **John A. Thornburg** was born Dec. 8, 1837. He married **Hannah S.** who was born Jan. 5, 1846.
 - d. **Joel Thornburg** married **Rebecca Ogle** Nov, 22, 1853.
 - e. **Mary E. Thornburg**
 - f. **Martha Tornburg** was born May 1, 1845 and died May 13, 1922. She married **George W. Thornburg**.
 - g. **Lydia Thornburg**
 - h. **Janetta A. Thornburg** born Mar. 13, 1857. No more information.
5. **Pleasant Beals** was born Sept. 21, 1810 and died Feb. 8, 1865. He married **Mary Abshier** Apr. 1, 1830 at Cherry Grove MM.
 6. **Elizabeth Beals** was born Apr. 22, 1812 and married **Obediah Harris** Mar. 18, 1828 at Cherry Grove MM. **Obediah** was born Nov. 21, 1810, the son of **Obediah** and **Mary Mooreman Harris**.
Obadiah Harris and **Elizabeth Beals** were the parents of seven children, all born in Randolph Co, IN:
 - a. **William Harvey Harris**, born in 1830
 - b. **Sarah Ann Harris**, born in 1832
 - c. **Hannah Harris**, born in 1836
 - d. **Martha Harris**, born July 18, 1838
 - e. **Lucinda Harris**, born in 1842
 - f. **John L. Harris**, born in 1844
 - g. **James R. Harris**, born in 1848
 7. **Daniel Beals** was born July 22, 1814 in OH. He married **Elizabeth St. Clair** Dec. 19, 1834.
 8. **Ester Beals** was born June 20, 1817, married **Francis Wilkins** Nov. 12, 1834 at Cherry Grove MM. **Francis** was born in 1806, the son of **Joseph** and **Sarah Wilkins**. He was dismissed for being in disunity with the Society of Friends and embracing water baptism.
Francis Wilkins and **Ester Beals** were the parents of four children, all born in Indiana:
 - a. **Elena Wilkins**, born in 1836
 - b. **Joseph C. Wilkins**, born in 1838
 - c. **Rebecca Wilkins**, born in 1840
 - d. **Mary C. Wilkins**, born in 1846
 9. **Atlantick Ocean Beals** was born Feb. 6, 1819 in OH. He married **Cary Bradfield** Jan. 8, 1836. **Cary** was the son of **Joseph** and **Cynthia Cary Bradfield**.
Atlantick Ocean and **Cary Bradfield** were the parents of seven children, all born in Indiana:
 - a. **Cynthia Bradfield**, born in 1837
 - b. **William R. Bradfield**, born in 1839
 - c. **John Bradfield**, born in 1841
 - d. **Mary Bradfield** born in 1843
 - e. **Andrew Bradfield**, born in 1845
 - f. **Phoebe A. Bradfield**, born in 1847
 - g. **Hannah Bradfield**, born in 1850
 10. **Mary Beals**, born May 25, 1821, married ?
 11. **Susannah Beals**, born Nov. 25, 1823.
 12. **Jesse Beals**, born Aug. 24, 1825.
 13. **Evan Beals** was born Nov. 25, 1827. He married **Louisa Hester** Dec. 5, 1847. **Evan** and **Louisa** were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Malinda J. Beals**, born Nov. 29, 1847 and died July 7, 1859.
 - b. **Melissa Ann Beals**, born June 12, 1849, married "Keever".

- c. **Arthur S. Beals** was born, June 1, 1851 and died July 30, 1902. He married **Alta Beidar** Dec. 18, 1871.
- d. **Harry Alexander Beals** was born Mar. 19, 1853 and died Mar. 1, 1862.
- e. **John Charles Fremont Beals** was born Dec. 20, 1855 and died Dec. 6, 1944. He married **Mary Lee French** Apr. 10, 1876. **Mary French** was born Dec. 26, 1841, in Chesterfield, IN, the daughter of **George M. French** and **Bridget Sumpton**.
- f. **William O. Beals**, born Dec. 31, 1858
- g. **Lenices Benton Beals** was born in 1861 and died Mar. 1, 1862
- 14. **Curtis Beals** was born Jan. 22, 1830 and died Oct. 10, 1863. He married **Mary Ann Smith** Nov. 11, 1849.

Pleasant Beals (Curtis, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Pleasant was born Sept. 21, 1810 in Clinton Co, OH, the son of **Curtis Beals** and **Hannah Evans**. He married **Mary Abshire** Apr. 1, 1830 in Randolph Co, IN. **Mary** was born Sept. 27, 1809 in VA. **Pleasant** entered eighty acres of land in Washington Township, Randolph Co, IN in 1838. They remained on this farm, enduring all the toils, hardships, and deprivations of pioneer life until the year 1864 when they temporarily moved to Merom, Sullivan Co. They did not remain there very long due to the failing health of his wife **Mary**. They returned to their home in Randolph Co, where she died Dec. 31, 1864. After **Mary's** death, **Pleasant** returned to Merom where he died Feb. 8, 1865. His remains were brought back to Randolph Co, IN and he was buried beside his wife in the New Liberty Cemetery. They were both members of the Christian Church, and were among the first organizers of that Church in Randolph Co.

Pleasant and **Mary** were the parents of eight children:

- 1. **James A. Beals** was born Jan. 23, 1831 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Ann Thornburg**. See account.
- 2. **Hannah Beals**
- 3. **Beals**, unnamed
- 4. **Curtis E. Beals** was born Apr. 6, 1835 in Indiana. His first marriage was to **Mary Thornburg** on Oct. 3, 1857. His second marriage was to **Sarah A. Mills** Dec. 29, 1882.
- 5. **Isaac N. Beals** was born Mar. 5, 1837 and died Feb. 29, 1892. He married **Martha J. Pratt** Aug. 16, 1856. See account..
- 6. **Abner Beals**, no information
- 7. **Pleasant W. Beals** was born May 21, 1843 and died Nov. 11, 1921. He married **Teresa Hinshaw** Jan. 25, 1862. **Pleasant** was in business with his brother **Isaac**.
- 8. **John B. Beals** was born in Indiana.

Isaac N. Bales (Beals)

The following is from "*The History of Randolph County, Indiana*":

This gentleman, one of Randolph County's honored and respected citizens, is the son of **Pleasant** and **Mary Bales**, and was born in this county Mar. 5, 1837. He is the fifth of a family of eight children, of whom six are now living. His father was born in OH, his mother in VA. His grandfather, **Curtis Bales**, was one of the pioneers of this county, having become a resident in 1824.

The object of this sketch spent his boyhood on his father's farm, assisting him in clearing a homestead from the forest; his experience was severe, having to toil very hard in his earlier life. His educational advantages were very poor, having no free schools, he attended from six weeks to two months in the spring and winter for a few years only. He was married to **Martha J. Pratt** Aug. 16, 1856. After marriage, he and his wife settled on the farm where they now reside. At that time, there were but forty acres, which he rented for two years, and then bought, going in debt \$800. The farm he lives on now consists of 100 acres of well improved land, with seventy-five acres cleared. He also owns a farm of eighty acres in Jay Co. His farm is under a high state of cultivation, with convenient and commodious buildings, is comfortably situated. In addition to the cultivating grain, he gives mention to the raising of hogs and cattle.

Isaac enlisted in the army Aug. 5, 1862, in Company E, Sixty-ninth Regiment, Indiana Infantry. He was a brave soldier and did gallant service for his country. He was actively engaged with his regiment in

many severe battles. He was never wounded, but he was confined in the hospital at Indianapolis and Natchez from two attacks of the lung fever. He took an active part in the battles of Richmond (KY), Chickasaw Bluffs, Arkansas Post, the siege of Vicksburg, etc. After the siege of Vicksburg, he was transferred, with his regiment to New Orleans, where they engaged in several skirmishes. They were then transferred to the disastrous and fatal Red River expedition, in which the Sixty-ninth suffered greatly, marching for thirteen days and-nights without rest. They then arrived at Blakely, Alabama, the defense of Mobile. This place was besieged for six or seven days, and then carried by storm, which they captured with a large number of prisoners. They then took possession of Mobile without further resistance. After the capture of Blakely and Mobile, the Sixty-ninth was deployed to convey the prisoners to Ship Island; after which Mr. Bales' Company accompanied Major General C. C. Andrews as bodyguard to Salem, Alabama. They then returned to Mobile, where they were placed on provost duty, where they remained until mustered out of service, July 5, 1865.

After his return home, **Isaac** opened a stock of goods at his home in Washington Township in the spring of 1874. In the fall of the same year, he moved his stock to Wood's Station, taking as a partner in a general mercantile business his brother, **Pleasant W. Bales**. They kept a large and well selected stock of goods and did a thriving business. While at Wood's Station, **Mr. Bales** acted as Postmaster and ticket agent. He remained here until the fall of 1876, when he sold out to **Lewis Norton** and returned to his farm.

As a business man, **Mr. Bales** was industrious, economical, and successful. He and his family are acceptable members of the Christian Church at New Liberty, both being charter members. He has been Treasurer of this church ever since its organization. He is a stanch Republican, and is an industrious worker in the party. His father was a Free Soiler.

Isaac strictly temperate in his habits, an honest, moral, upright citizen, a kind husband, an affectionate father and a true friend. **Mr. and Mrs. Bales** are the parents of three children, of whom two are living, **William H. Bales**, born Sept. 11, 1857; **Mary E. Bales**, born Jan. 19, 1861, deceased Nov. 7, 1861, **Magnolia M. Bales** born Jan. 29, 1868.

1. **William H. Bales** was born Sept. 11, 1857 and married **Mary A. Fisher**. **Mary** is the daughter of **Amos** and **Ann Fisher**. **William** and **Mary** have one child, **Newton A. Bales**.
2. **Mary A. Bales**, born Jan. 19, 1861, died Nov. 7, 1861
3. **Magnolia M. Bales**, born Jan. 29, 1868.

Martha Jane (Platt) Bales was the wife of **Isaac N. Bales** and the daughter of **Abram C.** and **Eliza (Homer) Platt**. She was born in Wayne County, IN Mar. 16, 1838. She is the eldest of a family of three children, two of whom are living. Her father was born in New Jersey and her mother in Ohio. Her parents came to this state in early times, and settled in Wayne Co. Her father died when she was but three years of age, and her mother followed in the year 1862. She lived with her grandfather until she was eight years old, then she found a home with **David** and **Martha Taylor**, who were members of the Society of Friends. She lived with them until she was eighteen years old, when she married **Isaac Bales**.

Mrs. Bales is a most estimable woman, and has been of great assistance to her husband in his business. During the time **Isaac** was in the army, she took upon herself the entire management of the farm and did it well. She is a consistent member of the church a devoted wife, an affectionate mother and a valuable member of society.

James A. Bales was born in OH, Sept. 21, 1810, the son of **Pleasant** and **Mary Bales**. He married **Ann Thornburg** Nov. 20, 1853. **Ann** was born May 11, 1817. They were the parents of two children, **Marion S.** and **Edward W. Bales**. **Ann** and the children died, and **James** married **Mary J. Lamm** on Apr. 14, 1865.

Mary was born Apr. 11, 1841, the daughter of **Josiah** and **Elizabeth (York) Lamm** and were natives of North Carolina.

They are members of the Christian Church, and **James** owns a farm of 100 acres. There was one known daughter: **Rebecca A. Bales**, born Sept. 30, 1866.

Jacob Beals (Curtis, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob Beals was the son of **Daniel** and **Susannah Jackson Beals**. He was born July 5, 1783 in North Carolina and moved with his parents to Ohio. He married **Mary Margaret Thornburg** Sept. 16, 1807 at Miami MM, Fairfield Township, Highland Co, OH. **Mary** was born June 27, 1785 in North Carolina, died Aug. 20, 1858 in Henry Co, IA, and was buried at Cedar Creek. She was the daughter of **Edward Thornburg** and **Phoebe Sumner**. She was a sister of **Joseph Thornburg** who married his sister **Rachel Beals**.

Jacob and **Mary** lived in Clinton Co, OH where all of their children were born. After 1822 they moved to Henry Co, IA. **Jacob** died in Henry Co, on Oct. 19, 1855. The "**Beals Family History**" by **Roger Boone** gives the date of his death as Aug. 24, 1867, at the age of 84 years, 1 month, and 19 days. They were the parents of five children:

1. **Isaac Beals** was born June 29, 1808 and married **Sarah Dorcus Rooks** Sept. 29, 1830. **Isaac** was the one who changed the spelling of the **Beals** name to "**Bales**". He and his wife **Sarah** were the parents of ten children:

Isaac Beals and **Sarah Rooks** were the parents of 10 children:

- a. **William Beals** was dismissed from Salem MM, Henry Co, IN on Mar. 3, 1852 for marrying out of unity.
 - b. **Margaret "Mary" A. Beals**
 - c. **Joseph Beals**
 - d. **Elizabeth "Betsy" Beals**
 - e. **Lucinda Beals**
 - f. **Malinda Beals**
 - g. **Jesse Beals**, born Aug. 16, 18. He was in the Civil War
 - h. **John Beals** was born Dec. 12, 1844. He was in the Civil War
 - i. **Isaac M. Beals**, born Dec. 1, 1847, married **Hannah Haskin** Dec. 3, 1869. See account.
 - j. **Patience Beals (Bales)**
2. **Curtis Beals** was born Oct. 17, 1812 in Clinton Co, OH and died Aug. 8, 1893. He married **Mary Johnson** at Lynn MM, Randolph Co, IN on Sept. 21, 1836. **Mary** was born Apr. 20, 1819 in Butler Co, OH. She was the daughter of **Jonathan** and **Hannah Johnson**. **Curtis** and **Mary** were the parents of five children:
 - a. **Jonathan Beals**, was born Aug. 2, 1837 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Rachel M. Trueblood**. **Rachel** was born Apr. 30, 1837 the daughter of **Jonathan N. Trueblood** and **Christiana Hoggatt**.
 - b. **Hannah Beals**, born Sept. 11, 1840 in Henry Co, IA
 - c. **Lucinda Beals**, born Mar. 23, 1843 in Henry Co, IA
 - d. **Emily Beals**, born Apr. 2, 1845 in Henry Co, IA
 - e. **William Henry Beals**, born July 21, 1854, in Henry Co, IA.
 3. **Edward Beals** was born Oct. 3, 1814 in OH. He married **Lydia Johnson** June 23, 1836 in Randolph Co, IN at Lynn MM. **Lydia** was born June 11, 1821 and died Apr. 19, 1847. She was the daughter of **Jonathan** and **Hannah Johnson**, and a sister to **Mary Johnson**, wife of his brother **Curtis Beals**.
 4. **Jesse Beals** was born May 29, 1820 in Clinton Co, OH. He married **Mary Amburn** Mar. 9, 1839 at White River MM, in Indiana. **Mary** was born Mar. 6, 1820. This family was living in Crawford Co, KS in 1867.
 5. **Lucinda Beals** was born June 17, 1822 in Clinton Co, OH. She married **William Cook** Mar. 3, 1841 at Salem MM, in the Iowa Territory. **William** was born Dec. 6, 1820, son of **Nathan** and **Sarah Denny Cook**.

Isaac M. Beals (Isaac, Jacob Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Isaac was the son of **Isaac** and **Sarah (Rooks) Beals**. He was born Dec. 1, 1847 near Salem, Henry Co, IN. He was next to the youngest of ten children. When he was eighteen years old, he enlisted in the military at Mt. Pleasant, IA and took his training at Camp McClellan, Davenport, IA. He fought in several skirmishes in the Civil War as a private in Company K, 19th Regiment Iowa Infantry.

He married **Hannah Hoskin** Dec. 3, 1869. **Hannah** was born Dec. 7, 1850 in Salem, Henry Co, IA.

Isaac and Hannah moved to Rooks Co, KS around 1900. **Hannah's** parents **Joel and Marjorie (Pearson) Hoskin** had emigrated there in 1878. Her brother and sister, **Jonathan and Lydia Ann**, followed in 1879. **John and William Hoskin and Isaac Beals** and family were the last of the **Hoskins** family to leave Iowa.

There were more **Beals** families who settled in Rooks Co. They were all farmers and took up land adjoining homesteads. They settled near a small town called "Motor" which was later called "Codell". The school that the children attended had about thirty-two students, and at one time thirty of them were cousins. **Isaac** died in Plainville, KS Mar. 18, 1924. **Hannah** died near Cordell, KS on Jan. 8, 1902. Burial was in Shiloh Cemetery. They were the parents of seven children:

1. **Billie May Beals** was born Oct. 2, 1879 and died of pneumonia at twenty years of age.
2. **Arlando Beals**, born May 16, 1872, died in infancy.
3. **Elvira Beals** was born Dec. 26, 1874 and died in infancy.
4. **Elmira Beals**, born Dec 26, 1874 and was a twin to **Elvira**
5. **Clark Beals** was born Apr. 18, 1876. He married **Bertha Alice Moore** Oct. 6, 1902. They moved to the state of Washington where he died Jan. 23, 1958. They had one known daughter, **Pearl Beals** of the state of Washington.
6. **Lydia Bell Beals**, born Aug. 8, 1885, married **James Albert Foster** Nov. 9, 1904 in Stockton, KS. **James** was the son of **Henry and Sarah (Steadman) Foster**. They lived in Plainville, KS, for awhile and in 1912, moved to Neosho Rapids, KS where they lived and reared their family. **Lydia** died in Neosho Rapids, on July 24, 1958.
7. **Malinda Elizabeth Beals** was born Sept. 22, 1886. She married **Solomon Nordgde Pearson** Nov. 5, 1906 in Stockton, KS. **Solomon** was the son of **David and Ruth (Hodson) Pierson**. They lived most of their lives in Rooke Co, KS, near Plainsville. They had no children.

Elizabeth Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth was the sixth child of **Susannah Jackson and Daniel Beals**. She was born July 27, 1785 in North Carolina. She married **John Thornburg** June 29, 1808 at Fairfield MM in Ohio. **John Thornburg** was born Mar. 14, 1784 in North Carolina, the son of **Joseph and Rachel (Brown) Thornburg**. **Elizabeth** died Mar. 9, 1845, and **John** died Sept. 12, 1874 in Ohio. They are buried at Fairfield MM Cemetery. They were the parents of three known children:

1. **Rachel B. Thornburg** was born Feb. 27, 1809 in Ohio.
2. **Louisa J. Thornburg** was born Jan. 14, 1812. She married July 21, 1831 **Silas Woodmansee**
3. **Isaac Norton Thornburg** was born Mar. 24, 1817 in Ohio. He married **Celia Eastiack** Dec. 20, 1842.

Ann Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Ann Beals was the seventh child of **Susannah Jackson and Daniel Beals**. She was born Dec. 1, 1787 in North Carolina. She married **Jacob Beals** Mar. 8, 1810 in Highland Co, OH. **Jacob Beals** born June 8, 1788. They were the parents of five known children, all born in Ohio:

1. **Joel Beals** was born Jan. 2, 1817 and married **Sofia Rhonemus** Dec. 3, 1840.
2. **Curtis Beals** was born Sept. 1, 1820. He married **Mary Ann John** May 7, 1840.
3. **Lydia Beals** married **William Moon** Sept. 10, 1829.
4. **Jesse Beals**, married **Mary Routh** Oct. 28, 1830.
5. **Rachel Beals** was born in 1813 and died in 1813.

Katherine Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Katherine was the daughter of **Susannah Jackson and Daniel Beals**. She was born Feb. 28, 1790 in Surry Co, NC. She was about seven or eight years old when her parents moved to Ohio. She married **Daniel Beals** on Jan. 24, 1807.

Daniel, a cousin was born Aug. 7, 1784 in Lancaster Co, Menaffin Township, PA. He was the son of **Jacob Beals and Elizabeth Blackburn**, who had moved to Green Co, TN, and then to Warren Co, OH. He died Apr. 20, 1856 in Randolph Co, IN.

They were members of the **Newberry MM** in Ohio in 1828. They moved to **White River, IN**, and **Katherine** was received by certificate to **Chester MM, Wayne Co, IN** on Apr. 19, 1866. She died at the

age of 84 on Dec. 8, 1874. **Katherine and Daniel** were the parents of ten children:

1. **Jacob Beals** was born Dec. 19, 1807 and married **Charity Hockett** Feb. 1, 1827. See account.
2. **Susannah Beals** was born Dec. 10, 1809 and married **Richard Puckett** Oct. 14, 1829. See account.
3. **Hannah Beals** was born Jan. 31, 1811 and died at the age of 34 on May 2, 1845. She married **Amos Hiatt** Sept. 14, 1834.
4. **Elizabeth Beals** was born Feb. 7, 1812 in OH. She married **Tyre Puckett** Nov. 20, 1830. See account.
5. **Samuel Beals** was born Mar. 2, 1816. He married **Rachel Jessup** Jan. 13, 1838 at White River MM. **Rachel** was born Aug. 27, 1814, the daughter of **Isaac** and **Ann (Hawkins) Jessup**.
6. **Amer Jackson Beals** was born Mar. 6, 1818 and died Apr. 16, 1862. His first marriage was to **Harriet Higginbotham** Oct. 16, 1842. His second marriage was to **Matilda H. Quick** Aug. 11, 1857. See account.
7. **Rachel Beals** was born in 1820 and died before July 4, 1846. She married **Jefferson Jackson** Apr. 14, 1841.
8. **Mahala Beals** was born May 18, 1821 in Randolph Co, IN and died Nov. 10, 1910. Her first marriage was to **Andrew Jackson** Oct. 17, 1838. Her second marriage was to **Nathan Hodgkin (Hodson)** Aug. 27, 1860.
9. **Daniel Beals** was born Nov. 18, 1827 and died July 10, 1905. His first marriage was to **Lavina Hiatt** Dec. 24, 1848. **Lavina** was born Feb. 4, 1819, the daughter of **John** and **Rachel Glandon**, and a sister of **Amos Hiatt**, husband of **Daniel's** sister **Hannah**.
10. **Phoebe Beals** was born Sept. 13, 1831 and died Feb. 22, 1921. She married **Jesse F. Baldwin** Aug. 16, 1852. They were the parents of at least one child:

a. **Nereus B. Baldwin (Phoebe, Katherine, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)**

The following was taken from the "*History of Randolph Co, Indiana*":

Nereus was born in Wayne Co, IN, Apr. 6, 1854, the son of **Jesse F. Baldwin** and **Phoebe Bales, (Beals)**. **Mr. Baldwin** was a teacher educated in the district schools and at Lynn. Since 1872, he has spent the larger part of his time in teaching. **Mr. Baldwin** married **Martha E. Gorden** Apr. 17, 1875, who was born July 8, 1828, in Randolph Co, IN. Her father, **James Gordon**, was born in Ohio Apr. 30, 1828, Her mother, **Sidney (Slaughter) Gordon**, was born in North Carolina.

Mr. Baldwin is a member of and an earnest worker in the Christian Church. He owns a neat little farm of thirty-five acres, in section 81, on which he resides. **Mr. Baldwin** is a sterling gentleman. They had one son, **Gilbert A. Baldwin**, born Mar. 2, 1879 in Randolph Co.

For accounts on daughters **Rachel** and **Mahala Beals**, see account of **William Jackson**, son of **Samuel** and **Catherine Jackson**.

Jacob Beals (Katherine Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob was born Dec. 19, 1807 in Ohio, the son of **Daniel** and **Katherine Beals**. He married **Charity Hockett** Feb. 1, 1827 in Clinton Co, OH, at Newberry Meeting House.

Charity Hockett was born Dec. 10, 1807, daughter of **Benjamin**, and **Charity (Beck) Hockett**. After the death of **Jacob**, **Charity** married **Joseph Jessup**. In 1834 they were living in Grant Co, IN and were members of the Beck MM.

Jacob and **Charity** were the parents of five known children, all born in Indiana:

1. **Lucinda Beals**, born Dec. 12, 1827
2. **Eli Beals**, born Jan. 1, 1829
3. **Charity Beals**, born Mar. 3, 1831
4. **Katherine Beals**, born Mar. 3, 1831. **Katherine** and **Charity** were twins.
5. **Mary Beals**, born Apr. 2, 1832

Susannah Beals (Katherine Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah Beals was born Dec. 10, 1809 in Ohio, the daughter of **Katherine** and **Daniel Beals**. She married **Richard Puckett** Oct. 14, 1829 at White River MM, Randolph Co, IN. **Richard** was born June 6, 1808 and died before 1850. He was the son of **Thomas** and **Mary Puckett**. **Susannah** was a

member of the Sparrow Creek MM in 1841, and she was disowned in 1844 for joining the Dunkirk A.S.F. They were the parents of eight known children:

1. **Thomas Puckett**, born June 30, 1830, in Indiana
2. **Daniel Puckett**, born July 7, 1832
3. **Enos Nathan Puckett**, born Jan. 13, 1834, died in 1809 in Elk City, Montgomery Co, KS. He married **Mary Ann Marshall** July 16, 1851.
Mary was born Sept. 20, 1833 in Indiana and died Jan. 31, 1900, the daughter of **Stephen Marshall** and **Gulana Elliott**.
Enos' second wife's name is unknown. He was living in Indiana, and moved to Iowa in 1880. He was living in MO, moved back to Iowa, and in 1888, was living in Montgomery Co, KS.
4. **Tamar Puckett** was born Dec. 2, 1835 in Clinton Co, OH and married **S. Roberts**.
5. **Mary Catherine Puckett**, born Nov. 3, 1837
6. **Hannah Puckett**, born June 5, 1839
7. **Richard Puckett** was born Feb. 2, 1841 in Indiana and died Aug. 31, 1920. He married **Phoebe Frazier** Mar. 8, 1862. **Phoebe** was born June 17, 1842 and died Apr. 13, 1914. She was the daughter of **Thomas Frazier**, and **Orpha (Pidgeon)?** and was living in Dixon Co, NE in 1883.
8. **Henry Puckett**, born Feb. 2, 1841 in Indiana.

Hannah Beals (Katherine Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Hannah was born Jan. 31, 1811 in Ohio, the third child and second daughter of **Daniel** and **Katherine Beals**. She died in Randolph Co, IN on May 2, 1845 at the age of 34 years. She married **Amos Hiatt** Sept. 14, 1834. **Amos** was born Apr. 20, 1811 in Guilford Co, NC, the son of **John** and **Rachel (Glander) Hiatt**. He died in Randolph Co, Nov. 24, 1873.

After the death of **Hannah**, **Amos** married **Martha A. Roberts** Dec. 27, 1848.

Amos and **Hannah** were the parents of five children, all born in Randolph Co, IN:

1. **Louisa Jane Hiatt** was born Sept. 29, 1835. She married **Jonathan S. Hiatt** Sept. 8, 1866. **Jonathan** was born Mar. 1, 1840 in **Henry** Co, IN, the son of **Silas** and **Mary (Davis) Hiatt**.
2. **Lucinda Evaline Hiatt** was born Aug. 16, 1837. She married **William Diggs**.
3. **Samuel Martin Hiatt** was born June 9, 1839 and died in Randolph Co, in 1908. He married **Majorie Hickman**.
4. **Malissa Ann Hiatt**, born Jan. 7, 1841 and died young.
5. **John Wesley Hiatt** was born Oct. 7, 1842 and died in the Civil War. He never married.

Elizabeth Beals (Katherine Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth was born Feb. 7, 1812 in Indiana, the daughter of **Daniel** and **Katherine Beals**. She married **Tyre Taylor Puckett** in Randolph Co, Nov. 20, 1830. They settled on a farm near Cerro Gords in Randolph Co after their marriage. **Elizabeth** died in Randolph Co. July 17, 1838.

Tyre Taylor Puckett was born Jan. 15, 1810 in Surry Co, NC, the eldest child of **Joseph** and **Mary (Garrett) Puckett**. He moved to Clinton Co, OH with his parents, in 1814 and from there to Randolph Co, IN in 1819. **Tyre's** second marriage was to **Mrs. Eliza Hill Johnson** Nov. 10, 1845. **Eliza** was daughter of **John Johnson** and **Esther Davis**. They had one daughter named **Viretta**. **Tyre** died Sept. 12, 1890. **Eliza** died July 28, 1904.

A Certificate was received on June 19, 1819 for **Joseph Puckett** and sons **Tyre**, **Welcome**, **Benjamin** and **Micajah**.

Elizabeth and **Tyre Puckett** were parents of five children:

1. **Caleb Garrett Puckett** was born Feb. 5, 1831, in Indiana. He married **Anna Worth** July 1, 1865. **Anna** died Apr. 8, 1872. They had one son:
 - a. **Elva Puckett** born June 9, 1869 and died July 27, 1880. **Caleb's** second marriage was to **Hannah J. Mansfield** Mar. 23, 1874. She died Nov. 9, 1890 in Randolph Co, IN.
2. **Elma Puckett** was born June 23, 1832. She married **Allan H. Jackson** Feb. 10, 1856. **Allan** was the son of **Elijah** and **Ann Puckett Jackson** of Randolph Co, IN. **Elijah Jackson** was the son of **William** and **Mary Jessup Jackson**, and a brother to **Susannah Beals**. For account on **Elma Beals**, see chapter on **William Jackson**.
3. **Ira Puckett** was born Apr. 22, 1834. He married **Miriam (Polly Ann) Johnson** Feb. 10,

1857. **Miriam** was born May 28, 1834, the daughter of **Jacob and Susan (Jackson) Johnson**. **Ira** died Sept. 1868. The name of only one daughter, **Clara**, is known.

a. **Clara Puckett** was born Nov. 17, 1857. She married **George Gillum** Sept. 18, 1875.

George was the son of **John and Lucy (Green) Gillum**. They were the parents of two children:

1) **Dora Bell**, born May 18, 1876, died in 1877

2) **Cora May Gillum** born Feb. 8, 1878.

4. **Luna Puckett** was born Aug. 16, 1835 and died July 27, 1836

5. **Viretta Puckett** was born Oct. 23, 1849. She married **William R. Green** Oct. 24, 1869.

Amer Jackson Beals (Katherine Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Amer J. Beals was born Mar. 6, 1818 in OH, the son of **Katherine and Daniel Beals**. His first marriage **Harriet Higginbotham** Oct. 16, 1842 in Randolph Co, IN. **Harriet** was born in 1819 in OH. His second marriage was to **Matilda H. (Nolin) Quick** Aug. 11, 1857.

Amer and Harriet were the parents of five children:

1. **Thomas C. Beals**, born Oct. 20, 1845

2. **William S. Beals**, born in 1843

3. **Daniel Beals** was born Oct. 28, 1847 at Cerrogorda, Randolph Co, IN. He served in Company E of the 57th Infantry Volunteers Regiment of Indiana. His first marriage was to **Nancy Jane Davis** Aug. 17, 1867. She died Feb. 11, 1873 at Hickman Co, NE, after giving birth to a baby girl. His second marriage was to **Frances Elizabeth Maize** Dec. 1, 1875 at Oak Grove, Seward Co, NE by **Lewis Moler**, Justice of the Peace. The marriage is recorded in Seward Co, NE. **Daniel** died June 21, 1920 in Longdale, OK.

Daniel Beals, and **Nancy Jane Davis** were the parents of four children:

a. **Leroy Hamilton Beals**, born June 6, 1868

b. **Eunice V. Beals**, born July 11, 1869

c. **Rosalie A. Beals**, born Feb. 1871

d. **Mary Jane Beals** was born Feb. 7, 1873. Her mother died four days after her birth. **Daniel Beals**, and **Frances Elizabeth Maize** were the parents of eleven children:

e. **William T. Beals**, born Nov. 11, 1876

f. **Sarah A. Beals**, born Nov. 1, 1878

g. **Minnie O. Beals**

h. **Myrtle M. Beals**, born July 20, 1884

i. **Elizabeth M. Beals**, born Oct. 29 1886

j. **Martha M. Beals**, born Sept. 8, 1888

k. **Susan A. Beals**, born Sept. 13, 1890

l. **ha A. Beals**, born Nov. 23, 1892

m. **Charles A. Beals**, born Nov. 18, 1894, enlisted for the service May 27, 1918 at Alva, AL.

n. **Hiram F. Beals**, born Sept. 3, 1896

o. **Ernest B. Beals**, born Jan. 8, 1899, enlisted as a private Sept. 2, 1917 at Enid, OK.

4. **Joel Franklin Beals** was born Dec. 15, 1849 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Mary C. Abbott** Mar. 21, 1871. **Joel** died Aug. 26, 1921.

5. **Sarah C. Beals** was born Nov. 2, 1853 in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Morris, Mapes**.

Amer and Matilda were the parents of one child:

6. **Cassius C. Beals** was born Nov. 7, 1860. This child must have died, as she was not listed on the War records being under the age of 16 years.

Amer enlisted in Nov. 1861 at Richmond, IN in Company C, Indiana Volunteers Infantry. He died in Nashville, TN in 1862 of pneumonia contracted in service, and was a private at the time of death.

Phoebe Ann Beals (Katherine Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Phoebe was born Sept. 13, 1831 in Randolph Co, IN, the daughter of **Katherine and Daniel Beals**. She married **Jesse Franklin Baldwin** on Aug. 14, 1852 at Springfield MM in Wayne Co, IN.

Jesse was born Feb. 25, 1827, the son of **Jesse Baldwin and Margaret Beeson**.

Phoebe died on Feb. 22, 1921 and **Jesse** died June 2, 1887. They are both buried in the Cherry Grove

MM Cemetery in Randolph Co, IN.

Jesse and Phoebe were the parents of eight known children:

1. **Nereus B. Baldwin** was born Apr. 6, 1854 in Wayne Co, IN and married **Martha E. Gordon** Apr. 17, 1875.
2. **Lindley M. Baldwin**, born Dec. 12, 1855 in Wayne Co, IN, married "**Mary Ann**" Apr. 12, 1890 at Cherry Grove MM.
3. **Daniel Sylvester Baldwin**, born Dec. 26, 1857, married May 11, 1892 at Cherry Grove Monthly meeting. The name of his wife is unknown.
4. **Benjamin F. Baldwin**, born Aug. 7, 1860 in Indiana married "**Bessie**" Mar. 11, 1893.
5. **Lorinda C. Baldwin** was born Mar. 4, 1863, in Indiana and married **James Dervage**.
6. **Alvin A. Baldwin**, born Jan. 4, 1866 in Indiana, married **Carrie Dickson** May 11, 1897. He died May 16, 1897, at age 31 years, 4 months, and seven days. He is buried at Cherry Grove, F.B.G., IN.
7. **Lucinda M. Baldwin**, born Sept. 14, 1869, in Indiana, married **Ora Harris**.
8. **Luther A. Baldwin** was born May 11, 1872 and married "**Malinda**" June 8, 1895 at Cherry Grove MM.

Rachel Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel Beals was born Apr. 24, 1794 in North Carolina, the daughter of **Susannah Jackson** and **Daniel Beals**. She married **Joseph Thornburg** in Highland Co, OH, at Fairfield MM Dec. 12, 1811. **Joseph Thornburg** was born June 13, 1783 in North Carolina, the son of **Edward Thornburg** and **Phoebe Sumner (Haworth) Thornburg**. **Edward** and **Rachel** lived in Highland Co, OH, and after 1831 they moved to Randolph Co, IN. **Edward** died in 1872. They were the parents of twelve children:

1. **Susannah Thornburg** was born Dec. 16, 1812 in Highland Co, OH. She married **Edward Thornburg** July 30, 1831 in Randolph Co. She died Nov. 4, 1872. See account.
2. **Phoebe Thornburg** was born May 15, 1814 in Highland Co, OH. She married **John Johnson** Nov. 17, 1830 at Cherry Grove, Randolph Co. She died Mar. 10, 1851. See account.
3. **Nathan Thornburg** was born May 6, 1816 in Ohio. His first marriage was to **Hannah Johnson** Nov. 4, 1833 at Lynn MM in Randolph Co. She was the daughter of **Jesse Johnson** and **Elizabeth Chamness**, and a sister of **John Johnson** who married **Nathan's** sister **Phoebe Beals**. The name of his second wife is unknown. They had two children:
 - a. **Jesse Thornburg**, born May 12, 1838
 - b. **Lei Thornburg** was born May 12, 1838, a twin to **Jesse**.
4. **Mary Thornburg** was born Apr. 30, 1818 and died Oct. 3, 1857. She married **Morris Reese** July 4, 1844.
5. **Elizabeth Thornburg** was born Apr. 22, 1820. She married **Jesse Mills** Oct. 19, 1836. See account.
6. **Daniel Thornburg**, born July 30, 1824
7. **Edward Thornburg** was born May 12, 1827. He married **Mary Jane Cook** Feb. 6, 1845.
8. **Rachel Thornburg** was born Aug. 20, 1829. She married **James Mann** May 4, 1851.
9. **Sarah Thornburg** was born June 19, 1831 in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Maranda Jackson** Jan. 4, 1849.
10. **Joseph Thornburg**, born in 1834 in Randolph Co, IN.
11. **Hannah Thornburg**, born in 1835 in Randolph Co, IN.
12. **Levi Thornburg** was born Nov. 1, 1837 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Sarah Vanderburg** Nov. 1, 1856 in Randolph Co. **Levi** died Mar. 17, 1924 in Dallas Co, IA. They were the parents of five known children:
 - a. **Luella Thornburg**, born 1858 in Randolph Co, IN
 - b. **Alonzo S. Thornburg** was born July 25, 1860 in Randolph Co, IN.
 - c. **Rachel A. Thornburg** was born in Indiana and never married.
 - d. **George W. Thornburg**, born Sept. 12, 1863
 - e. **Joseph A. C. Thornburg**, born in 1865

Susannah Thornburg (Rachel Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah was born Dec. 16, 1812 in Highland Co, IN. She married **Edward Thornburg** in Randolph

Co, July 30, 1831. **Edward** was born in 1807 in Guilford Co, NC. He was the son of **Isaac** and **Rebecca (Hudson) Thornburg** and the brother of **John Thornburg** who married her aunt **Susannah**, a sister of her mother **Rachel**.

Susannah died May 4, 1872 in Randolph Co. **Edward** married **Mrs. Lydia A. Petro** after **Susannah's** death. He died in 1895 in Randolph Co. **Susannah** and **Edward** were the parents of thirteen children, all born in Randolph Co, IN.

1. **Elizabeth Thornburg** was born Mar. 30, 1832 and died unmarried Nov. 7, 1862 at age 30.
2. **Rachel Thornburg**, born Jan. 18, 1834
3. **Margaret Thornburg** was born Dec. 27, 1835 and married **Samuel Smithson** Sept. 30, 1852.
4. **Mary Ann Thornburg**, born Dec. 12, 1837, married **William Terrell** Mar. 27, 1856.
5. **Martha Thornburg**, born Apr. 11, 1840, married **Arron Oren** Nov. 30, 1865.
6. **Rebecca Thornburg** was born July 11, 1842 and married **Thomas Gilmore** June 30, 1859.
7. **Elizabeth Thornburg** was born July 5, 1844 and married **Isaac Gibson** Mar. 24, 1869
8. **Caroline Thornburg** was born Dec. 24, 1846 and married **Silas Dudley** May 24, 1866.
9. **Isaac D. Thornburg** was born May 20, 1848 and married **Susan Sutton** Aug. 27, 1865.
10. **Joseph M. Thornburg**, born Oct. 21, 1850
11. **John W. Thornburg**, born Jan. 3, 1853
12. **Sarah E. Thornburg**, born Nov. 4, 1855
13. **George H. Thornburg** was born Apr. 13, 1859 and married **Celia A. Brewer**.

Phoebe Thornburg (Rachel Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Phoebe was born May 15, 1814 in Highland Co, OH, the second daughter of **Rachel Beals** and **Joseph Thornburg**. She married **John Johnson** Nov. 17, 1830 at Cherry Grove, MM. **John** was born Aug. 9, 1812 in North Carolina the son of **Jesse** and **Elizabeth Chamness Johnson**. They resided in Randolph Co, IN where all of their children were born. **Phoebe** died Mar. 10, 1851 at age 37 years. **John's** second marriage was to **Rebecca Rockhill**. He died in Randolph Co, Nov. 17, 1830.

Phoebe and **John** were the parents of eight children:

1. **Joshua M. Johnson** was born Sept. 13, 1831. He married **Amanda Pegg**. He was disowned from Cherry Grove MM on Aug. 10, 1854, for unbecoming language.
2. **Elihu Johnson** was born May 19, 1834 in Randolph Co, IN. He was dismissed from Cherry Grove MM, Aug. 10, 1854 for unbecoming language,
3. **Susannah Johnson**
4. **Jonathan C. Johnson**, born in 1840
5. **Daniel B. Johnson**
6. **Isaac V. D. R. Johnson's** first marriage was to **Martha Vandergriff** Oct. 28, 1865. His second marriage was to **Abigail Osborn** Sept. 12, 1885.
7. **William H. Johnson**, born in 1844
8. **George W. Johnson**, born in 1848

Elizabeth Thornburg (Rachel Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth was born Apr. 22, 1820, the fifth daughter of **Rachel Beals**, and **Joseph Thornburg**. She married **Jesse Mills** Oct. 19, 1836 at Cherry Grove MM in Randolph Co, IN. **Jesse Mills** was born 1809 in North Carolina, the son of **Solomon Hiatt Mills** and **Rachel Hodgson**.

Joseph and **Elizabeth** lived in Washington Township, Randolph Co, IN. The names of their children were taken from the Randolph Co 1860 census. They may have had other children that were older and not listed on the census records. They were the parents of seven known children, all born in Randolph Co, IN:

1. **Joseph A. Mills**, born Nov. 14, 1841, married **Jane Thornburg** Jan. 26, 1861.
2. **Isaac Mills**, born in 1845.
3. **Rachel Mills**, born in 1846.
4. **Solomon B. Mills**, born in 1848.
5. **Elisha Mills**, born 1850.
6. **Sarah J. Mills**, born 1852.
7. **Hannah A. Mills**, born 1858.

Susannah Beals (Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah was born Dec. 12, 1796 in Co, the youngest child of **Susannah Jackson** and **Daniel Beals**. She was just a small child when her parents moved to Highland Co, OH, where she grew up. She married **John Thornburg** at the Newberry MM on Sept. 21, 1815. **John** was born July 19, 1793 in Guilford Co, NC, the son of **Isaac** and **Rebecca (Hodges) Thornburg**. **John** died June 16, 1845 at the age of 53 in Randolph Co, IN.

They lived in Highland Co, OH where their first three children were born, after 1818 they moved to Randolph Co, IN where six more children were born. **Susannah** died Apr. 1, 1882, both she and **John** are buried at Union Cemetery Randolph Co, IN.

After the death of **John**, **Susannah** married **Thomas Clevenger** Dec. 26, 1850.

From "*The History of Randolph Co, Indiana*" by Tucker, page 149:

The White River MM, Randolph Co, IN, Sept. 6, 1828. **John** and sons **William Armfield**, **Isaac** and **Curtis** were received on certificate from Springfield MM, IN. Also, **Susannah** and daughters **Rebecca**, **Rachel** and **Elizabeth**.

May 14, 1836, **John** of Cabin Creek Meeting complained of for "withdrawing from the society and siding in, setting up, and holding meetings contrary to disciplines" for which he was disowned July 9, 1836. **Susannah** was also disowned.

About 1834 there was a defection in the Hardshaw Preparative under the White River MM. "Rev. **John Smith**, a U.B. preacher, came into the neighborhood where **John Thornburg** lived. Upon his preaching, the people liked his doctrine, and a Union Church was formed by Methodists and Friends. Some of the chief members were **John Thornburg**, **George F. Smithson**, **G. Wesley Terrell**, **William Moore** and **John N. Terrell**. The log church near the cemetery was built in 1838. The church was thriving while **John Thornburg** (who was a minister) lived among them. After his death, divisions arose, the meeting house was sold and another erected further south, and gradually the Friends-Methodist Church became a thing of the past."

John and **Susannah** were the parents of nine children:

1. **William Armfield Thornburg** was born July 13, 1816, married **Maria Clevenger** July 1835. See account.
2. **Rebecca Thornburg** was born in 1817, married Benjamin Puckett Dec. 23, 1833. See account..
3. **Isaac Thornburg** was born Nov. 11, 1818 and married **Mary A. Smithson** Mar. 30, 1837. See account.
4. **Rachel Thornburg** was born Jan. 16, 1823, in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Samuel Clevenger** Jan. 11, 1833. See account..
5. **Curtis Thornburg** was born in 1824 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Mahala Clevenger** Mar. 11, 1843. See account.
6. **Elizabeth Thornburg** was born in 1826, in Randolph Co, IN. She married **John A. Clevenger** Aug. 1, 1844.
7. **John T. Thornburg** was born in 1828 and married **Lucinda Thornburg** Dec. 7, 1849.
8. **Lindley M. Thornburg** was born Sept. 10, 1836 in Randolph Co, IN and married **Elizabeth Clevenger** Sept. 6, 1855. See account.
9. **Margaret Thornburg** born Mar. 31, 1840 in Randolph Co, IN and married **Francis Morion Hewitt** Apr. 15, 1858. See account.

William Armfield Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

William, the son of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**, was born July 13, 1816 in Highland Co, OH. He married **Maria Clevenger** July 13 or 30, 1835 in Cedar Creek MM, Randolph Co, IN. **Maria** was born Jan. 29, 1819 in Highland Co. They were the parents of seven children, all born in Randolph Co, IN:

1. **Thomas W. Thornburg** was born Nov. 17, 1836. He married **Rachel Chalfant** Aug. 10, 1855. He died Apr. 21, 1912.
2. **John A. Thornburg** was born Nov. 8, 1837. His first marriage was to **Ann O'Donald** on June 7,

1859. His second marriage was to **Hannah S. Adams** on Oct. 10 1865. He died Jan. 19, 1928 in Henry Creek, Randolph Co, IN.
3. **Barthenia Thornburg**, born in 1839. no other information on.
 4. **William S. Thornburg**, born in 1841, married **Susannah McKinney** Aug. 24, 1865. He died Feb. 15, 1879.
 5. **Isaac H. Thornburg**, born Oct. 12, 1844, was married three times. His first marriage was to **Mary A. Clevenger** Apr. 27, 1865. His second marriage was to **Rebecca Neely** June 16, 1870, and his third marriage was to **Sarah A. Jones** June 22, 1871. He died Apr. 22, 1908 and was buried at White River, Randolph Co, IN.
 6. **Eli H. Thornburg**, born in 1845. No information on Eli.
 7. **Matilda J. Thornburg** was born in 1848 and married her first cousin, **John Morris Thornburg**. **John** was born May 14, 1846, and died Jan. 15, 1885, the son of **Jonathan Thornburg** and **Elizabeth Arburn**.

Rebecca Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Rebecca was born in 1817 in Highland County, OH, the second child and the oldest daughter of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**. She married **Benjamin Puckett** Mar. 14, 1812 in North Carolina. **Benjamin** was born Dec. 23, 1833, the son of **Benjamin Puckett** and **Catherine Dunnigan**. He died in 1897 in Powersville, Putman Co, MO. **Benjamin** and **Rebecca** lived in Stony Creek, Randolph Co, IN. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Thomas Clarkson Puckett** was born Sept. 9, 1837 in Indiana. He died Apr. 3, 1900 and was buried at Plat River, San Francisco Co, MO. He married **Sarah Lodema Howrey** after the Civil War at Waterloo, Black Hawk Co, IA. **Sarah** was born Mar. 25, 1846 in Indiana, died Apr. 4, 1927, and was buried at Columbia Falls, Flathead Co, MT. He prospected in Colorado, freighted between West Port, (now Kansas City) and the Big Bend of Arkansas River in Kansas. He enlisted in Company E, 5th Iowa, Infantry, in June 1861, and was captured at the battle of Lookout Mt., GA. He was a prisoner at Ball Isle and Andersonville.
2. **Alva Curtis Puckett**, was born in 1841 in Indiana. He married **Mary J. Jordan** Sept. 3, 1863. He was in the Civil War. **Alva** died Apr. 28, 1877.
3. **Lydia Puckett**, born in 1843 in Randolph Co, IN.
4. **Susannah Puckett**, born in 1847 in Randolph Co, IN.
5. **Louisa Puckett**, born Nov. 12, 1849, married **William Pike**
6. **Calvin Puckett**, lived in Coffeerville, Montgomery Co, KS. No other information.
7. **Reece Puckett**, no information
8. **George Puckett**. no information

Isaac Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Isaac was the son of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**. He was born in Highland Co, OH, on Nov. 11, 1818. He was a small lad when his parents moved to Randolph Co, IN, where he remained all of his life. He married **Mary A. Smithson** Mar. 40, 1847 in Randolph Co. **Mary** was born in 1818 in Ohio. The name of her parents are unknown. She died May 17, 1891. **Isaac** died Mar. 7, 1900. They were the parents of six known children, all born in Randolph Co, IN:

1. **Judith A. Thornburg**, born in 1849, married **Joshua Swingley**
2. **Angeline Thornburg**, born in 1841, married **William A. Dilley**,
3. **John William Thornburg** was born Sept. 15, 1894 and died Dec. 7, 1914. He married **Sarah Thompson**
4. **Charles Lindley Thornburg** died in Infancy.
5. **Thomas Wesley Thornburg**, born in 1855, died in Infancy,
6. **Thomas Wesley**, no information

Rachel Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel was born Jan. 16, 1823 in Randolph Co, IN, the 4th child of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**, and the first of their children to be born in Indiana after their move from Highland Co, OH. She married **Mahlon Clevenger** May 3, 1838. **Mahlon** was born Jan. 11, 1817 in Highland Co, OH. **Mahlon** was the son of **Samuel Clevenger** They lived all of their lives in Randolph Co. They were the parents of seven children, all born in Windson, Randolph Co, IN:

1. **William H. Clevenger** was born Mar. 4, 1841 and died Jan. 11, 1924. He was married three times:
 - a. **Elizabeth A. Clevenger**
 - b. **Martha D. Thacker** and
 - c. **Catherine Thompson** on Sept. 23, 1907.
2. **Susannah Clevenger** was born in 1842. She married **Isaac Sowerwine** June 12, 1866.
3. **John Morgan Clevenger**, born Oct. 31, 1843. His first marriage was to **Ellen J. Thompson** and his second was to **Mary E. Gable** Sept. 16, 1892. (Apr. 17, 1918 is a possible death date for John.)
4. **Isaac J. Clevenger** was born Sept. 27, 1845 and died Mar. 15, 1923. He married **Louisa C. A. Reece** Nov. 1, 1866.
5. **Mary E. Clevenger**, born in 1848
6. **Margaret J. Clevenger**, born in 1851
7. **George W. Clevenger**, born in 1857

Curtis Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Curtis was born in 1824 in Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**. He married **Mahala Clevenger** Mar. 11, 1843 in Randolph Co. **Mahala** was born Jan. 11, 1824 in Highland Co, OH. She died Mar. 5, 1885 in Delaware Co, IN. After **Mahala's** death, **Curtis** married **Rachel Ray** Nov. 21, 1885. He died in Delaware Co, Aug. 24, 1895. **Curtis** and **Mahalia** were the parents of eight children, all born in Randolph Co. IN:

1. **John W. Thornburg** was born Apr. 3, 1843 and married **Sarah Odle**.
2. **Rachel Thornburg**
3. **William R. Thornburg**
4. **Nancy E. Thornburg**
5. **Susannah C. Thornburg**
6. **Harvey S. Thornburg**
7. **Lucinda Jane Thornburg**
8. **Mary S. Thornburg**

Elizabeth Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth was born in 1826 in Randolph Co, IN, the daughter of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**. She married **John A. Clevenger** on Aug. 1, 1844 in Randolph Co. **John** was born Feb. 13, 1826 and died May 25, 1869 in Randolph Co. **Elizabeth's** second marriage was to **Jacob Dick** Sept. 27, 1872. She had seven children by her first husband **John A. Clevenger**, all born in Randolph Co:

1. **Thomas L. Clevenger**, born in 1848
2. **Benjamin P. Clevenger**, born Jan. 8, 1855
3. **Margaret J. Clevenger**, born May 3, 1858
4. **George U. Clevenger**, born Jan. 22, 1862
5. **Josephine Clevenger**, born Oct. 4, 1863
6. **William S. Clevenger**, born Nov. 2, 1866
7. **John L. Clevenger**, born in 1869

John T. Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

John was born in 1828 Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**. He married **Lucinda Thornburg** Dec. 7, 1849. He died Feb. 3, 1892. No other information.

Lindley M. Thornburg (Susannah Beals, Susannah, Samuel Jackson)

The following was taken from from "*The History of Randolph County, Indiana*":

Lindley was born Sept. 10, 1836 in Stony Creek Township the son of **Susannah Beals**, and **John Thornburg**. When he was seven years old his father **John Thornburg** died and he was reared by his mother. **John's** mother remarried **Thomas Clevenger** in 1850. **Lindley** married **Elizabeth Clevenger** in 1855, at the age of nineteen. They farmed until 1858, and for two years he was engaged in general merchandising in Windsor. He resumed farming until his enlistment, Aug. 21, 1861 in Company B, Thirty-sixth Indiana Volunteer Infantry, under Col. **A. Kilgore**. He took part in the fight at Pittsburgh

Landing and in a number of skirmishes. He was discharged Feb. 24, 1863, on account of disability. On his return home, he re-engaged in merchandising and in 1875, he sold out and went to Earlham, Madison Co, IA. in 1878, he went to Clebourne, Johnson Co, TX. In 1880 he was back in Indiana, and for two years was employed in bridge building for the "Big Four" railroad company, until 1888 followed carpentering when he took charge of the Post Office at Farmland. He retained this position until July 22, 1893.

Lindley was married Sept. 6, 1854 to **Elizabeth J. Clevenger**. Elizabeth was the daughter of **F. M. and Rebecca (Smithson) Clevenger**. They are both members of the Christian Church. **Mr. Thornburg** was a member of the Republican party, and under the auspices of the party, served as Justice of the Peace both in this county, and in Iowa, and as constable, marshal, assessor, collector at various times. He was made a Mason in 1855; is a member of the Black Hawk tribe, I.O.R.M of the G.A.R. and once was an Odd Fellow, but has withdrawn from this fraternity. **Mrs. Thornburg** is a member of the Eastern Star degree in Masonry, and the family are of the highest respectability **Lindley and Elizabeth** were the parents of two children:

1. **John H. Thornburg** lived in Farmland, IN
2. **Josephine Thornburg** was deceased at the time the article was written about her father.

Margaret Thornburg

Margaret was born Mar. 31, 1840 in Randolph Co, IN, the daughter of **Susannah Beals** and **John Thornburg**. She married **Francis Marion Hewitt** Apr. 15, 1858. **Francis** was born in 1836 in Ross Co, OH, the son of **Joseph and Sarah (Putnam) Hewitt**. They were the parents of seven children. The following is from an article written on Randolph Co and **Francis Hewitt**:

Frances M. Hewitt was born in Ross Co, OH in 1836, the eldest son of **Joseph and Sarah (Putnam) Hewitt**, natives of PA, born in 1802 and of Irish descent.

Joseph and Sarah were the parents of ten children: **Catherine** deceased wife of **Joseph Glimmer**; **Lucinda**, widow of **John T. Thornburg**; **Sophia**, married to **William Adkins** of Kansas; **Sarah**, widow of **John Oakerson** of Muncie; **Francis M.**, named at the head of this sketch; **Philip** of MO; **William**, deceased; **Joseph** of Delaware Co, IN, **Peter** of Farmland, and **Mary**, the deceased wife of **Elza McIntire**.

Soon after marriage, **Joseph and Sarah Hewitt** settled in Ross Co, Ohio, on 130 acres of land, but twelve years later, in 1840, sold the farm and came to Randolph Co, IN, where he bought 160 acres of land, then in it's primitive condition. This farm they cultivated until 1867, when they retired to Farmland, where **Mrs. Hewitt** died in 1887. **Mr. Hewitt** died in 1891, and both having long been faithful and active members of the Methodist church.

Francis M. Hewitt was but four years of age when brought by his parents to Randolph Co. Here he was reared on the home farm, and between his coming and the present he has beheld some wonderful changes. He secured a fair education and assisted his father until his marriage, Apr. 15, 1858, to **Margaret**, the eldest daughter of **John and Susannah Thornburg**, natives of North Carolina. For the first four years of their married life, they lived on a rented farm, and then purchased ninety-three acres at Windsor, on which they lived seven years, at which time they purchased the home farm of 160 acres, to which they later added 100 acres, thus making a compact and extensive farm of 280 acres. In 1882, he erected a fine dwelling at a cost of \$4,000. In religion **Mrs. Hewitt** is a Methodist. In politics **Mr. Hewitt** is a stanch Republican.

Joseph and Sarah were the parents of ten children:

1. **Joseph L. Hewitt**
2. **Susannah H. Hewitt**
3. **Sarah Hewitt**
4. **Orilla Hewitt**, married **Edward Linsey**
5. **Norman O. Hewitt**, born 1872,
6. **Jane Hewitt**, married **S. V. Fletcher**
7. **Prentice P. Hewitt**

CHAPTER 6

JOSEPH JACKSON

Born, Dec. 27, 1761 in Rowan Co. NC,
and
Died Sept. 1850 in Surry Co, NC

Married **Sarah Jessup**, Apr. 21, 1787

Joseph Jackson (Samuel Jackson and Catherine Plankinhorn)

Joseph was born Dec. 27, 1761 in Rowan Co, NC, the son of **Samuel and Catherine Plankinhorn Jackson**.

Samuel and Catherine were natives of Chester Co, PA, and "Old" New Castle, Delaware. When they first came to North Carolina, they lived on the Davidson-Randolph County line, were there was a **Jackson** settlement named Jackson Creek, and a Church.

Joseph was the first born to them in North Carolina, their five older children being born in Chester Co, on the Delaware River. When **Joseph** was around eight or nine years old, his parents moved to Surry Co, NC, settling on Tom's Creek, which is now Westfield, NC. There he grew up, married, and lived the remainder of his life.

Joseph married **Miss Sarah Jessop** Apr. 21, 1787 in the Westfield Friend's Church. **Sarah** was born Aug. 20, 1764, the daughter of **Joseph and Priscilla (Jackson) Jessop**, (**Priscilla** was the daughter of **Aaron Jackson** from Perquimas, Co, NC). The marriage of **Joseph and Sarah**, and the marriage of his brother to **Sarah's** sister **Mary Jessop**, became the first marriages between the **Jackson's** and the **Jessop's** of Westfield, with brothers marring sisters. (**Mary** married **William Jackson**.)

Joseph was a very prosperous farmer and at his death he owned several hundred acres of land in Surry, Stokes and counties in North Carolina. He also owned land in Grayson Co, VA.

Deeds recorded in Surry Co show that he bought his first land in 1792 from **Edward Lovell**, 400 acres on both sides of Tom's Creek for 600 pounds, the deed was witness by **John Jackson and Bowater Sumners**. In Jan. of 1794 he sold 55 acres of this land to his brother **Jehu Jackson**. Other deeds show 150 acres bought in 1796 from **John Burris** on the Branch of Tom's Creek, Yadkin River adjoining Bryans Branch. This was witnessed by **John Jackson and William Tanzey**. He bought 53 acres from **Joseph Haiti** on the waters of Tom's Creek in 1799. He received two North Carolina grants, one in 1791 for 150 acres, and one in 1802 for 100 acres, both on the banks of Tom's Creek. There is a possibility that **Joseph** may have lived for a short time in Grayson Co, VA, as he owned two tracts of land there, and a **Joseph Jackson** lived in Grayson Co.

The first census taken in 1790 shows **Joseph** living in Surry Co, with two males sixteen and older, and four females in his house hold. He made his will, dated Sept. 22, 1815, which was probated Oct. 22, 1815. It is his wish that his three daughters, **Abigail, Rachel, and Betsy**, should have one hundred dollars worth of property that would be equal to their married sisters, but he does not name the married girls.

The Last Will and Testament of **Joseph Jackson**, Surry Co, NC, 1815

Whereas I, **Joseph Jackson** of the County of Surry and State of North Carolina being of sound mind and memory do therefore leave this as my last will and testament.

First: that I be decently buried and all my just debts paid.

Secondly: I will and bequeath to my beloved wife during her widowhood the plantation on which she now lives with all the household furniture: also the plantation on the big Creek of Dan River; also I leave to her eight cows and two horses and at the end of her widowhood I will the land on

the big creek to be equally divided between my two sons **Zadock** and **Joel**; and the land whereon I live to be long to my son **Caleb** and **Zadock** and **Joel** to make it equal in value to theirs at the time when he is of age. I also leave to my son **Eli** the land I bought of **Jonathan Harold** in Grayson Co, VA; also the tract of land lying on Davises Creek in Stokes County.

I also leave to my son **Amer** the tract of land I bought of **Purnal Blizzard** in Grayson Co, VA; also the tract of land lying on the west fork of Tom's creek where I formerly lived.

It is also my will that the rest of my sons provide for and decently clothe and victual my son **John** and each one to be an equal part as they come of age.

It is also my will that my three daughters, **Abigail**, **Rachel**, and **Betsy** have each a hundred dollars worth of property or equal to their sisters that are married.

I also appoint and empower my trusty brother **William Jackson** and my trusty son **Eli Jackson** my true and lawful Executors.

22 Sept. 1815

Joseph and **Sarah** were the parents of eleven known children:

1. **Mary Jackson** was born ca 1788 in Surry Co, NC. She married **Abner Jessup** Aug. 16, 1809. **Abner Jessup** was the son of **Jacob Jessup**.
2. **Priscilla Jackson** was born ca 1790. She married **Absalom Sumner** and moved to Highland Co, OH. See account.
3. **Eli Jackson** was born ca 1792. He married **Cornelia Cook** Feb. 17, 1824. See account.
4. **Abigail Jackson** was born ca 1794 and married **Jacob Carson** in 1811. See account.
5. **Rachel Jackson** was born ca 1796, married in **Joseph Jessup** 1816, and moved to Hendricks Co, IN. See account.
6. **Amor (Amer?) Jackson** was born 1797-98 and married **Sally Hill**. He remained in Surry Co. See account.
7. **Joel Jackson** was born ca 1800 and remained in North Carolina.
8. **Zadock Jackson** was born in 1802. He married **Isabell Hugley** and moved to Morgan Co, IN.
9. **Caleb Jackson** was born ca 1805. There is no more information on **Caleb**.
10. **Elizabeth Jackson**, born ca 1807. (No information)
11. **John Jackson**, born ca 1809. (No information)

Mary Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born in Surry Co, NC around 1788, the first child born to **Joseph** and **Sarah (Jessup) Jackson**. She grew up in the Westfield Community and married **Abner Jessup** Aug. 16, 1809 in Stokes Co. **Abner** was the son of **Jacob Jessup**, and the grandson of **Joseph** and **Priscilla (Jackson) Jessup**. **William Pierce** was Bondsman.

They moved to Ohio sometime after their marriage, settling in Paint Township, Highland Co. Just a few years before their arrival, the place they chose to make their home was an unbroken wilderness, devoid of roads or trails, and through the broken and hilly country, the new comers were obliged to cut a way for their teams and cattle. Their neighbors within a five mile area were: **Caleb Summers**, **Seman Acers**, **George Housman**, **John Davis**, **Jesse George**, **Philip Spargus**, **Peter Weaver** and **Valentine Rhodes**.

They moved to New Petersburg Township in 1825, where **Abner** opened a tavern northeast of town, near the **Hulitt** farm, in a building no longer standing. "*The History of Ross and Highland Counties, Ohio*" records: "Many a gray-headed man of today smacks his lips at the recollection of **Mrs. Jessup's** pumpkin pies, which youthful appetite enabled him so fully to appreciate".

Abner died in 1838. His wife **Mary** and his brother-in-law **Absolom Summers** were made Executors of his will. He willed all of his property to go to his brothers, and sisters and their heirs. There was no mention of any children.

On Aug. 28, 1840, "**Robert and Sarah (Jessup) Cooper, Thomas and Polly (Jessup) Lockhart, John Jessup, Jonathan and Edith (Chandler) Bales, Franklin and Lucy (Chandler) Barker, Levi, Jacob, Willie, and John Chandler**, the children of **Joseph Chandler and Ann late Jessup, Martin and Edith (Cook) Jackson**, daughter of **John and Priscilla Cook late Jessup**, all of Hendricks Co, IN appointed **Levi Jessup** of the County and State aforesaid, their attorney to receive monies from the estate of **Abner Jessup**, late of Highland Co, deceased, and the brothers and sisters and children of sisters to said descendent."

Aug. 15, 1840, the "State of North Carolina, Surry County" **John Cook and Edith, Andrew Armstrong and Priscilla, James Cook**, heirs of **Abner Jessup** of Highland Co, deceased, appoint **Levi Jessup** of Hendricks Co, IN their attorney to sell their interest in all real and personal property of descendent in Highland Co.

Mary Jackson Jessup married **Joseph Wiley** Dec. 26, 1839. **Mary** only lived three months after her marriage. She died on Mar. 21, 1840. **Joseph Wiley** and **Isaac Simpson** were appointed administrators of her estate.

Priscilla Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Priscilla was born in 1790 in Surry Co, NC, the daughter of **Joseph and Sarah (Jessup) Jackson**. She was named after **Priscilla Jackson Jessup**.

Priscilla grew up in the Westfield Friend's community where she married **Absalom Sumner** Aug. 9, 1811 in a double ceremony with her sister **Abigail** marrying **Jacob Carson**. **Absalom** was the Bondsman for **Abigail** and **Jacob Carson**, and **Jacob** was the Bondsman for **Priscilla** and **Absalom**. **Priscilla** died Nov. 27, 1833 at age 43. She was buried in Fall Creek Friend's Lower Quaker Cemetery, near Rainsboro, Paint Township, Highland Co, OH.

Absalom Sumner was born Mar. 15, 1786 in Stokes Co, NC near Westfield Friend's Meeting which was across the line in Surry Co. He was the son of **Thomas and Hannah (Hiatt) Sumner**. He died Jan. 17, 1865, at age 79 years, 10 months and 2 days. He was also buried in Fall Creek Friend's Lower Quaker Cemetery.

After **Priscilla's** death, **Absalom** married **Olive Tomlinson** July 12, 1837. They were married by **David Reece**, Justice of the Peace. **Olive** was born in 1792, the daughter of **Joseph Tomlinson**, and died Sept. 31, 1859, at the age of 67. She is buried in the Lower Quaker Cemetery.

Absalom took **Abigail Ballard** for his third wife. They were married Sept. 22, 1863 and they had been married for only one and a half years when he died. **Abigail Ballard** was born ca. 1794 and died Aug. 4, 1872 at age 77 years, nine months and two days. She is buried at Greenfield Village Cemetery in Greenfield, Madison Township, Highland Co, Ohio. A guardian was appointed for her on Nov. 11, 1871, nine months before her death, by reason of her great age.

Absalom was granted a Certificate of Removal from Westfield MM on Sept. 8, 1809, the same time his parents and family were granted certificates to Fairfield Friend's Meeting, in Leesburg, Fairfield Township, Highland Co, OH. He began to purchase land in Penn Township Highland Co. He received a deed on Mar. 16, 1815 from his parents. He added more land on Aug. 13, 1816 from **Josiah and Elizabeth Moore**. Another tract was purchased from **Henry Beeson** on Apr. 11, 1818, and on Aug. 2, 1828, he purchased land from his brother **Bowater** and **Lettice Sumner**. It was indicated that he owned two thousand acres of land in Highland Co. He was on the Poll Book of Paint Township Nov. 23, 1812, and in the 1820 census of Paint Township, **Absalom** and **Priscilla** were listed as ages 26-45 with two sons and a daughter under age ten. Ten years later, two more sons and two daughters had been added to their family.

Absalom made out his will on Christmas day 1864 in which he lists his wife and son **Robert**. He added a codicil on the same day naming his daughters **Hannah**, and **Lucy Reed**.

Some of his land was still in the possession of his descendants in 1962, and the beautiful old nine room mansion still stood on a private road leading from the Anderson Road in the area of Rainsboro, Paint Township, Highland Co, OH.

Absalom and Priscilla were the parents of six children:

1. **Eli J. Sumner** was born May 28, 1812 and married **Anna E. Boxley** June 13, 1833 See account.
2. **Joseph Sumner** was born June 15, 1817 and married **Susan Karnes (Marnes?)** Sept. 21, 1837. See account.
3. **Lucy Sumner** was born ca 1819 and married **Josiah Reed** Jan. 16, 1840 See account.
4. **Sylvania Sumner** was born ca 1822, married **William Conway** Jan. 4, 1844 (Conoway?)
5. **Tobiatha Hannah Sumner** was born July 14, 1827 and married **Washington Dollarhide** Sept. 23, 1852. See account.
6. **Robert Sumner** was born July 4, 1827 and married **Ann Tomlinson** Oct. 6, 1890. See account.

Eli J. Sumner (Pricilla, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Eli J. Sumner was born May 28, 1812 in Highland Co, OH, the eldest son of **Absalom and Priscilla Jackson Sumner**. They were natives of Surry Co, NC. Eli received a respectable common school and academic education and subsequently became a teacher in Union Seminary in his native county. He married **Anna E. Boxley** June 13, 1833 in Highland Co, OH.

Anna was born in 1812, the daughter of **George Boxley** of Spottsylvania Co, VA, who later settled at Boxley, Adams Township, Hamilton Co, IN. **Anna** died May 5, 1834 at the age of 22 years, and 5 months just eleven months after her marriage.

In the fall of the same year, he road on horseback to Mooresville, and the following winter he taught in the Moon Schoolhouse.

He married **Jane E. Carter** Jan. 21, 1836 in Morgan Co, **Jane** was born Oct. 5, 1818, the daughter of **Joshua and Elizabeth Maxwell Carter**. After marriage, he settled on a tract of land about six miles west of Mooresville which was presented to him by his father. He purchased a large flour mill near the village in the fall of 1849, and operated it until the spring of 1853 when he moved to Sharpsville, Tipton Co, and engaged in the manufacturing and shipping of lumber for a few months. He then returned to his farm near Mooresville, where he carried on a lumber trade in the Wabash Valley until 1865. In the spring of 1868 he moved to Indianapolis, and in the fall of 1869 returned to Mooresville.

He was a member of the Methodist Church at the time of his death. At one time he and his family had been members of the White Lick, MM. He was a Republican, and was an active worker in the cause of Temperance.

Eli died Mar. 25, 1894 and is buried in Washington Co, IN. **Jane Carter Sumner** died Feb. 25, 1888.

Eli and **Jane** were the parents of seven children:

1. **Thomas C. Sumner**, born Febr. 16, 1837
2. **William E. Sumner**, born Feb. 1, 1839
3. **Caswell B. Sumner** was born Nov. 23, 1841, died Jan. 3, 1867 and buried at White Lick Cemetery.
4. **James O. Sumner** was born Mar. 4, 1844, died Jan. 4, 1849 and buried at West Union, IN.
5. **Anna E. Sumner** was born Oct., 17, 1847, died Sept. 28, 1853, and buried at White Lick Cemetery.
6. **Hannah C. Sumner** was born Nov. 20, 1850, died June 23, 1867, and buried at White Lick cemetery
7. **Nancy Evangeline Sumner** was born May 10, 1856, died Feb. 14, 1863, and was buried at West Union, IN.

Joseph Sumner (Pricilla, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Joseph Sumner was born June 15, 1817 in Highland Co, OH, the second son of **Absalom and Pricilla (Jackson) Sumner**. He was married to **Miss Susan Kames (Mames)** Sept. 21, 1837 by Justice of the Peace **Joel T. Thurman** in Highland Co. **Susan** was born in 1813, and died Feb. 19, 1897 at the age of 84. **Joseph** died in Apr. of 1891 at age 73 years and was buried in the Sumner Cemetery located on his

land north of Atlanta, Jackson Township, Highland Co, IN.

Joseph and Susan moved from Paint Township, Highland Co, to Elwood, Madison Co, IN in 1834. His father had given him land North of Atlanta, in Hamilton Co, IN. At that time it was a divided village, called Shieldsville and Buena Vista, later divided by a railroad track. The land was in Tipton Co, after that county was taken from Hamilton Co in 1844.

The Sumner Cemetery was three acres and is located west of State Road through Atlanta, on the Hamilton Co-Tipton Co line. This leads to a dead end road. Turn north a half mile to a lane which is about a mile to the cemetery, which joins the woods on the farm (1967). This land is owned by **Lucy (Sumner) Pickett (Puckett)**, granddaughter of **Joseph and Susan**.

Joseph and Susan were the parents of seven children:

1. **Elizabeth Sumner**
2. **Absalom Sumner**
3. **Mary Sumner**
4. Twin that died in infancy
5. Twin that died in infancy
6. Son, unnamed.

Lucy Sumner (Pricilla, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Lucy Sumner was born ca 1819, the daughter of **Absalom and Priscilla (Jackson) Sumner**. She was married to **Josiah Reed** Jan. 16, 1840 by Justice of the Peace **John Stevenson**. When **Lucy** was first married, her father **Absalom** took them to Morgan Co, IN and gave them a farm. **Lucy and Josiah** had ten children, their names are unknown.

After the death of **Josiah**, **Lucy** married a **Mr. King**, and later she took **T. Pickett** for her third husband.

Sylvania Sumner (Pricilla, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Sylvania Sumner was born ca 1825. She was married to **William Conway (Conoway)** by Justice of the Peace **John Stevenson**, Jan. 4, 1844 in Highland Co, OH.

The story is told that **Sylvania's** father **Absalom** took her and two of her sisters to Indiana in a prairie schooner wagon equipped with a three legged stool for them to use to get in and out of the wagon. After presenting them with seperate tracks of pioneer land, it is said that he told them to "Scratch or die".

William and Sylvania were the parents of five children:

1. **Eli Conway**
2. **E. M. Conway**
3. **Absalom Conway**
4. **Hannah Conway**
5. **Robert Conway**

Tobiatha Hannah Sumner (Priscilla, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Tobiatha Hannah Sumner was born July 14, 1827, the youngest daughter of **Absalom and Priscilla (Jackson) Sumner**. She was married to **Washington Dollarhide** Oct. 23, 1852 by **Rev. G. W. Robinson**, a Methodist minister. **Washington** was born ca 1825, and died Oct. 4, 1861 at the age of 36 years. He is buried in Lower Fall Creek Friend's Meeting Cemetery on Spargur Road near Rainsboro, Paint Township, Highland Co, OH.

Tobiatha had cancer when she was a young girl and had an operation. A walnut drop leaf dinning room table, brought from North Carolina by her parents, was used for the operating table. The successful operation was credited to their practicing family physician and the prayers of the Society of Friend's of the Fall Creek Friends.

Tobiatha had a cousin, **Mary Hannah Spargur**, daughter of **Philip W. and Rachel (Sumner) Spargur**. They both married a **Washington Dollarhide** and their relationship to each other is unknown. **Mary's** husband died, and after his death she married **Dempsey St. Clear (Sinclair)**. **Mary** died June 9, 1857, aged 46, having had seven children. (Note: Was one of the children **Washington Dollarhide Jr.**?)

Washington Dollarhide, **Tobiatha's** husband, died Oct. 4 1861 at the age of 36. **Tobiatha** was married to a **Dempsey B. Sinclair** Aug. 13, 1863. He died Jan. 3, 1871 and **Hannah Sinclair**, widow of **Dempsey Sinclair**, declined administration of the estate on Jan. 10, 1871. The court then appointed **Nathan Trot** to be the administrator.

On Feb. 14, 1873, **Hannah Sinclair** was appointed guardian of **Priscilla Olive Sinclair**, aged 4 years, child of **Dempsey** (deceased); Surety: **Robert Sumner**, youngest brother of **Tobiatha**.

Tobiatha Hannah had three children:

1. Daughter, died young. **Washington Dollarhide** was the father.
2. **Miranda G. Sinclair**, born ca 1864
3. **Priscilla Olive Sinclair**, born 1869

Robert Sumner

Robert Sumner was born July 4, 1827, and died Oct. 6, 1890, and was buried at Fall Creek Friend's Meeting Cemetery, Stringtown, Paint Township, Highland Co, Ohio. His first marriage was to **Barbara Ann Tomlinson** on Nov. 19, 1848, and married by **James G. Thurman**, Justice of the Peace. **Barbara** was born 1831. He married second on Feb. 3, 1865 **Tobiatha Fetto**. They were married by **Thomas Majors**, who was an Elder and minister of the German Baptist (Dunkard) church. **Tobiatha** was the daughter of **Jacob and Amy Fetto**.

When **Robert** and **Tobiatha** were married, they were members of what became the Hopewell MM, composed of the Walnut Creek, Harding Creek, and the Fall Creek Friend's Meeting. They were received into the Fairfield Friend's Meeting, Leesburg, Highland Co, OH on Apr. 19, 1869, by their own request. Since they married outside the discipline of the Friends Meeting they were not members at this time. They were prosperous farmers on land left him by his parents. The **Sumner** family continued to own parts of the **Sumner** lands in 1979.

Robert and **Tobiatha** were the parents of four children:

1. **Tobiatha Sumner**
2. Daughter, unknown
3. **William Sumner**
4. **Sarah Ellen Sumner**

Eli Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Eli was born ca. 1792 in Surry Co, NC and is believed to be the eldest son of **Joseph** and **Sarah (Jessop) Jackson**. Little is known about **Eli**. He is given two tracts of land in his fathers will; one tract was bought from **Jonathan Harrold** in Grayson Co, VA, and the other tract that was lying on Davies Creek in Stokes Co, NC.

Joseph refers to **Eli** as "my trusty son", and makes him lawful executor of his will. There are several deeds found in Stokes Co for **Eli Jackson**. The 1820 census of Stokes Co lists three **Eli Jackson's** living there at that time. One **Eli** was an unmarried man between the age of 16 to 26. This must be the son of **Joseph** as the other two were married and had families. He must have moved to the farm on Davies Creek in Stokes Co that his father had given to him.

Deeds that may refer to this **Eli Jackson**:

- a. A deed in 1822 from **Elihue Jackson**,
- b. A North Carolina grant for **Eli Jackson** in 1827 for land on the waters of the big creek of Dan River.
- c. **Eli** and his brothers **Joel** and **Zadock** sold land to **Samuel Flipping** in 1830. This was the land that they had inherited from their father.

- d. He bought two tracts of land from **John Jackson** in 1830. This was possibly his brother **John**.

Eli married **Cornelia Cook** Feb. 17, 1824. The names of her parents are unknown. There is no other information at this time on **Eli** and **Cornelia**. He may have remained in North Carolina or may have gone with his brother and sisters to Ohio or Indiana. If they had any children their names are not known.

Abigail Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Abigail was born in Surry Co, NC, Ca 1794. She grew up in the Westfield Community, and married **Jacob Carson** in Surry Co Aug. 9, 1811. **Jacob** was born in 1788 in the area of Westfield Friends Meeting, the son of **John** and **Abigail Sumner Carson**.

Abigail and **Jacob's** wedding was a double ceremony with her sister **Priscilla Jackson**, marring **Absalom Sumner**. They moved to Howard Co, IN, and later to MO. They were the parents of 12 children:

1. **Eli William Carson**, See account.
2. **James Verlin Carson**, married **Christine Owens**
3. **John Hardin Carson**, married **Nancy Hastings** Dec. 27, 1841 in Stokes Co, NC.
4. **Jesse Blumer Carson**, born Sept. 24, 1826, married **Sarah Jane Grove**
5. **Albert Jackson Carson** was born Jan. 13, 1829, Stokes Co, and died Sept. 14, 1916 in Iowa. He married **Eliza McClure** Aug. 2, 1852.
6. **William Carson**, born in NC, married **Laura**
7. **Henry Carson**, married **Lizzie Markley**
8. **Abner Carson**, married **Margaret Duffinbaugh**
9. **Polly Carson**, married **Peter Milver**
10. **Sallie Carson**, married **Mr. Harding**,
11. **Hannah Carson**, born in NC
12. **Marion Francis Carson** was born Aug. 13, 1837 and died Apr. 21, 1922. His first marriage was to **Elizabeth Sheets** and his marriage was to **Della (Long) Hiatt**. **Marion** enjoyed gathering his children around him and telling them the story of how **President Andrew Jackson** once visited his parents, and that he drove his horses into their yard, accompanied by his dogs and slaves.

Information on the family of **Abigail**, was taken from "*The Sumner Family History*". The History states that **Abigail** was a first cousin of **Andrew Jackson** (President). In all of my research I have found no evidence that this set of **Jackson's** were related to the family of **Andrew Jackson**. He was a neighbor when he took his Bar examination in Surry Co.

Eli William Carson (Abigail, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Eli was born July 15, 1812 in Westfield, Surry Co, NC, died Nov. 20, 1904, and was buried in Lebanon, Smith Co, KS. He married **Ellen Hastings** in Stokes Co, NC Dec. 16, 1840. Their marriage bondsman was **James Hastens**. **Ellen** was born Dec. 17, (Year unknown). They were the parents of seven known children:

1. **Victoria Jane Carson**
2. **Columbus Lafayette Carson**
3. **Eli Hillary Carson**
4. **Joseph Peters Carson**
5. **Malissa Elsbury Carson**
6. **Peter Kossuth Carson**
7. **Mary Alice Carson**
8. **Charles Henry Carson**
9. **Estella Azara Carson**

Rachel Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Rachel was born in 1796 in Westfield, Surry Co, NC, and died Mar. 18, 1875 in Hendricks Co, IN at the age of 78 years, 8 months and 27 days. She was the daughter of **Joseph** and **Sarah (Jessup)**

Jackson. Joseph was the son of **Samuel and Catherine Plankinhorn Jackson**, and **Sarah** was the daughter of **Joseph and Priscilla (Jackson) Jessup**.

Rachel married **Joseph Jessup** in 1817. **Joseph** was born in 1794, the son of **William and Polly (Mary) Lee Jessup**, and a second cousin. **Rachel and Joseph** were both reared in Westfield, and after their marriage around 1822-1824 they moved to Hendricks Co, IN.

Joseph's parents **William and Polly Jessup** moved to Indiana at the same time. **Joseph** entered one hundred and sixty acres of land in Hendricks Co, IN. The deed for the land, signed by President **John Quincy Adams**, is still in the family, and is a treasured relic, which is very much cherished.

Joseph died in Hendricks Co, June 28, 1864, age 70 years, 10 months, and 5 days. Both **Joseph and Rachel** are buried in the Friends church cemetery at Fairfield. The names of only five of their children are known:

1. **Polly (Mary) Jessup** was born Nov. 4, 1817 in Stokes Co, NC. She was disowned from Fairfield MM on June 15, 1845 for marrying **Noah Reagan** out of unity. **Polly and Noah** had seven known children:
 - a. **Robert Reagan**
 - b. **Sarah Ann Reagan**, married **Cy Ward**
 - c. **Rachel Reagan**, married **James Ellis**
 - d. **George Reagan**, married **Ester Hoffman**
 - e. **Joseph Reagan**
 - f. **Samuel Reagan**, married **Miss Robinson**
 - g. **Mary Reagan**, married **Anthony Conroe**
2. **Jackson L. Jessup** was born Oct. 21, 1821 in Stokes Co, NC. He married **Malinda Kellam**. See account.
3. **Leatha Jessup** was born Aug. 14, 1825 in Hendricks Co, IN. She married **Elijah Pfaff**, and was disowned from Fairfield MM on July 15, 1847 for marrying out of unity. They were the parents of three known children:
 - a. **Wesley Pfaff**, married **Eliza Jessup**. **Eliza** was the daughter of **Basil and Louisa Jackson Jessup**, and his was cousin.
 - b. **Joel Pfaff**
 - c. **Peyton Pfaff**
4. **Mahalia Jane Jessup** was born Feb. 17, 1830 in Hendricks Co, In. She married her cousin, **Timothy Jessup** in 1854. **Timothy** the son of **Timothy H. Jessup and Susannah Jackson Jessup**. They were the parents of four known children:
 - a. **Amos R. Jessup**, born Mar. 18, 1855
 - b. **Columbus Jessup**
 - c. **Ella Jessup**, married **Penn Spray**
 - d. **Carrie Jessup**, married **Benjamin Chitty**
5. **Joel Jessup** was born Apr. 6, 1832 in Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Louisa Moon** Aug. 12, 1852. See account..

Joseph and Rachel may have had other children that we do not know of, as there is eight years difference between the ages of **Mary** born in 1813 and **Jackson** born In 1821.

Jackson L. Jessup (Rachel, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Jackson was born Oct. 21, 1821, in Stokes Co, NC, the eldest son of **Joseph and Rachel Jackson Jessup**, both natives of Stokes Co, NC. His parents moved to Hendricks Co, IN when **Jackson** was three years old, where his father **Joseph Jessup** became one of the early settlers of Hendricks Co. They located near the Marion and Morgan Co lines. There **Jackson** was reared to maturity and his active career was one of close identification with agricultural pursuits.

Jackson began farming at an early age, and in 1881, he moved to a farm of 200 acres, mostly cultivated and improved.

He married **Miss Malinda Kellam** in 1845. **Malinda** was a native of IN, the daughter of **Jesse Kellum** a pioneer settler, having come from North Carolina, and a member of the Society of Friends. **Jackson** was the Township Trustee in Indiana for seven years, and was Supervisor of Fox Township. He was a minister of the Society of Friends and was a birthright Quaker. In politics **Jackson** was a Republican. **Jackson** died in 1800 at the age of 78. **Malinda** died in 1905 at the age of 78. Their known children were:

1. **Amanda Jessup** was born Oct. 26, 1846, and married **John Clauner**. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Mary Clawner**
 - b. **Winifred Clauner**
 - c. **Alberta Clawner**
2. **Oswald Jessup** married **Bell Almond**, He worked in the creamery business in Indianapolis.
3. **Sarah Jessup** died in infancy.
4. **Orlando Jessup** died young.
5. **W. Kellum Jessup** lived in West Liberty, IL.
6. **Roscoe C. Jessup** was born Apr. 12, 1862. His first marriage was to **Ella Haines** in 1894 and his second was to **Mrs. Wilma Spray**. See account.
7. **Cora Clifton Jessup** married **John Hitch**. They lived in Champaign, IL and were the parents of one known son:
 - a. **Clarence Hitch**.

Roscoe C. Jessup (Jackson L, Rachel, Joseph, Samuel)

Roscoe was born Apr. 12, 1862 in Decatur Township, Marion Co, IN, the son of **Jackson L. Jessup** and **Malinda (Kellum) Jessup**. He married **Miss Ella Haines** in 1894 to **Miss Ella Haines**. **Ella** died in 1901. They had one daughter, **Dorothy C. Jessup**. **Roscoe** married **Mrs. Wilma J. (Wilson) Spray** in 1907. They had no children.

The following was taken from a article in the "*History of Greater Indianapolis*":

Roscoe C. Jessup.

The son of **Jackson L.** and **Malinda Jessup** was born Apr. 12, 1862 in Marion Co, IN. He was reared with the sturdy discipline of the home farm and was afforded the advantages of the public schools of his native county. He continued to be associated in the work and management of the home farm until he was twenty-five years of age when he went to the state of Illinois where he gained his initial experience with the creamery business. In 1889 **Mr. Jessup** came to Indianapolis where he was employed in connection with the creamery business of **R. W. Furnas** for a period of about eight years. In 1897 he associated himself with **A. W. Antrim** and formed the present partnership, under the title of **Jessup and Antrim**. The firm purchased a small creamery plant business and with the passing of years the enterprise has grown into one of much scope and importance. In 1904 the firm erected its present modern and substantial brick building at 713-15 North Illinois street, Indianapolis.

Mr. Jessup is numbered among the aggressive and enterprising businessmen and loyal and public-spirited citizens of the capital city and he is a native son of the county in which he now maintains his home.

In politics **Mr. Jessup** gives his allegiance to the Republican party and both he and his wife hold membership in the Society of Friends,

Joel Jessup (Rachel, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Joel was born Apr. 6, 1832, in Guilford Township, Hendricks Co, IN and died Oct. 4, 1908 on the old homestead farm. He was the son of **Joseph** and **Rachel Jackson Jessup** from Surry Co, NC.

Joel was given a very meager education, since the schools of his day were open only two or three months in the winter time, and then offered very limited advantages. He was in the school but a very short time, yet he laid the foundation for a desire for knowledge and, being a great reader all his life, he was well informed on most subjects of the day for a man of his age. He lived on the farm all his life and

as a farmer, was sufficiently progressive in keeping abreast of the times. He had to labor as a boy without any of the modern inventions, and as the modern agricultural implements came into use, he added them one by one to his equipment list. At the end of his life, he was as well equipped for agriculture as any farmer in the county.

Mr. Jessup had added to the home stead until it contained over three hundred acres of fine land. He carried on an extensive dairy business, shipping his milk to Indianapolis. He had fifty head of fine graded milk cows and owned and operated a flowering and custom mill at Friendwood on his farm.

Mr. Jessup married **Miss Louisa Moon** Aug. 12, 1852. **Louisa** was the daughter of **Joseph** and **Mary Moon** who settled in Morgan Co, IN in 1822. To this marriage, was born four children. **Louisa Jessup** died Aug. 20, 1885. **Joel** married to **Dr. Maria Allen** June 22, 1887 two years after **Louisa** died. **Maria** was the daughter of **Preston** and **Susannah (Jessup) Allen**. Her father came from Ohio and she was one of four children.

Maria Allen Jessup was educated in the local schools and at Spiceland Academy. She taught school for many years and it was not until she was thirty-eight years of age that she entered the woman's medical College of Chicago, IL (now a part of the Northwestern University) from which she graduated. Three years later she was married to **Mr. Jessup** just two month later after she graduated. She was a woman of great strength of character and with a tender and sympathetic feeling which was necessary for a successful physician.

Maria's mother, **Susannah Jackson**, was the daughter of **Susannah** and **Timothy H. Jessup**. Her parents being **Curtis** and **Ruth Beals Jessup**. **Joel's** mother was **Rachel Jackson** the daughter of **Joseph Jackson** who was a brother of **Curtis Jackson**.

Joel was a birthright Quaker, and throughout his life was a firm believer in the doctrines as set forth by that church. Being naturally of a quiet and reserved disposition, one had to know him intimately to appreciate his real depth of Christian spirit. His was a deeply religious nature and a careful student of the Bible, and his great faith in Christ was built on it's teachings.

The following personal history of **Joel Jessup** was taken from "*History of Hendricks County, Indiana*"

"To attain a worth citizenship by a life that is always honored and respected even from childhood deserves more than mere mention. One may take his place in public life through some vigorous stroke of public policy and even remain in the hearts of friends and neighbors, but to take the same position by dint of the practice of an upright life, and without a craving for exaltation and popularity, is worthy of the highest praise and commendation.

The late **Joel Jessup**, one of the successful farmers and public spirited citizens of Hendricks Co, who was well known throughout this community was a man respected and honored, not because of his special talents, but because of his daily life, each day having been one that was above criticism and passed upon in the light of real, true mankind. Strong and forceful in his relations with his fellow men, he not only made his presence felt, but also gained the good will and commendation of both his associates and the general public, ever retaining his reputation among them for integrity and character, no matter how trying the circumstances, and never loosing that dignity which is the birthright of a gentlemen. Consequently his influence for good in the general life of his community was most, and he will long be sadly missed from the various circles in which he served and over which his influence was like sunshine in a field of ripened wheat.

His politics were in keeping with his faith and he was a Prohibitionist of the most radical kind all his life. Such men as **Joel Jessup**, were a blessing to the Community, because of his advocacy of wholesome living, pure politics, and honesty in everyday life. Such men raise the standard of civil morality in every community, and their example is such as to help those who are starting in life. He is remembered not so much for his success on the farm, as for his work in the community at large, work which was directed along moral and civic lines."

Joel and Louisa Moon Jessup were the parents of four children:

1. **Harrison B. Jessup** was born Aug. 20, 1853, and died Dec. 30, 1905 at the age of 52. He was a farmer. He married **Millie O'Day** and they had two sons at his death: **Walter** and **Carlos Jessup**.
2. **Theodore W. Jessup** was born Jan. 19, 1855, and died Nov. 26, 1878. **Theodore** was married to **Bell Snodgrass** who he left as a widow and two children:
 - a. **Nellie Jessup**, married **William Edwards**
 - b. **Wallace Jessup** married **Nettie Hollingsworth**. They lived on part of the old home farm.
3. **Jesse Jessup** was born Sept. 10, 1854. He married **Jesse Allen** of West Newton, Marion Co, IN and this family lived in **Pasadena, CA**. They were the parents of four known children: **Mary, Dora, Harry, and Edward**.
4. **William S. Jessup** was born Apr. 11, 1858 and married **Emma Card**. They were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Louisa Jessup**, born Mar. 4, 1889
 - b. **Halstead Jessup**, born July 16, 1890
 - c. **Donald Jessup**, born May 5, 1892
 - d. **Mary Ellen Jessup**.

Other references were from:

"Personal Histories of Hendricks County"

Quaker records from the Fairfield MM

Amor Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Amor was born in 1797 in Surry Co, NC, the third child born to **Joseph** and **Sarah Jackson**. **Amor** grew up in Surry, and when his father died in 1815, was left a tract of land lying on the west aide of the west fork of Tom's Creek, also a tract of land in Grayson Co, VA. After his marriage, he settled down on the tract of land on Tom's Creek which was the old home place where he was raised. He continued to live on this land until his death in 1870.

Amor married **Sallie (Sarah) Hill** ca 1737 to, born in 1809, the daughter of **Robert Hill Jr.** and **Betsy Vest**, of German descent. He was around the age of forty years when he and **Sallie** were married, and there is a possibility that he may have had an earlier marriage.

Amor was a member of the old Whig Party, and upon its abandonment, identified himself with the Republicans. He was a member of the Society of Friends at Westfield, and **Sarah** was a member of the Baptist church.

Amor was a very successful farmer. The 1860 Census of Stokes Co shows him as owning 1,200 acres of land in the Northern District of Westfield, NC. He died in 1869 at the age of 73. The 1870 Census show **Sarah** owning 1,500 acres, living at her home with her son **Robert Franklin** age 21, and **Emily** age 10 living in her household. Her neighbors were **Ace Nunn** and **John Love**.

Sarah died in 1878 at the age of 71. They are both buried in the Friends Cemetery at Westfield. In his will **Amor** had left land to increase the cemetery which joins the old part. There are no stones left in the old part of the graveyard where so many of the **Jackson** and **Jessup** families are buried. **Amor** and **Sallie** were the parents of five children:

1. **William Jackson** was born in 1838 and married **Sarah Shelton**. See account.
2. **Joseph M. Jackson**, born Mar. 1, 1840. See account.
3. **Martha Ellen Jackson** married **Elijah Pell**. See account.
4. **Emily Jackson**, died young
5. **Robert Franklin Jackson** married **Laura Hill**. See account.

Sarah "Sally" Hill (Wife of Amor Jackson)

Sarah Hill was the daughter of **Robert Hill Jr.** and **Elizabeth Vest**. **Robert Hill Jr.** was born in 1786 and died in 1844. They were married May 9, 1807 in Stokes Co, NC. **Elizabeth Vest** was born in 1787 and died in 1869. Both **Robert Jr.** and **Elizabeth** are buried in marked graves at

Hill's Chapel Presbyterian Church, just off the Westfield-Pilot Mt., highway.

Robert Hill Jr. was a Primitive Baptist minister, and they had eight children, two of which there is no available information:

- a. **Sarah Hill** married **Amor Jackson**.
- b. **Frances** married **Oates Matthews**.
- c. **Caleb D. Hill** served as Clerk of Court of Surry Co. for a number of years
- d. **Charles Hill** married a **Briggs**
- e. **Robert Hill** born in 1822 married **Mary Elizabeth Jones**. He inherited the Old Hill Cabin and ran a grist mill on Chinguapin Creek.
- f. **Joel Hill**, an older son was born Apr. 29, 1812 in Pilot Mt. He married **Emily Davis** and had a large farm which bordered Tom's Creek in Pilot Mt., near the water plant.
- g. Unknown
- h. Unknown

The Cabin in which **Robert Jr.** and **Elizabeth Vest Hill** built and raised their family is still intact, and is located off the Westfield Pilot Mt. highway on Chinguapin Creek. The old cabin has been an object of much research by **Laura Phillips**, director of the Surry County Historical Society.

William "Buck" Jackson (Amor, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

William, called "**Buck**", was the eldest son of **Amor** and **Sallie Hill Jackson**. He was born and married in Surry Co in 1838. He married **Miss Sarah Shelton** Jan. 25, 1867 by **G. Grim**, Justice of the Peace. The name **Sarah's** parents are unknown. They lived all of their lives in the Westfield Community, where he owned over a thousand acres of land. They were the parents of six known children:

1. **Caleb Jackson**, married **Alice East**. See account.
2. **James Jackson**, married **Edith East**, a sister of **Alice East** who married his brother **Caleb**.
3. **William Lee Jackson** married **Mary Delia Owen**. See account.
4. **Ida Jackson** was first married to **Maylon Cook**. They were the parents of two children:
 - a. **Irene Cook**
 - b. **Aldie Cook**
 Her second marriage was to **Timothy Arrington**.
5. **Susan Jackson**, married **Sidney Cook**
6. **Mary Jackson**, married **Yancy Cook**.

Caleb Jackson (William, Amor, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Caleb was born in Surry Co, but the of his birth, death, and marriage dates are unknown. He was the son of **William Jackson** and **Sarah Shelton**. One day when he was a young man and before he was married, while rabbit hunting the gun accidentally went off and his arm was so severely damaged that it had to be removed.

He was married to **Alice East**, the daughter of **Joseph** and **Rebecca East**, and a sister to the **Edith East** who married **Caleb's** brother, **James Jackson**. He received a nice sum of money when his uncle **Joseph Jackson's** estate was settled. **Caleb** and **Alice** died within ten weeks of the other. They are both buried at Westfield, in the Inmon Cemetery. They were the parents of thirteen children:

1. **Bertie Mae Jackson** was born in 1905 and married **Clive Taylor**. They live in the Flatrock Community.
2. **Joseph D. Jackson** was born Aug. 25, 1907, in Surry Co, NC. His first marriage was to **Della Inman**. **Della** was born May 16, 1908 in Surry Co and died July 7, 1956. She is buried at the Brown Mountain Baptist Church Cemetery, in Westfield, NC. **Joseph's** second marriage was to **Minnie Woods** and his third was to **Nannie Deatherage**. **Joeseph** had two children by his first marriage to **Della Inman**:
 - a. **Mary Jo Jackson** married **Paul R. Martin** and they had two children:
 - 1) **Teri Lynn Martin**, born Jan. 2, 1955
 - 2) **Gordon B. Martin**, born Feb. 5, 1959
 - b. **Doris Ann Jackson** married **Edgar Burrow**. They had three children:

- 1) **Danny Burrow** born May 1, 1955
- 2) **Laudon Burrow** born Oct. 16, 1963
- 3) **Lisa Burrow**, born Oct. 16, 1963 (a twin to **Laudon**)
- 3. **Vergie Jackson** was born in Surry Co in 1909. She married **Paul Martin**, the son of **William Martin** and **Gussie Durham**. He was a farmer and hauled apples and peaches to Moore's Spring and Piedmont Springs on a two horse cart. **Vergie** and **Paul** were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Caleb Martin**, married **Josephine Hill**
 - b. **Glenda Martin**, married **Charles Johnson**
 - c. **Ethel Martin**, married **John Riddle**
 - d. **Wade Martin**, married **Shirley Taylor**
 - e. **Eugenia Martin**, married **Clarence Jessup**
 - f. **Samuel Martin**, married **Linda Hunter**
 - g. **Lannie Martin**, married **Shirley Niten**.
- 4. **Myrtle Jackson** was born in 1910 and died at the age of three.
- 5. **Moir Jackson** was born in 1912 and married **Ida Dell**.
- 6. **Viola Jackson** was never married.
- 7. **Woodrow Jackson** was born ca 1915 and married **Gracie Nunn**. They are the parents of four children:
 - a. **R. C. Jackson**
 - b. **Betty Joyce Jackson**
 - c. **Janice Ashburn Jackson**
 - d. **Cathy Wall Jackson**
- 8. **Lavice Jackson** was born July 3, 1917. Her first marriage was to **Bud Allred** and her second was to **Curtis Beamer**. Her children were:
 - a. **Willa Dean Allred**
 - b. **Hatcher**
 - c. **Mary**
 - d. **Jerry**
- 9. **Quentin Jackson** was born ca 1917 and married **Lolene George**. They were the parents of two children:
 - a. **Ten Jackson**
 - b. **Stanley Jackson**
- 10. **Magalene Jackson** married **Wayne Jessup** of Arrat, VA. They were the parents of one known daughter:
 - a. **Linda Gray Jessup**
- 11. **Dallas Jackson** was born in 1927, died in 1981, and was never married.
- 12. **Nellie Jackson** married **Henry Gardner**. They had three children:
 - a. **David Gardner**
 - b. **Carol Gardner**
 - c. **Pamelia Gardner**
- 13. **June Jackson** married **Glenn Smith**, son of **Arthur** and **Jesse Forrest Smith** of Westfield. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Robert "Bobby" Glenn Smith**. He had a son, **Robert Jr.** by his first wife. He married second **Frances Malinda Shaw**. Both **Bobby** and **Frances** died Apr. 21, 1983 in a shooting accident. He is buried in the Francisce Presbyterian Church Cemetery.
 - b. **Sarah Smith** married **Jeff Simmons**
 - c. **Philip Smith**

William Lee Jackson (William, Amor, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

William was born in Surry Co, NC, the third son of **William** and **Sarah (Shelton) Jackson**. He married **Mary Delia Owen**. **William** was a stone cutter and worked at the Mount Airy Rock Quarry. He is buried at Westfield, but the date of his death is not known. **William** and **Sarah** were the parents of five children:

- 1. **Mae Gallia Jackson**, died when an infant.
- 2. **Joel Thomas Jackson's** first marriage was to **Lillion Moore**, and second was to **Adene**. He had a son called "**Buddy**" **Jackson**. **Joel** worked in Vermont, and died there of "Black Lung"

- Disease".
3. **Arabella Jackson** was born May 30, 1899. She married **Edward Booker** and they had five children:
 - a. **Ossie Booker**
 - b. **Eugene Booker**
 - c. **William Booker**
 - d. **Virginia Booker**
 - e. **Jack Booker**
 4. **William "Buck" Jackson**, Was killed an automobile accident in Vermont, while riding in a rumble seat. He was unmarried.
 5. **Mallie Lee Jackson** was born Nov. 17, 1910 and married **Harry Porter Childress** May 29, 1926. **Harry** was the son of **Charles Robert** and **Sarah Lee Harrell Childress**. They live in Mt. Airy, NC. They had three children:
 - a. **Robert Harold Childress**, born Nov. 21, 1927, He was drowned on the Rhyne River on July 29, 1944, during World War II.
 - b. **Mary Ann Childress** was born in 1929 and married **James Thomas**. They had five sons:
 - 1) **Harry James Thomas**
 - 2) **Billy Martin Thomas**
 - 3) **Timothy Paul Thomas**
 - 4) **Michael Ray Thomas**
 - 5) **Charles Dale Thomas**.
 - c. **Bonnie Dare Childress** was born Mar. 4, 1935 and married **Lewis Paul Edwards**. **Lewis** was a retired army man and was killed in a wreck. They had four children:
 - 1) **Robert Edwards**
 - 2) **Tina Edwards**
 - 3) **Neta Edwards**
 - 4) **Philip Edwards**.

(Information on the family of **William Lee Jackson** was from his daughter, **Mallie Lee Jackson Childress**, of Mt Airy, NC.)

Joseph M. Jackson (Amer, Joseph, Samuel Jackson)

Joseph M. Jackson was born Mar. 1, 1840 in Surry Co, NC. He was the second son born to **Amor** and **Sallie Hill Jackson**. He spent his youth on his father's farm in Westfield, and left home as a young man. Relatives still living in the area say that when **Joseph** left home, he had only a clean shirt and no money. They say he moved to Colorado, and accumulated a large fortune there.

Joseph states in his will that he wanted all of his estate left to his wife as long as she lived, and at her death all of his property, stocks, bonds, etc. were to be sold and the money to be divided up equally between his two brothers, **William (Buck)** and **Robert Franklin Jackson** and his sister **Mrs. Martha Pell**, and their children.

Joseph had only one child, **Andrew Jackson**, by his first wife **Susan Von Cannon**. He did not have children by his second wife **Anna Henderson**. From the way that **Joseph** made out his will, it seemed that he had become very displeased with his son **Andrew** and did not want him to inherit his fortune. He said that he had given **Andrew** a good share of his property and that he had deeded it away contrary to his expressed wishes. He left his wife all income, rents, interest of all real or personal property that he had in trust, except ten dollars per month that was to be given to his son **Andrew Jackson**, during his natural lifetime.

He appointed his nephew **Andrew Jackson** of Mt. Airy, NC and **Joseph A. Pell**, his nephew of Pilot Mountain, NC to act as the executor of his will, which was written Jan. 16, 1923, in Denver, CO.

His wishes were carried out after the death of his wife **Anna**, and many relatives living in North Carolina received a share of his estate.

Winchester, IN, the daughter of **William and Maris Howell**.

"The History of Quaker Divide" by **Darius B. Cook**, published in 1914 by the Dexter Sentinel, Dexter, IA says that **Hiram Jackson** was not brought up a Friend, but was for twenty years an itinerating Wesleyan preacher previous to uniting with the Friends". This is in error, as **Hiram** was brought up as a Friend. His parents, **Job and Lydia** were dismissed in Apr. 1844 and **Hiram** was dismissed from the Back Creek MM in May of 1844, all dismissed for joining another Society which was "The Anti-Slavery Friends in Deer Creek. It is not known just how long **Hiram** was a member of this Society, but probably for about four years because he was an itinerating Wesleyan preacher for around twenty years. He was pastor of a small congregation in what was known as "The Hollingsworth Neighborhood" which was on the north side of Middle "Coon River". He, along with his family and most of his congregation joined the Bear Creek, MM in July of 1867.

"Bear Creek Monthly Meeting, Dallas Co., Iowa" (LDS Microfilm #0924027) shows:

July 27, 1867, **Hiram and Hannah Jackson** were received

Apr. 25, 1868, **Hiram** was recorded a minister

Jan. 29, 1870, **Hiram** and family get certificate North Branch MM, Madison Co, IA.

"North Branch monthly meeting, Madison Co, Iowa". (same microfilm)

Feb. 3, 1870, **Hiram Jackson**, a minister, and wife, at Roof Bear Creek.

Mar. 3, 1870, **Mason, Gincey** in the Roof Bear Creek MM Iowa, (**Gincey** is **Hiram's** sister).

From the 1850 census, Pennsylvania Township, Madison Co, IA, page 8

Jackson, Hiram, age 47, Farmer, Real Estate: 600, born in Indiana.

Hannah, age 62 (should be age 47), wife of **Hiram**

Mary, age 4, (this **Mary** may be the daughter of his brother, as **William's** wife had died and left a child named **Mary**.)

Lydia age 70, born North Carolina (**Hiram's** mother, **Lydia Puckett Jackson**.)

Mason, Gincie, age 50, (**Hiram's** sister.)

Hollingsworth, Eliza age 25, (Possibly a the daughter of **Gincey Mason**.)

Angeline 12, born in Indiana. (Possibly a daughter of **Eliza Hollingsworth**.)

Elsworth age 10, (Possibly a son of **Eliza Hollingsworth**.)

Hiram, died suddenly Mar. 13th 1889 in Des Moines, IA while on a business trip. No children have been found for **Hiram and Hannah** in any of the Quaker records. The **Hollingsworth** family, so closely connected to **Hiram**, were probably his relatives, as several of the **Jackson's** and the **Hollingsworth** family married before in Stokes and Surry Counties NC.

William Jackson (Job, William, Samuel)

William was born Oct. 30, 1829 in Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Job Jackson and Lydia Puckett**.

William married **Laura J. Lewell (Levall)** Apr. 18, 1850 in Grant Co, IN, and is recorded in *"The Marriages of Grant Co"* Book C. **William** was dismissed from the Back MM on July 18, 1850 for marring contrary to discipline. **William** and his brother **Isom** did not join the "Anti Slavery Friends" in 1844 when his parents and brother **Hiram** did, and were dismissed from the church.

William and Laura were living next to his parents **Job and Lydia** in the 1850 census of Grant Co.

William was aged 20 and **Laura** was 17. The names of only three of their children are known, all were born in Indiana:

1. **Julia E. Jackson**, born in 1853

2. **Mary E. Jackson**, born in 1864

3. **Arthur Jackson**, born in 1866

There is to a large difference in the ages of their known children, so it is quite likely that had other children. The **Arthur** was born in 1866 may have been a twin to "**Martha**", because a **Martha Jackson** is shown born in 1866 in his household in the 1870 Census. **Hannah Jackson** probably died at the birth of **Martha** because **William** remarried in Nov. of 1866.

"The Dallas Co, Iowa, Marriages" Book 1, page 198, shows that **William Jackson** married **Luzena**

(Lucinda) Shafer Nov. 24, 1866.

The following was taken from the 1870 census of Cass Township, Guthrie Co, IA, page 17 taken July 13, 1870:

Jackson, William, age 35 (should be 39) farmer, real estate & personal property \$1300, born in Indiana.

Lucinda, age 22, born in Indiana.

Martha A. age 6 born in Indiana. (may be child by **Hannah**)

Mary A. age 3, born in Iowa (may be child living with **Hiram Jackson**)

Margaret, age 1, born in Iowa

Lucinda Jackson died after 1870 and before 1879. They may have had other children not accounted for, and it is possible that she may have died soon after the 1870 Census was taken.

William Jackson married **Hannah Ellen Couch** Aug. 31, 1879 in Penn Township, Guthrie, IA. She was the widow of **M. J. Couch**. The 1880 Census of Guthrie Co. shows that **William's** daughter **Martha** was 15 years old, and living with him. Four of **Hannah's** children were living in **William's** household: **Sarah Couch** age 17, **William** age 13, **Frank** age 12, and **Jefferson** age 8.

Information on the family of **William Jackson** was sent by **Mrs. Lorraine Hall Keith**. She also states:

"I am not sure that the **William Jackson** of Grant Co, IN is the same person as the **William Jackson** of Guthrie Co, IA. Ages given on the census do not correspond with his date of birth, but are likely in error."

Isom Jackson (Job, William, Samuel Jackson)

Isom was born June 18, 1833 in Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Job** and **Lydia Puckett Jackson**. He died Feb. 24, 1862 in Hew Haven, KY.

Isom married **Matilda Hackett** on July 26, 1855 in Grant Co, IN by **Henry Shugart, JP**. He was disowned by the Back Creek MM for marrying contrary to discipline and his membership ceased.

Isom enrolled in Company C, 47th Regiment of the Indiana Volunteers on Oct. 15, 1861. He enlisted to serve for three years. He was mustered out as a private in Indianapolis, IN Dec. 9, 1861. The muster rolls of the 47th Regiment show him absent for Jan. and Feb. of 1862. He was sick at the Nelson Barracks, Kentucky. He died at New Haven, KY in a hospital, cause unknown.

Isom and **Matilda** were the parents of two known children:

1. **Andrew Jackson**, born in 1860
2. **Mary Ellen Jackson**, born June 15, 1862. She was placed in the home of **Jonathan Hall**, who was named as her guardian.,

After **Isom's** death, **Matilda** married **William Adkins** in 1863. She died Aug. 30, 1876.

Elliott Jackson (Job, William, Samuel)

Elliott was born Mar. 2, 1838 in Grant Co, IN, the son of **Job** and **Lydia Puckett Jackson**. He married **Catherine Herrold** Nov. 25, 1859. He was drafted for war Sept. 21, 1864, and was sent home, sick in Oct. of 1864. He died June 22, 1865.

Catherine Herrold Williams applied for a pension on Mar. 13, 1894 in Red Oaks, Montgomery Co, IA, as the widow of **Elliott M. Jackson**. She gave her age as 52 years, and her residence as Red Oak, IA. She stated in her claim that **Elliott** was drafted man from the 14th, Indiana Congressional District, but was never assigned to any Company or Regiment. He did guard duty at Indianapolis, IN. He was drafted in Sept. of 1864 and continued on duty until some time during the following winter when he was taken sick. He was sent home on sick furlough where he remained all that winter.

In the following spring, some officers in Indianapolis sent for him, and he was discharged upon his arrival on May 26, 1865. He died June 22, 1865 from chronic diarrhea that he contracted in

Indianapolis, while serving in the military.

A question was asked her: "Did **Elliott M. Jackson**, have an injury of either foot when he enlisted?"

Her answer: "Yes, he had a cut on one of his feet long before his enlistment. He was not lame but if he was tired or walked all day you could notice a little limp. No sir, I did not know it was because of this injury to his foot that he was discharged. He was sent home sick with the diarrhea, and as it continued, I supposed it was because of the diarrhea. I remember it was cold weather when he came home sick. I cannot give the date but think it was just before Christmas of 1864. No, he was not discharged then. I am quite sure they held him and it was not until May 26, 1865 that he was discharged."

Question: "The records of the War Department show that he, **Elliott M. Jackson**, was discharged Dec. 23, 1864, because of injury to the left foot, nothing being said of his being sick."

Answer: "Well I know he did not receive his discharge then, that he was home on sick furlough and went back to Indianapolis May 26, 1865, and then received his discharge and if it shows date as you say it must have been dated back."

Further information taken from the pension application:

"I was married to the said **Elliott M. Jackson**, Nov. 25, 1858 under my maiden name **Catherine Herrold**. Neither the soldier or I had never married prior to our intermarriage. We were married in Grant Co, IN. There is a public record of said marriage, a copy of which has been furnished the Pension Board.

I was the legal widow of **Elliott M. Jackson**, until Mar. 19, 1870 when I married **Thomas J. Williams**, my present husband, near Eagleville, Harrison Co, MO, and was married by a Justice of the Peace. There is a public record of said marriage at Bethany, MO."

"During the period between death of **Elliott M. Jackson** and my marriage to said **Thomas J. Williams**, I did not live or cohabit with any man. **Mrs. Celia Harrold** of Blythdale, MO, and **Cassie Hicklin**, Logan Co, OK, can prove my widowhood during the period first referred to.

By the said **Elliott M. Jackson** I had four children who were all under 16 years of age at the date of his death. These children are all alive today, I had the care and custody of each and all until they reached the age of 16 years.

I make this statement as to dates of birth from memory, I did have the names and dates of birth in my old family Bible, but that was destroyed, though I have their names:

1. **Mary M. Jackson** born Dec. 25, 1859. She married **Mr. Taylor** and they live in Red Oak, IA.
2. **William H. Jackson** born July 29, 1861 and lives in Blythdale, Harrison Co, MO.
3. **Lydia R. Jackson**, born Aug. 1, 1863 in Iowa City, IA.
4. **Nancy A. Jackson**, born Dec. 22, 1865 married "**Seekins**". They live in Johnson Co, IA.

Elijah Jackson (William, Samuel Jackson)

Elijah was born in Westfield, Surry Co, NC, ca 1795. The 1850 census of Randolph Co, IN gave his age as 54. He was the third child, and the second son of **William and Mary Jessup Jackson**, and the grandson of **Samuel and Catherine Jackson**. He spent his youth in Surry Co, and married **Miss Ann (Anna) Puckett** there Nov 13, 1816. **Ann (Anna)** was born in 1796 in Guilford Co, NC, the daughter of **Isom and Betsy Cain (Kane) Puckett**. **Elijah** was condemned from Westfield MM for marring out of unity.

Elijah moved his family from Westfield, NC to Randolph Co, IN in Dec of 1820. He was named in the book "*Past and Present of Randolph County*" by **John L. Smith and Lee L. Denner**, as being one who helped build churches and organized meetings at Dunkirk, 3 1/2 miles southwest of Winchester on the "**Paul Way Farm**" in 1822.

Elijah and family requested Certificate to Birch Lake MM in Michigan on Oct. 10, 1843 (for **Anna** to

be treated?). Birch Lake reported that they treated her May 13, 1844 without any satisfaction, and she was dismissed. **Anna** was given permission to visit Westfield MM in 1846, and **Catherine Beals** was to accompany her. **Elijah** died around 1863. He was a farmer, and a member of the Society of Friends.

Ann Puckett, wife of **Elijah**, was a sister of **Lydia Puckett** who married **Elijah's** brother **Job**. The following is from an article was written in the "*History of Randolph Co*" p170 by Tucker:
 "Anna Puckett, daughter of Isom Puckett, born in 1796, and married **Elijah Jackson** about 1816. They had eight children. She was an excellent and motherly woman, an anti-slavery Friend, in the days of the movement, a recorded minister among Friends, and of a loving Christian spirit. She was noted in her day for being one of those "doctor-nurses" to whom human kind owes so much and render so little, and was greatly skilled in the use of water and herbs for curative purposes."

Anna died about 1876 at the age of eighty.

Elijah and **Anna** were the parents of eight known children:

1. **Andrew Jackson**, born Oct. 7, 1817. See account.
2. **Jefferson Jackson**, born Feb. 10, 1820. See account.
3. **Anna Jackson** went from Surry Co, NC to Randolph Co, IN with her parents when they moved. (From Westfield MM records.) Nothing more is known on **Anna**. Since they later named another child **Oliva Ann**, she may have died young.
4. **Rebecca Jackson** was born in 1832 in Randolph Co, IN. She Married **Amos Charles**. **Amos** was a brother of **Dr. Henry Charles** who married her sister **Olive**.
5. **Allan Jackson**, born Oct. 12, 1834. See account.
6. **Mary Jackson**
7. **Olive Ann Jackson** was born June 5, 1829 in Randolph Co, IN. She married **Henry Charles**. **Henry** was born Aug. 9, 1822 in Wayne Co, IN, the brother of **Amos Charles**, who married her sister **Rebecca**. They were the parents of ten children:
 - a. **Sarah Ann Charles**, born Nov. 14, 1850
 - b. **Samuel R. Charles**, born Nov. 7, 1852
 - c. **John H. Charles**, born Jan. 12, 1854
 - d. **William H. Charles**, born Feb. 20, 1855
 - e. **Nina Jane Charles**, born Nov. 23, 1856
 - f. **Mary Alice Charles**, born Apr. 24, 1859
 - g. **Henrietta Charles**, born May 17, 1860. **Henrietta** and **Olive** were twins
 - h. **Olive Ann Charles**, born May, 17, 1860
 - i. **Laura Ellen Charles**, born Feb. 5, 1866
 - j. **Gulia Elma Charles**, born May, 21, 1867

("The History of Randolph County" said that they had eight children, so one is not accounted for.)

Information on the family of **Elijah** came from:

- * **Mrs. Alice Ross** a descendant of **Elijah** and **Ann**.
- * census records,
- * Quaker records of Westfield, Sparrow Creek, and Poplar Run

Andrew Jackson (Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

Andrew was born in Surry Co, NC Oct. 31, 1817, the eldest son of **Elijah** and **Ann Puckett Jackson**. His parents moved to Indiana in 1820 when he was three years old. He married **Miss Mahala Beals** Oct. 17, 1838. **Mahala** was born May 18, 1821, the daughter of **Daniel** and **Catherine Beals**. She was a sister to **Rachel Beals** who married **Andrew's** brother **Jefferson Jackson**.

Andrew died Mar. 26, 1850 in Hamilton Co, IN, and after his death, **Mahala** married **Nathan Hodgins** Nov. 10, 1910. She died Nov. 10, 1910, and is buried at Willow Grove Cemetery, Wayne Co, IN. **Mahala** was the second wife of **Nathan**, whose first wife had died in 1859. **Andrew** and **Mahala** were the parents of six children:

1. **Joseph C. Jackson** was born in 1840. He married **Abigail Diggs** Sept 29, 1864 at Poplar Run, MM. **Abigail** was the daughter of **Pleasant** and **Anna Diggs**.
2. **Isom Jackson** was born Sept. 23, 1842, died in 1926, and was buried at Poplar Run, MM

cemetery. He married **Susan J. Moore**, the daughter of **Henry and Mary Moore**. **Susan** was born Dec. 8, 1844 and died in 1915. They were the parents of seven known children:

- a. **Rosella Jackson** was born Sept. 4, 1865 and died May 13, 1872.
- b. **Henry E. Jackson** was born Jan. 6, 1867 and died Oct. 11, 1877.
- c. **Andrew M. Jackson** was born Jan. 27, 1869 and died Jan. 27 1897.
- d. **Jesse W. Jackson** was born Oct. 14, 1871. See account.
- e. **Marietta Jackson** was born Nov. 2, 1873 and died in 1946.
- f. **Joseph C. Jackson** born Jan. 10, 1876, married **Mattie E. Pursley**, the daughter of **James M. and Mary E. Pursley**. She was a sister to **Mellie**, wife of **Jesse W. Jackson**. They were the parents of four children:
 - 1) **Idris Ola**, born June 14, 1900
 - 2) **Mary Opal Jackson**, born Nov. 5, 1904
 - 3) **Homer C. Jackson**, born Oct. 5, 1906
 - 4) **Doris Jane Jackson**, born Feb. 17, 1914
- g. **Delmima Jackson**, born Jan. 1, 1880
- 3. **Lindley M. Jackson** was born May 14, 1844. He married **Malvina Hunt** who was a teacher and a minister. They had two known children:
 - a. **Cora Jackson**
 - b. **Frederick Jackson**.
- 4. **Lydia Ann Jackson**. See account.
- 5. **Thomas Jackson's** birth date is unknown. He died as a small boy of "The Croup".
- 6. **Lavina Jackson** The date of her birth is not known. She died when small with scarlet fever.

Jesse W. Jackson (Isom, Andrew, Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

(EDITOR'S NOTE: **Lucille Vernon**, the researcher of this work lists two different birthdates for **Jesse** on two different pages. These dates are: Oct. 14 1871, and the other is Oct. 27, 1870. More research will have to be done to determine which is correct.

The following was taken from "*The History of Randolph Co, IN*" page 1190:

Jesse was on a farm in Stony Creek Township, Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Isom and Susan J. (Moore) Jackson**. He grew to manhood on his father's farm, and attended the county district schools. He helped on the farm with the general farm work, and remained with his parents until his marriage. He married **Miss Millie B. Pursley** Sept. 5, 1891. **Millie** was a daughter of **James M. and Mary E. (Addington) Pursley**, a well known family in Randolph Co.

After their marriage they first settled on a farm two and one half miles southeast of Farmland, where he carried on general farming for twenty years with ever increasing success. In the spring of 1912 he moved to his present place three miles west of the county seat, where he met with his usual success. As a general agriculturist and stock raiser, he ranks with the best in White River Township. This move was made because he wanted a larger farm, as his boys had grown into young men, and he wanted to give them an opportunity at home to teach them farming by his own methods. He devoted much attention to stock raising and feeding, being regarded as one of the best hog raisers in Randolph Co.

Mr. Jackson has always been a republican in politics, and he has long been active and deeply interested in Public affairs, however he never was elected to an office. He and his family are members of the Friends Church and are active supporters of the Church and Sunday school.

Jesse W. Jackson and Millie Pursley Jackson were the parents of four children:

- a. **Nowal W. Jackson** born Feb. 9, 1894
- b. **Roland W. Jackson** born Apr. 22, 1898
- c. **Milton (Miltie) O. Jackson**, born May 6, 1900
- d. **Edith Olive Jackson** born Aug. 10, 1903

Lydia Ann Jackson (Andrew, Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

Lydia was born Sept. 28, 1847. She married **Jonathan D. Wright** Dec. 20, 1865 in Farmland,

Randolph Co, IN. **Jonathan** was born Mar. 6, 1837, the son of **Solomon and Margery (Diggs) Wright**. **Lydia** died July 12, 1936. She was living at the home of her daughter **Mrs. Frank Wright**, near Modac, IN at her death. **Jonathan** died Feb. 11, 1926. They are both buried in Cedar Cemetery. They were the parents of seven children:

- a. **Eva Wright** was born Oct. 15 1866 and married **George W. Holloway** ca 1888
- b. **Everett Emerson Wright** was born ca 1869 and died in 1963. He married **Minnie Bell Miller**.
- c. **John Stewart Wright** was born Sept. 17, 1871 and died Oct. 19, 1876.
- d. **Maude E. Wright**, born Feb. 27 1873. She married **Leotties A. Oren** Mar. 14, 1891. She died Dec. 14, 1962, in Randolph Co, IN and was buried in the Cedar Cemetery.
- e. **Lydia Ann Wright "Nan"** born Jan. 26, 1875 and married **Frank Wright**
- f. **Gail Lasell Wright** was born May 22, 1883 and died in 1980 in Santa Rosa, CA. He married **Muriel Orpha Thornburg**.
- g. **Raymond Wright** was born Apr. 4, 1887 and died Mar. 18, 1948. He married **Halley Kelly**.

Jefferson Jackson (Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

Jefferson was born in Surry Co, NC, Feb. 10, 1820, the second son of **Elijah and Ann Puckett Jackson**. He was less than a year old when his parents moved from Surry Co, NC to Randolph Co, IN. **Jefferson** grew up in Randolph Co, and was married **Miss Rachel Beals** Apr. 14, 1841 at the Sparrow Creek MM.

Rachel was the daughter of **Daniel and Catherine Beals**. **Daniel** was the son of **Daniel and Susannah Jackson**.

Jefferson and **Rachel** moved to Michigan in 1843 where they lived for three years. **Rachel** died in Michigan before 1847. They had one son, **Thomas C. Jackson**.

Jefferson's second marriage was to **Rebecca Mann** Aug. 9, 1847. They moved to Union Township in Howard Co. He cleared sixty acres of land and built a log cabin, and lived there until 1882. **Rebecca** died in 1855 in Howard Co. They one daughter, **Rachel**.

Jefferson's third marriage was to **Mrs. Mary (Johns) Toll** in 1858. They had four children. He was Captain of the Home Guard from 1861 to 1864 and was a member of the Republican party, and a liberal supporter of the Society of Friends. In 1882 here moved from Howard Co, and located in Grant Co, IN.

His children by his three wives were:

- 1. **Thomas C. Jackson**, See account.
- 2. **Rachel Jackson**, born July 15, 1848 in Indiana, and married **Enos Presnall** May 17, 1871.
- 3. **Martha A. Jackson** born in 1864 in Indiana.
- 4. **Laura Jane Jackson (Jennie)** born May 13, 1870, in Indiana
- 5. **John Jackson**, born in 1861
- 6. **Andrew Jackson**, born in 1866.

Information of **Jefferson Jackson**, was taken from "*Biographical Sketches of Howard Co, IN, Liberty Township*".

Thomas C. Jackson (Jefferson, Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

Thomas was born Feb. 23, 1842 in Randolph Co. IN, the son of **Jefferson and Rachel Beals Jackson**. He died Nov. 9, 1937 in Greentown, Howard Co, IN.

His father moved the family to Howard Co, IN when **Thomas** was a small boy. He worked on his father's farm until 1859 when he moved to Wisconsin and worked on a farm for \$10 per month.

He enrolled at Prairie Du Sac, at the age of nineteen on Sept. 20, 1861 as a private in the sixth Battery, Wisconsin Light Artillery for the Civil War. His certificate number was 1045 320. He saw battle at New Madrid, Island No. 10, Shiloh, Vicksburg, Chattanooga, and was with **Sherman** through to Atlanta. He then returned to Nashville, and participated in the battles at Rome, Franklin, and Atlanta. He received one slight scalp wound by a piece of shell at Missionary Ridge. He re-enlisted, Jan. 19, 1863 at Larkinsville, AL, and was honorably discharged a Corporal as a at Madison, Wisconsin, July 3,

1865.

After his discharge he returned to Howard Co, where he rented land and began farming. He started in life a poor boy, but through economy and labor made a good home of 160 acres, of well improved land with good buildings.

Thomas married Mary Jane Ware Nov. 25, 1865 in Howard Co, IN. They were married by Charles P. Baldwin, JP. Mary Jane was born on Aug. 2, 1847, the daughter of Jesse Ware. They were members of the Christian Church and he was a member of the Republican Party. He applied for a pension Feb. 23, 1917 at the age of 75, and gave his address as Greentown, Howard Co, IN. It is not known if they had any children.

Information on Thomas C. Jackson from:

- * "Biographical Sketches, Liberty Township, Howard Co, Indiana"
- * His application for Pension

Allan H. Jackson (Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

Allan was born Oct. 12, 1834 in Randolph Co, IN, the son of Elijah and Anna Puckett Jackson. He married Elma Puckett Feb. 10, 1856. Elma was born June 23, 1833, the daughter of Tyre T. Puckett and Elizabeth Beals. Allen and Elma were the parents of four children, all born in Randolph Co, IN:

1. Floretta Jackson was born Dec. 22, 1856. She married Charles F. Woodard Mar. 27, 1878. Charles was born Apr. 14, 1851, the son of Cornelious and Sarah (Burgess) Woodard of Wayne Co. They had six children:
 - a. Mariana Woodward was born May 3, 1879 and married Charles E. Kelly Sept. 2, 1896. Charles was born Nov. 11, 1874, the son of Samuel and Mary M. Kelley. Their children were:
 - 1) Russell Charles Kelley, born Sept. 23, 1897
 - 2) Lawrence Edward Kelley, born Sept. 20, 1899.
 - b. Lillion Woodward was born July 7, 1881. She married Edward E. Knieple Jan. 26, 1897. Edward was born Apr. 5, 1873. Their children were:
 - 1) Mabel Knieple born Sept. 9, 1897
 - 2) B. Woodward Knieple, born May 18, 1900
 - 3) Mary Louise Knieple, born Aug. 8, 1902
 - 4) Stewart Allen Knieple, born Oct. 20, 1904
 - c. Emery Cornelious Woodward was born Aug. 9, 1884 and died Mar. 9, 1885.
 - d. Harry Woodward, born June 27, 1888
 - e. Willard Woodward was born Mar. 9, 1898 and died July 20, 1898.
 - f. Ethel Woodward was born July 3, 1904 and died Nov. 13, 1904.
2. Estella Jackson, born Apr. 15, 1858 in Randolph Co, IN. She married Lewis B. Spray Oct. 27, 1877. They were the parents of five children:
 - a. Charles Allen Spray, born June 12, 1872
 - b. Elsie Leora Spray, born Apr. 13, 1881, married Charles B. Fisher Oct. 22 1905. Charles was born in Alexandria, IN Mar. 6, 1880.
 - c. James Ermon Spray, born Sept. 20, 1882
 - d. Fannie Elma Spray was born Sept. 13, 1885 and died Apr. 5, 1887.
 - e. Wilbur Spray, born May 5, 1895
3. Ella Jackson was born Dec. 27, 1862. She married Clarkson Shawley Oct. 26, 1882. They had two children:
 - a. Delmar Shawley, born Feb. 18, 1885
 - b. Harold Shawley, born Feb. 16, 1893
4. Ira Jackson born Mar. 4, 1871, never married.

Mary E. Jackson (Elijah, William, Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born July 31, 1838 in Randolph Co, IN, the daughter of Elilah and Ann Puckett Jackson. She married Hiram Benajah Jones Aug. 25, 1860 Hiram was born May 5, 1838, in Randolph Co, IN. Hiram was a farmer and owned 40 acres of valuable land. He was the first to inaugurate the

erection of the Dunkirk Pike, in which he held stock, and was the secretary of the company. He was the son of **Endsley Jones** who born June 4, 1810 in North Carolina and came to Wayne Co IN in 1816, and to Winchester in 1831. He married **Lydia Wright**, by whom he had four children: **Hiram B., Alexander, Daniel, and Angeline Jones.**

Hiram and Mary E. Jackson Jones were the parents of four children:

- 1. **Rosa Jones** was born Mar. 11, 1863 and married **John Jackson.**
- 2. **Lillie E. Jones**
- 3. **Bertie A. Jones**, married **Alfred Lomax**
- 4. **Ora E. Jones.**

Information on **Elijah and Ann Puckett Jackson** was taken from:

- * Quaker records of Westfield, NC and Sparrow Creek-Poplar Run MM
- * Wills, Census records, and information from **Mrs. Alice Ross**

Edith Jackson (William, Samuel Jackson)

Edith was born around 1799 in Surry Co, NC, the daughter of **William and Mary Jackson.** She was the only girl in a family with five boys. She grew up on Rutledge Creek in Surry Co, and married **Zachariah Puckett** July 26, 1817 in Surry Co, NC. She was his second wife. **Zachariah Puckett** was an uncle to **Anne and Lydia Puckett** who had married **Edith's** brothers, **Job and Elijah Jackson.**

In her father **William's** will, in 1851, he left **Edith** a tract of land containing 92 acres in the Holly Springs area, land on which **Henry Marsh** lived. **Edith and Zachariah** moved from Surry Co, NC to Randolph Co, IN sometime before 1825, because their three children were all there:

- 1. **Nathaniel Puckett** was born Feb. 28, 1825 in Randolph Co, IN and married **Nancy Hurst** Nov. 29, 1845.
- 2. **Anna Puckett** was born in 1828 in Randolph Co, IN and married **Elihu Knight** Apr. 7, 1845.
- 3. **Martin Puckett** was born in 1823 in Randolph Co, IN and married **Mary Abbott** Nov. 6, 1842.

Jason Jackson (William, Samuel Jackson)

Jason was born in Surry Co, NC, ca 1800, the son of **William and Mary Jessup Jackson,** and died in Jan. of 1835. He spent his life in Surry Co, and was married and was deceased at the time his father made out his will. **William's** will gives to the two children of **Jason** \$1.00 each, he said that was all that he would have given their father **Jason** if he had been living.

The name of **Jason's** wife is not known. **Mrs. Lois Gardner Hays** of Beech Grove, IN has been searching for the parents of her grandfather **William R. Jackson,** and information she has received indicates that he could be the **John,** son of **Jason Jackson.** Her grandfather **John William Jackson** stated that he was born in Surry Co, NC in 1831, and his family moved to Highland Co, OH when he was eight years old. It is believed that **Jason's** wife was **Sarah Sparger,** the daughter of **John Sparger** from Surry Co. This **John Sparger** had two daughters that married men named **Jackson.** One daughter, **Nancy** married **John Jackson,** a brother of **Jason's.** His other daughter, named **Sarah,** married a **Jackson.**

John Sparger and his son **Henry** moved from Surry Co to Hamilton Co, OH in 1833. The 1840 census shows a widow, **Sarah Jackson,** that would fit as the mother of **Jason and Mary.** It was listed on the same page as the **Spargers.** It is believed that **Sarah** and her two children joined her father in Ohio in 1839. The 1850 census lists **John William Jackson** as living with a family by the name of **Beeson.** It is believed that **Sarah Jackson** married **Benjamin Beeson** around 1845, and that it was his mother's home where he was living, he was nineteen years old.

Beeson is an old Quaker family from Guilford and Surry Counties NC. **Mrs. Hays** would welcome any information from any one who has any information on these two families.

John William Jackson (William, Samuel Jackson)

John was born Aug. 24, 1831 in Surry Co, NC and died Jan. 2, 1916 in Freemont Co, near Sidney, IA. It is believed that **John** is the son of **Jason Jackson** who died in Surry Co in 1835.

The family moved to Highland Co, OH in 1839 when **John** was eight years old. It was here that he grew to manhood. He married in **Sallie Horton** May 27, 1854 in Leesburg, OH. **Sallie** was born Oct. 30, 1827 in Leesburg and died Apr. 1, 1922. She was the daughter of **Ira Horton** and **Nancy Collins**.

They moved to Hamilton Co, IN the year following their marriage in 1855, where they lived for eight years. They moved to Freemont Co, IA in 1863, where they lived on a farm in Lacy Grove for many years. They then moved to a farm just west of Sidney, IA where they lived until **John's** death. **Sallie's** father, **Ira Horton**, moved with them to IN, and on to Iowa. **John** died Jan 2, 1916 at the age of 85.

The following is a copy of **John William Jackson** obituary that was printed in the "*Freemont County Herald*".

"ANOTHER PIONEER, Death of **J. W. Jackson**, An Old Settler, at his home in Sidney. **Mr. Jackson** passed away a few minutes past 11 o'clock Sunday night, Jan 2, after a long illness. He had a stroke of paralysis four years ago and has been failing ever since. The immediate cause of his death was hardening of the arteries of the heart. He was a man highly respected, a good neighbor, an industrious, honest man, a good citizen. Two daughters, **Mrs. Hattie Proctor**, and **Mrs. Bertha Turpy**, preceded the father to the great unknown. The other nine children were all present to attend the funeral and to console the mother in her great bereavement. There are also 43 grand children and 21 great grandchildren living. The Funeral took place from the home Wednesday afternoon at 2:30 o'clock. The service was conducted by Rev. **C. M. Ward** of the Methodist church assisted by Rev. **J. P. Thomas** of the Baptist church. Six grandsons of **Mr. Jackson** acted as pallbearers. Interment in the Sidney Cemetery.

The only information known on any of his children are those named in his obituary, except that on his son **Alonzo Lee Jackson**.

Information on this family was sent by his granddaughter **Mrs. Lois Hays**.

Assuming that this is the **John William** that married **Sallie**, they were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Louella "Ella" Jackson**, born in 1855, married **McCluskey**. They lived in Sidney, IA.
2. **Ira Edgar Jackson** was born ca 1857. He married **Frances Pearson** Dec. 29, 1878. They lived for a while in Pleasonton, KS, and moved to Amsterdam, MO. He died Oct. 3, 1922.
3. **Mary Flora Jackson**, born ca 1859 married **Anthony G. McCluskey** Feb. 5, 1880. They lived in Nelson, NE.
4. **Alonzo Lee Jackson**, born in 1861. See account.
5. **Martha Emma Jackson**, born ca 1863, married **Collins Seavey**. They lived in Salina, KS.
6. **Verissa "Elizabeth" Jackson** was born ca 1865 and married **Cadwell**. They lived in Calome, SD.
7. **Maggie "Josephine" Jackson**, born ca 1867, married **Brackney**. They lived in Dexter, IA.
8. **Hester "Hattie" Jackson** was born ca 1869 and married **Proctor**.
9. **Oscar Jackson** was born ca 1871 and lived in Pleasanton, KS.
10. **Eva Jackson** was born ca 1873 and married **Vanness**.
11. **Berth Jackson**, born ca 1877, married **Torpey**.

Alonzo Lee Jackson (John, William, Samuel Jackson)

Alonzo was born in 1861 near Strawtown, Hamilton Co, IN, the son of **John William** and **Sally Horton Jackson**. There is no information on his early life. Immediately after his father's death, the family began to split up. A few had already left Sidney, IA for other states. **Lee** moved to Kansas, and eventually bought a farm near Lakin, KS, in the far southwest corner of the state. It was ranching country and the advent of 1930 dust bowl broke the farmers. **Mrs. Lois Hays** remembers seeing farm houses covered almost to the roof tops with fine dust. It sifted through the tightly taped windows of her Grandmother **Phinney's** house in Grade City.

Lee was married three times. He had one son born in 1888 by his first wife. His wife must have died at child birth or shortly after because he married **Hester Rachel Husbands** about 1890. **Lee** died in 1929 and is buried beside his second wife **Hester** in Lakin, KS. They were the parents of six known children:

1. **Oakley Jackson** was born ca 1888, the only child by **Lee** and his first wife. **Oakley** married about

- 1912, and made his home in White Sulpher Springs, MT.
- 2. **Chester Wells Jackson** was born ca 1892 in Iowa. See account.
- 3. **Walter Jackson** was born Sept. 25, 1894 in Sidney, IA and died in Sidney Nov. 18, 1973. He married **Hazel Thatcher** Dec. 26, 1916. She died in 1924, they had three children:
 - a. **Leeman Jackson**
 - b. **Layton Jackson**
 - c. **Delores Jackson** married **Driever** of Seattle WA.
- 4. **Louva Jackson** was born in 1900. She married **Ernest Kroenig** in Lakin, KS. She died with cardiac problems in Kansas in 1949. They had no children.
- 5. **Mayme Jackson**, married **William Orf**, from Pierceville, KS. They had three children last known to be living in Miami, AZ.
- 6. **Minnie Jackson**, married **Madison** and they were living in Corvallis, OR in 1973.
- 7. **Geraldine Jackson**, nothing is known on **Geraldine** except that she was mentioned in the will of **Walter** as being a sister. She may have died young.

Chester Wells Jackson (Alonzo, John, William, Samuel Jackson)

Chester was born ca 1892 in Sidney, Freemont Co, IA, the son of **Alonzo Lee and Hester Rachel Husbands Jackson**. He went with his parents when they moved to Kansas. He married **Grace Irene Phinney** in Garden City, KS. **Grace** was born Dec. 25, 1898, the daughter of **Fred Philander Phinney**. They lived in Lakin, KS until 1928. They moved to Topeka, KS in 1928 where **Chester** worked as a mechanic, and took flying lessons. His dream was to become a pilot, but the following year they moved to Wichita, KS, where he remained until 1946, then moved to Denver, CO. He bought a house in Arvada, CO, a suburb of Denver, and after the war he and his son **Robert** began to build and remodel houses. There was nothing mechanically that he could not do. He continued in this field until he became ill with heart and circulatory problems. He died in 1964 after several years of heart problems. They were the parents of three children:

- 1. **Robert Jackson** was born in Jan. 1920. He is living with his wife **Mary**, and children in Wheatridge, CO.
 - a. **Katheryn Jackson**
 - b. **Fred Jackson**
- 2. **Lois Jackson** was born May 24 1923. She married **Garner Duke Hays** Mar. 22, 1944. **Garner** was born Jan. 2, 1918 in Indiana. They have two children:
 - a. **Jeffrey Garner Hays** was born Nov. 25, 1945. His first marriage was to **Charlotte Runke** and they had one son, **Jeffrey Jr.** born in 1966. His second marriage was to **Maureen Sexton** July 20, 1985.
 - b. **Martin Todd Hays** was born July 11, 1952. He married **Angelin Cabace** Sept. 20, 1976.
- 3. **Beth Jackson**, born in 1928, married **Herbert Crary**, a Doctor of Chemistry, and at one time he worked in the space program. They make their home in Boulder, CO. They were the parents of three daughters:
 - a. **Susan Crary**, born ca 1950
 - b. **Nancy Crary**, born ca 1955
 - c. **Anne Crary**, born ca 1959

Newel Jackson (William, Samuel Jackson)

Newel was born and raised in Surry Co, NC, around 1802-03, the son of **William and Mary Jeasup Jackson**. He married **Miss Sarah Martin** Aug. 23, 1832. He was married for only fourteen months when he died on Oct. 28, 1833. He left a four month old daughter, **Martha Jackson**.

(Editor's note: **Newel** was the marriage bondsman of **Ruel Jackson** and **Susannah Whitlock's** marriage in 1820 in North Carolina.)

Newel died in 1833 and his brother **Jason** died in 1835. Little information has been found on these two boys. The caused of their death is unknown but they died relatively young so may have had an accident, or maybe tuberculosis. In **Newel's** father **William's** will, he left "to **Martha Jackson Mathews**, daughter of my son **Newel Jackson**, a Bed and furniture."

Sarah (Sally) Martin, wife of **Newel** was born Feb. 11, 1810 in Guilford Co, NC .the second child of

Alexander Martin and Abigail Garrett. The "*Garrett Family History*" states that after Newel's death. Sarah married **Wilson Deatherage** July 23, 1839. **Wilson** died in Buchanan Co, MO Oct. 11, 1857, where they had settled the previous year. They were the parents of seven children.

A list of Sarah (Sally) Martin's children by both husbands:

1. **Martha Jackson**
2. **Alfred M. Deatherage**, married **Martha Base Abbott**
3. **Elizabeth Deatherage**, married **William Belton**
4. **Achilles Deatherage**, married **Missouri A. Baker**
5. **Abigail H. Deatherage**, married **Isaac R. Farris**
6. **Joseph R. Deatherage**, married, **Martha J. Baker**
7. **William A. Deatherage**, married **Mary E. Coghill**
8. **Mary E. Deatherage**, born in 1851, died in 1857

Sarah Martin's mother was **Abigail Garrett**, the daughter. of **Welcome Garrett** and **Phoebe Ann Sumner**. **Phoebe** was the daughter of **Robert** and **Phoebe Beals**. **Sarah's** father was **Alexander Martin**. He moved in with **Sarah** in Buchanan, MO in his old age and died Feb. 27, 1872 at the age of 90.

Martha Jackson (Newel, William, Samuel Jackson)

Martha was born June 23, 1833 in Surry Co, NC, the daughter of **Newel** and **Sarah Martin Jackson**. She was only four months old when her father died. **Martha** married **Jackson Mathews (Mathess?)** Oct. 26, 1850. **Jackson Mathews** was born Aug. 15, 1810. (Since his name was **Jackson**, he could have been **Martha's** cousin.) They were the parents of seven children:

1. **Mary Jane Mathews** was born Oct. 23, 1852, and married **Robert S. Turpin** Oct. 30, 1872. **Robert** was born Dec. 4, 1848. They lived in Spray, Rockingham Co, NC. They were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Martha E. Turpin**, born Aug. 17, 1873
 - b. **Sarah E. Turpin**, born May 2, 1874-75
 - c. **Susan E. Turpin**, born Mar. 22, 1876
 - d. **Charles D. Turpin**, born Jan. 14, 1878, died Nov. 6, 1880
 - e. **Lucy B. Turpin**, born Feb. 20 1880
 - f. **John R. Turpin**, born Feb. 10, 1882
 - g. **Oliver H. Turpin**, born Dec. 28, 1883
2. **Newel Jackson Mathews** was born Nov. 18, 1853. He was a Missionary Baptist preacher. He married **Ruth A. Nunn** Apr. 30, 1876. They lived in Stokes Co, NC and were the parents of eight children:
 - a. **Sarah A. Mathews**, born Feb. 20, 1877
 - b. **Rose Emma Mathews**, born July 20, 1879
 - c. **Ida Alice Mathews**, born May 1, 1882
 - d. **Mary J. Mathews**, born Sept. 23, 1884
 - e. **William C Mathews**
 - f. **May Mathews**
 - g. **Royal J. Mathews**
 - h. **Alvah Mathews**
3. **William Columbus Mathews** was born Feb. 11, 1855. He married **Sarah Lucinda Venum** and lived in Round Peak, Surry Co, NC. They were the parents of five children:
 - a. **John J. Mathews** was born Aug. 10, 1878, married **Dora Snow** June 30, 1901. **Dora** was born July 30, 1884 in Surry Co, NC, the daughter of **Abner** and **Rose E. Snow**. They were the parents of six children:
 - 1) **Roxie Alice Mathews**, born Sept. 20, 1902
 - 2) **Aloys Mathews**, born Apr. 13, 1906
 - b. **Lillie Mathews** was born Mar. 8, 1881 and died Feb. 19, 1904. She married **Newel Lowe** Dec. 13, 1900.
 - c. **Millie M. Mathews** was born Jan. 8, 1884. She married **Sanford Mays** Sept. 3, 1905. Their known child was:

- 162
- 1) **Tressie Mays**, born June 10, 1906
 - d. **Bertha M. Mathews** was born Nov. 9, 1886 and died Jan. 18, 1887.
 - e. **Susan M. Mathews** was born Nov. 4, 1887 and married **Lloyd Lowe** Dec. 3, 1904. They were the parents of three children:
 - 1) **Lillie Lowe**, born July 6, 1905
 - 2) **William Lowe**, born Nov. 26, 1906
 - 3) **Eddie S. Lowe**, born Apr. 30, 1908
 - f. **Pearl M. Mathews**, born Feb. 7, 1908 and died May 24, (1912?).
 4. **Sarah M. Mathews**, born Jan. 27, 1858
 5. **Laura A. Mathews**, born Feb. 18, 1862
 6. **Ruth P. Mathews**, born Mar. 5, 1865, died July 10, 1882
 7. **Ulysses G. Mathews**, born July 5, 1869

Note: There is some question as to the true spelling of the name as it is spelled many ways: **Mathess Mathews, Mathes and Matthews.** **Newel Jackson Mathews** wrote his name "**Mathews**".

CHAPTER 10

AMER JACKSON

Youngest son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankenhorn**
Born, June 9, 1769 in Rowan Co. NC

Died Apr. 1843 in Stokes Co, NC

First Marriage was to **Violette Forkner**, date unknown

Second marriage to **Elizabeth Shippley**, date unknown

Amer Jackson (Samuel Jackson and Catherine Plankinhorn)

Amer Jackson was born June 9, 1769 in Rowan Co, NC. He was the youngest child of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankinhorn Jackson**, natives of PA. His parents moved to Surry Co, NC when he was a small boy, settling on Tom's Creek. **Amer** grew up on his father's farm in the Westfield area. He married, and lived in this area the remainder of his life.

When Surry Co. was divided into Stokes and Surry Counties, **Amer's** land was in Stokes Co. He died in Stokes Co. in 1843 and his will was probated in Sept. of 1843. It is listed in the Stokes' Co. Will Book 7, page 259.

Amer was married at least twice. It is thought that he may have had a third marriage because the ages of his children are quite far apart. His first marriage was to **Violette (Violet) Forkner**. He was married to **Elizabeth Shippley** when he died in 1843. His first eight children were born between 1798 and 1810, then there was a span of ten years before three more children were born. His last six were by his wife **Elizabeth Shippley**. In all, **Amer** named fifteen children in his will. The 1850 Census shows **Elizabeth** with five children at home, the youngest son had died soon after the death of **Amer**. If the three children born 1820-28 were the children of **Elizabeth**, they had left home before 1850 and all of the descendants of **Amer** that I have contacted say that **Elizabeth** had only the Six children. So there may have been a marriage between **Violet** and **Elizabeth**.

Violette Forkner Jackson, wife of **Amer**, was the daughter of **William Forkner**. The dates of her birth, death, and her marriage to **Amer Jackson** are not known. See the account on **William Forkner**.

Elizabeth Shippley, the last wife of **Amer**, was living with her three unmarried daughters in 1860, and had moved in with her daughter **Leathy Ann Pearce** in 1870. They were living in the home of **Presley**

Pearce. Presley may have been a son of **Leathy's Elizabeth** must have died after 1870 and before 1880 as she was not mentioned in the 1880 census.

An article was written on Hickory Co, MO, about **Amer Jackson**, the son of **Iredell Jackson**. (**Iredell** was the second son of **Amer**.) This states that the son was named after his grandfather **Amer Jackson**. This article states that **Amer's** grandfather was named **Thomas Jackson**. We know that his grandfather's name was **Amer**, (unless he was named **Amer Thomas Jackson**) because we know names of all of **Samuel** and **Catherine Jackson's** children.

The following is a list of the children of **Amer Jackson**, taken from his Will.

1. **Susannah (Susan) Jackson** was born in 1798, in Surry Co, NC and married **James Gordon** Sept. 16, 1824. See account.
2. **Ruel (Rial) Jackson** born in 1800 in Surry Co, NC and married **Susannah Whitlock** Jan. 31, 1826. See account.
3. **Iredell Jackson** was born in 1802 in Surry Co, NC and married **Elizabeth Whitlock** May 30, 1831. See account.
4. **William Jackson** was born in 1804 in Surry Co, NC, and married **Celia Gordon** Dec. 13, 1834. See account.
5. **Armstead Jackson** was born in 1805 in Stokes Co, NC, and married **Phoebe Poke** May 10, 1829. See account.
6. **Louisa (Eliza) Jackson** was born in 1807 in Stokes Co. NC, and married **Allen Hickland** June 23, 1835. See account.
7. **Lockey Jackson** was born in 1809 in Stokes Co, NC, and married **Aaron B. Tilley** Aug. 29, 1829. See account.
8. **John Jackson** was born ca 1820, and married **Elizabeth Hollingsworth** Oct. 30, 1849. See account.
9. **Allison Jackson** was born ca 1825 in Stokes Co, NC, and married **Sarah Thrower** Dec. 26, 1853. See account.
10. **Samuel Jackson** was born Co 1829, in Stokes Co, NC. There is no information on this **Samuel**.
11. **Leathy Ann Jackson** was born ca 1831, and married **George Pearce**.
12. **Catherine "Kitty" Jackson** was born ca 1833. She never married.
13. **Mary Jackson** was born ca 1835 and never married.
14. **Camellia Jackson** was born ca 1840 and never married.
15. **Jacob Jackson** was born in 1842, and married **Emily Newman Rotenberry** Dec. 25, 1861. See account.

"The Last Will and Testament of Amer Jackson":

In the name of God Amen:
I **Amer Jackson** of the County of Stokes and State of North Carolina being of sound mind and memory but considering the uncertainty of earthly existence do make and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form following.

First: That my executor hereinafter named shall provide for my body a decent burial suitable to the wishes of my friends and relatives: pay all my funeral expenses together with my just debts howsoever and whomsoever owing out of the moneys that may first come into his hands as a part of parcel of my estate.

I give and devise to my beloved wife **Elizabeth** all the tract of land on which I now live during her natural life or widowhood also six head of cattle of her choice, two head of horses, one named "**Nack**" now seven years old, the other a colt now one year old, which colt I devise to my son **Allison** after he becomes full twenty-one years old.

I also bequeath to my beloved wife one yoke of steer, ten head of hogs of her choice, all my household furniture to have and to hold said property and dispose of the same as she thinks proper (the above named colt excepted).

Reid

I bequeath to my son **Reid** one tract of land lying in the County of Surry called the Burch tract containing one hundred and sixty acres be the same more or less, joining the lands that he now lives on together with the sum of ten dollars.

I bequeath to my non **Iredell** one dollar.

I bequeath to my son **John** one tract of land lying in the county of Surry on which he now lives to be laid out by meters and bounds on the west end of said tract of land beginning at a spring near the race tract running north and south as far as said tract of land extends and containing the number of acres west of said line.

I Bequeath to my son **William** one dollar.

I bequeath to my son **Armstead** five dollars.

I bequeath to my daughter **Luckey (Susan)**, wife of **James Gordon** one hundred dollars.

I bequeath to my daughter **Lockey**, wife of **Aaron Tilley** fifty dollars.

I bequeath to my daughter **Louisa**, wife of **Allen Hicklin** fifty dollars.

I bequeath to my son **Allison** my **Beasley** tract of land lying in this county on the Meadow Branch together with the lot I bought of **Whitlock**, joining thereto my **Vought** tract of fifty acres not joining thereto. Also the sum of one hundred dollars.

I bequeath to my son **Samuel** the tract of land on which I now live, after the death of my wife or at the expiration of her widowhood, consisting of some three or four different tracts of land all joining.

I bequeath to my son **Jacob** my mill tract of land lying in the county of Surry together with the mill and improvements belonging thereto, to be kept in repair by my executor out of any money, that may come into his hands belonging to my estate and the profits thereof to go to use of my wife and youngest children untill my said son **Jacob** arrives to the age of twenty-one years.

I bequeath to my youngest son **Jacob** the east end of the tract of land lying in the county of Surry off of which my son **John** is to have his land containing all the tract of the line to be run laying of my son **John's** tract.

I bequeath to my loving wife all the grain and provisions that may be on the tract of land on which I now live at my death. Also the profits of all the land bequeathed to my children yet under the age of twenty-one until they arrive at the age of twenty-one years to have and dispose of as she may think proper.

My will and desire is, that all the residue of my estate shall be sold and the debts owing to me all collected and if there should be any surplus over and above the payment of debts, expenses and legacies, that said surplus shall be equally divided between my four daughters, **Lethy Ann, City, Mary and Cammilly**, share and share alike. (**Catherine's** nickname was "**City**" or "**Kitty**").

And Lastly, I do hereby constitute and appoint my trusty friend and son in law **James Gordon** my lawful executor to all intents and purposes to execute this my last will and testament according to the true intent and meaning of the same, hereby revoking and declaring utterly void all other wills and testament by me heretofore made.

In witness hereof I the said **Amer Jackson** do hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of April AD. 1843.

Amer Jackson

Signed, sealed, published and declared in the presents of us, **E. W. Carson and Reuben Vaughn**,

Samuel Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Samuel was born ca, 1830 in Stokes Co, NC, the son of **Amer Jackson**. His father **Amer** willed **Samuel** "the tract of land on which I now live, after the death of my wife, or at the expiration of her widowhood, consisting of some three or four different tracts all joining". It is not known if **Samuel** was the son of **Amer** by his first wife **Violette Forkner**, or his second wife **Elizabeth Shippley**, as the date of **Violette's** death is not known. His first known child by his second wife **Elizabeth** was born ca 1831. So if **Violette** was **Samuel's** mother, she could have died at his birth and **Amer** left with a house full of children and could have married soon after her death. No further information is known on **Samuel**.

Amer Jackson and Elizabeth Shippley

Amer Jackson married **Elizabeth Shippley** prior to 1831. The 1850 census shows that **Elizabeth** was a widow and gives her age as 40, so she was born ca 1810. **Amer Jackson** was born in 1769, that would make him some 40 years older than **Elizabeth**. One of his great grand sons told me that after the death of **Amer's** first wife, he went to Virginia and married a young girl and raised another family.

The five known children of **Amer** and **Elizabeth** were:

1. **Leathy Ann Jackson** was born ca 1831 and married **George Pearce**. They may not have had any children. In her will, probated Dec. 29, 1914, **Leathy Ann**, (book 7, page 40) she gave to her beloved friend **Bob Dick Jackson** all of her property, all of her money, and all of her personal property. She also appoints her trusty friend **Bob Dick Jackson** her lawful Executor. This **Bob Dick** was probably one of her nephews.
2. **Katherine Jackson** was called "City" or "Kitty". She was born in 1833 and was never married. She, with her two sisters, **Mary** and **Camillia** maintained a home and all three lived together. In 1900, **Thompson Jackson**, their nephew and son of their brother **Jacob**, was living with them.
3. **Mary Jackson** was born in 1835 and never married. She lived with her sisters.
4. **Camellia Jackson** was born 1840 and never married. She lived with her sisters.
5. **Jacob Jackson** was born 1842. See account.

Violet Forkner (Wife of Amer Jackson)

Violet was the daughter of **William Forkner Jr.** and his wife **Susannah Wells**. The date of her birth or marriage is not known. Their first child was born in 1798. They could have married, 1796-97. An article written in the "*Surry County Heritage Book on the Forkner Family*", by **Roberta Issac**.

"**William Forkner** lived in England prior to 1630, he was a draper (merchant) by trade. He married **Elizabeth Filmer**, a young lady from a wealthy and titled family. Her father was **Sir Edward Filmer**.

Their son **John Forkner** brought his wife, and their sons, **Thomas, Francis, and John Jr.** to America. They came on the ship "*Agreement*". They brought two servants with them. He paid for the passage with three hundred pounds of tobacco, from his family estate. The year of their arrival was 1665, in 1667, **John's** mother **Elizabeth Filmer Forkner** came to reside with her son **John** and his family in Kent Co, MD. **John's** wife was named **Elizabeth**.

We trace our family through **John Jr.** who married **Sarah Ford**. He died in 1730 leaving two young sons, **William** and **Emmanuel**. **Emmanuel Forkner** moved his family to Warren Co, NC, where he owned a large amount of land."

William Forkner seems to have been quite a traveler, from evidence found he seems to have been a trader as well as an Indian fighter. His name is on **Capt. Lockridge's** muster roll. His company left Fort Lewis and went through the mountains to Point Pleasant, the great Indian defeat.

William is also listed in several county court records of Augusta Co, VA. He lived for some time at Fort Lewis. He also owned land on the Slate River in Virginia. In the late 1760's, **William Sr.** and **William Jr.** are listed in Rowan Co, NC. They are both found on the Surry Co Tax Roll of 1771.

The last known information on **William Sr.** is that he lived in Patrick Co, VA, on Fall Creek near

Crater's Mill. He furnished supplies to the Patriot Army during the Revolutionary War. In 1794 he deeded his land to a son with the notation "due to moving", where he moved to is unknown. He left behind several children that remained in Patrick Co, VA, and Surry Co, NC. The children were, **William Jr. Lewis, Joseph, Henry, Jonas, John, Thomas, and Winnie Hawks.**

Only a limited amount of information is known on four of his sons. **Lewis Forkner** was a Baptist minister, he helped establish the First Baptist Church in the "Hollows" before moving to Ky.

Joseph Forkner moved his family to Tennessee. He was the forefather of the writer, **William Faulkner.**

William Forkner Jr. settled on Forkners Creek, in Surry Co, NC. He married **Susannah Wells.** He, like his father, was a trader. He built his house on a circular hill, the chimney was made from stone with the date 1786-1796, cut into it. **William** owned a very large amount of land. He and **Susannah** were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Pleasant Forkner**, moved to Alabama.
2. **Lewis Forkner**, moved to Indiana. He was in the War of 1812.
3. **Isaac Forkner**, moved to Indiana. He was in the War of 1812.
4. **Martin Forkner**, fought in the War of 1812. It is believed he may have died during the war.
5. **Samuel Forkner**, moved to Missouri, and then to California
6. **Micajah Forkner**, moved to Missouri
7. **Mary Forkner**, moved to Tennessee
8. **Lucy Forkner** married **Burrell Badget** and they moved to Knox Co, TN.
9. **William Forkner Jr.** died young and was unmarried.
10. **James Forkner** stayed and cared for his mother who lived until 1848. He married **Millie Harris.** He died in 1858.
11. **Violette (Violet) Forkner**, married **Amer Jackson.** They remained in the area.

Susannah (Susan) Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Susannah was born in 1798 in Stokes Co, NC, the daughter of **Amer and Violet Forkner Jackson.** She grew up in Stokes Co. and married **James Gordon** there on Sept. 16, 1824.

James was the son of **John Gordon and Barzilla Martin Gordon.** **John Gordon** was born in 1772 in Albermarle Co, VA. He was the son of **Thomas and Sarah Flynn Gordon.** **James** was born Mar. 27, 1809 and died Feb. 7, 1868. He was a Justice of the Peace in Stokes Co, and he was a school Committeeman in 1842.

If the dates of the births and marriage of **Susannah** and **James** are correct, he would have been only 15 years and six months old when he and **Susannah** were married, and she was twenty-six years old, making her eleven years older than **James.** **Susannah** and **James** were the parents of seven sons:

1. **James Allen**, born ca 1827. See account
2. **Jefferson Madison Gordon** married **Martha Ebert**, a sister to his brothers wife **Sarah.** They were the daughters of **Christian and Anna Tuttle Exert.** The names of any children are unknown.
3. **William Martin Gordon** married **Jane Hill**, the daughter of **Charlie Hill.**
4. **James Dalton Gordon** married **Martha Eaton.**
5. **Samuel Preston Gordon** See account
6. **Granville Craford Gordon** married **Mary Eaton.**
7. **Dr. Fancey Gordon** married **Alice Cook.**

Jessie Allen Gordon (Susannah, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Jessie was born in Stokes Co, ca 1827, the oldest son of **James and Susannah Jackson Gordon.** He married **Sarah Ebbert (Ebert)** on Dec. 12, 1848. **Sarah Ebbert** was the daughter of **Christian and Anna Tuttle Ebbert.** **Anna** was the daughter of **John and Anna Barbara Frye Tuttle.**

Jessie and **Sarah** chose their home site on a small stream that runs behind the Primitive Baptist Church called "Gleddens Creek". They are buried about a mile from their home in the Old Gordon Gravyard, that is now owned by **Lester and Woodrow Owen.**

Jessie and Sarah Gordon were the parents of five children:

1. **William Yancey Gordon** was married twice, first to **Mary "Maggie" Elizabeth Gibson**, the daughter of **Martin and Elizabeth Gentry Gibson**. **Maggie** died June 5, 1914. **William's** second marriage was to **Mrs. Rosa Allen Tuttle Ferguson**. His children by **Maggie Gibson** were:
 - a. **Salathiel Fountain Gordon** was born Sept. 30, 1885 and died Mar. 23, 1960. He married **Bertha Linville** Mar. 10, 1917.
 - b. **Sarah Elizabeth Gordon** was born June 22, 1887 and died Aug. 29, 1973. She married **Charles Hampton Boyles** Dec. 27, 1908. They were the parents of six children:
 - 1) **Wilma Agnes Boyles**, married **Hunter Eugene Setliff**
 - 2) **Ellah Hampton Boyles**, died young
 - 3) **Charles Hampton Boyles Jr.**, married **Catherine Bowman**.
 - 4) **Ottis Alston Boyles** was first married to **Hontus Belton** and second to **Dorothy Morris**.
 - 5) **Mattie Ruknell Boyles**, married **John Dalton**.
 - 6) **Clara Opelia Boyles**, married **Glenn Watson**.
 - c. **Ivy William Gordon** was born June 21, 1888, and died Oct. 20, 1965. He married **Carrie Elizabeth Johnson** on Apr. 16, 1913.
 - d. **Mary Edna Gordon**, married **William Walter (Bud) Boyles**.
 - e. **Lilly Sylvester Gordon**, married **Silas Augburn Hicks**.
 - f. **Minnie Ella Gordon** was born Aug. 13, 1893 and died Dec. 8, 1954. She married **John Wesley Petree**.
 - g. **Harriet Gertrude Gordon**, married **George Willis Nance**.
 - h. **Eliza Emma Gordon**, married **Robah N. Browder**
 - i. **Blannie Olivea Gordon**, married **William Fred Johnson**.
2. **Laura Isabell Gordon**, known as "**Aunt Dump**", was born in 1859 in Stokes Co, NC and died in 1944. She married **John Ellis Smith** and was his second wife. **John** was born in 1856, and died in 1926, the son of **Amos Ellis and Tabitha Pulliam Smith**. **Amos** was school committeeman from 1877 until 1885. **John's** first wife was **Harriet Jane Tillotson** who died Aug. 12, 1885. They were the parents of two children:
 - a. **Bonnie Smith**, married **Hester Bennett**
 - b. **Ella Smith**, married **James Southern**.

John and **Laura** lived and farmed on the southeast side of Saura Mountains near King. Both are buried at Mount Olive Baptist Church. They were the parents of six children:

 - c. **Vick Smith**, married **John Gibson**
 - d. **Ace Smith**, married **Mary Gibson** (sister of **John Gibson**).
 - e. **James Marshall Smith** was born Apr. 20, 1887 and died Feb, 1969. He married **Effie Florence Boyles** on Nov. 18, 1908. **Effie** was born Feb. 17, 1889 and died June 1974. She was the daughter of **Dr. Franklin and Felitia Annette Wall Boyles**. **James** and **Effie** were the parents of six children:
 - 1) **Herman Hampton Smith** was born Sept. 16, 1909. He married **Mary Lucille Meadows** on Oct. 31, 1931.
 - 2) **Opal Gertrude Smith** was born May 13, 1911. She married **Holt Hunter Stone** Dec. 8, 1934
 - 3) **Ellis Franklin Smith** was born May 13, 1913 and died Oct. 13, 1959. He married **Mary Mozelle Boyles** Dec. 21, 1935.
 - 4) **Bernice Rhemull Smith** was born Feb. 14, 1915 and married **Basil Fred Boyles** Mar. 19, 1938.
 - 5) **Effie Maurcen Smith**, born Nov. 11, 1922, married **Millard Earlie Boyles** Sept. 15, 1946.
 - 6) **Estell Smith**, died young.
3. **Eliza Ann Gordon**, daughter of **Jesse and Sarah Gordon**, married **Ivy B. Gentry** Dec. 31, 1869. **Ivy** was born Feb. 13, 1848, the son of **Ira E. and Elizabeth Vaughn Gentry**. **Ivy** and **Eliza** lived on the Little Yadkin Creek, near Mount Olive Church. **Ivy** bought part of his father's farm, where he and **Eliza** remained the rest of their lives.

The county was desperate from a lack of salt in the spring of 1864 and Ivy volunteered to drive a team and wagon to the western part of Virginia, and brought back a load. This was an extremely dangerous mission and a great adventure, as it was mostly through enemy territory. On another occasion, he was plowing when a group of soldiers from Stoneman's Raiders came upon him. They took his horse, but were kind enough to leave the plow and harness behind. The horse happened to be "a hard rider" so they left him at an nearby neighbor. Eliza and Ivy were the parents of seven children:

- a. **Ella Gentry** was born Feb. 9, 1871 and married **Gaston A Carroll**. She lived to be 104 years old.
 - b. **Lilly Gentry** was born Feb., 9, 1874 and never married.
 - c. **Oscar T. Gentry** was born Dec. 20, 1877. He married **Carrie Bennett**, the daughter of **Pinkney O. and Malvin King Bennett**. They were the parents of four children:
 - 1) **Robah Gentry** married **Emma Warner**.
 - 2) **Irene Gentry**, married **Kenneth Smith**.
 - 3) **Maude Gentry**, never married.
 - 4) **Mae Gentry** married **Zelma Mabe** and died in 1926.
 - d. **Daisy G. Gentry** was born Aug. 10, 1880 and never married. She lived to celebrate her 100th birthday.
 - e. **Effie O. Gentry** was born Mar. 4, 1889. She married **B. C. Smith**, the son of **Joel and Elizabeth Gordon Smith**. He died in 1931 and his wife died in 1940. They had two children a boy and a girl that died in infancy.
4. **Elizabeth Oliva Gordon**, called "**Bet**", married **Joseph Smith**. They were the parents of five children:
- a. **Mandy Smith**, married **Ellis Hooker**
 - b. **Vironie Smith**, married **Ola Fulk**,
 - c. **John Gid Smith**, married **Mary Edwards**
 - d. **William Anderson Smith**, married **Annie Venable**
 - e. **Bird Smith** married **Effie Gentry**.
- 5. **John Wesley Gordon**, married **Alma Scott**. No further information.
 - 6. **Gid Gordon** never married, no further information
 - 7. **Hildry Gordon** died young.
 - 8. **Mamie Gordon** never married
 - 9. **Lilly Gordon**, married **Liv Boyles**
 - 10. **Clemie Gordon**, married **Rufus Smith**.

Samuel Preston Gordon (Susannah, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Samuel was the fifth son of **James and Susannah Jackson Gordon**. He married **Barbara Elizabeth Tuttle**. They were the parents of ten children, but the name of only one son is known:

- 1. **Silas Martin Gordon** was born July 11, 1863, near Pinnacle, NC. He married **Nancy Elizabeth "Bettie" Stone** Apr. 8, 1888. They were married in the morning and ate their wedding dinner in their own log cabin, after she cooked it over on open fire.

Silas doctored cows, far and wide for over 40 years, until around the age of 77 years. He was County Commissioner for four years, and postmaster at the Delk Post Office for eight years. He was instrumental in helping to establish the Bank at Pilot Mountain in 1914, and served on its board of directors until his death.

Bettie died Feb. 25, 1947 at the age of 85. **Silas** lived alone with his unmarried son **Herbert** and died Oct. 3, 1965, at the age of 102. They had 3 children:

- a. **Dallas Everett Gordon**, married **Ada Mae Mitchell** Dec. 25, 1910. Their were the parents of three children:
 - 1) **Ruth Etts Gordon**
 - 2) **Loman Alonza Gordon**
 - 3) **Kenneth Mitchell Gordon**,
- b. **Herbert Floyd Gordon**, never married
- c. **Robert E. Gordon** was in World War I. He married **Minnie Orela Boyles** May 11,

1921. She was a teacher, they had seven children:

- 1) **Rester Gordon**, married **June Prather**
- 2) **Vance Wall Gordon**, married **Mickey Ann Johnson**
- 3) **Bonnie Belle Gordon**, married **Moses Cain**
- 4) **Jacqueline Gordon**, married **Elijah R. Sams Jr.**
- 5) **Robert Eugene Gordon**, married **Betty Lou Boyles**
- 6) **Helen Sue Gordon**, married **Dr. John Avery Kirst**
- 7) **Nancy Annette Gordon**, married **Robert Leverne Poore**

Information on the family of **James and Susannah Gordon**, was from:

- * *"The Stokes County Heritage"*, and
- * research done on the family of **Amer Jackson**, father of **Susannah**.

Ruel Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Ruel was born in 1800 in Surry Co, NC, the eldest son of **Amer and Violette (Violet) Forkner Jackson**. He grew up on his father's farm in Surry and Stokes Counties, and remained in the area for over fifty years. His father had willed one hundred and sixty acres, known as the "Burch Tract", and land that joined the land that he was living on, together with ten dollars.

Ruel married **Susannah Whitlock** Jan. 31, 1826 in Surry Co, NC. **Susannah** was born in 1804 in Virginia. The names of her parents are unknown, but it is likely that she was a sister to **Elizabeth Whitlock** who married **Ruel's** brother **Iredell**. **Elizabeth's** father was **Thomas Whitlock**. **Ruel's** first cousin, **Newel Jackson** was a witness to the wedding, and co-signed their marriage bond.

Ruel moved his family to Hickory Co, Missouri when he was in his early fifties. He died there in 1863. Very little information is known on the family of **Ruel's**.

(Editor's note: Little was known by **Lucille Vernon** at this time, but a great deal of information has been gathered by the editor [**Robert Jackson**], and will be made available as soon as organized into a reasonably readable manuscript.) - *not available 04/98.*

Of the other men named **Jackson** living in Hickory Co, MO at the time were **William** and **Newel**.

(Editor's note: The following sentence is to be deleted! (**Lucille**) have been unable to place these men to the line of **Samuel Jackson**. **Newel Jackson** may be connected to the family, but he would not be the same **Newel** who had been a witness to **Ruel's** wedding, because that **Newel** died in 1833.

The 1850 census of Surry Co, NC gave **Ruel's** his age as fifty years, and names eleven children, all born in Surry Co, NC.

- 1. **Nancy Jackson**, born In 1827
- 2. **Amer Jackson**, born in 1830 → *our line*
- 3. **Margaret Jackson**, born in 1830, may have been a twin.
- 4. **John Jackson**, born in 1832
- 5. **Louisa Jackson**, born in 1835
- 6. **James Jackson**, born In 1837
- 7. **Martin Jackson**, born In 1838
- 8. **William Jackson**, born in 1840
- 9. **Charles Jackson**, born In 1841
- 10. **Mary Ann Jackson**, born in 1846
- 11. **Susannah Jackson**, born in 1848

John W. Tilley age 4 months was living in their household in 1850. Their neighbors were **Thomas Dick** and **Winston Fulton**.

Iredell Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Iredell the second son of **Amer and Violet Forkner Jackson**, was born in Surry Co, NC. The 1850 Census of Surry Co gave his age as 45 which would put his birth date in 1805. The 1860 census of Buchanan Co. MO gave his age as 49 which puts his birthdate in 1811. To add to the confusion, an article on him in Buchanan said that he died in 1861 at the age of 63, which puts his birthdate in 1798.

Since his brother **Ruel** was born in 1800 we can assume that **Iredell** was born in 1802-03. He was left \$1 00 in his father's will. It appears that **Amer** had already given **Iredell** his share of his property. **Iredell** was living in the Mt. Airy District of Surry Co in 1850 with seven children.

From an article on the "*The History of Buchanan Co, Missouri*"

"**Iredell Jackson** moved his family to Buchanan Co, City of St. Louis, MO, in 1856. (He would have been around 58 years old at the time of the move.) While living in the Mt. Airy District of Surry Co, NC, he cultivated a large tract of land, owning many slaves, and raised immense crops of tobacco, corn, and cotton. He moved to St. Louis, MO buying a quarter section of land near Agency. There he devoted to stock raising in which industry he continued until his death in 1861, at the age of 63 years.

Iredell lived only about five years after his move to Missouri, and **Elizabeth** was not named on the 1860 census of Buchanan Co, so she also must have died right after the move.

Iredell was married on May 30, 1831 in Surry Co, NC to **Miss Elizabeth Whitlock**, the daughter of **Thomas Whitlock**. She may have been a sister to **Susannah Whitlock** who married **Iredell's** brother **Ruel Jackson**.

The only information known on any of their seven children was from an article written about Buchanan Co, about his son **Amer Jackson**. (Account is given of this **Amer**).

1. **Violette Jackson**, born in 1832, married **Hardin Granville Gordon** the son of **Thomas Gordon**, a twin brother to **William Gordon** who was the father of the **Celia Gordon** who married **William Jackson** a brother of **Iredell's**. See account on **Hardin Granville**.
2. **Charles Jackson** born Surry Co, in 1835
3. **Jacob Jackson** 1836
4. **Alexander Jackson** 1838
5. **Amor Jackson** 1840 See account.
6. **Thomas Jackson** 1842
7. **Lucy Jackson** 1844

Hardin Granville Gordon (Husband of **Violet Jackson**)

Hardin was born Aug. 10, 1820 in Surry Co, NC, the son of **Thomas Gordon Jr.** and **Sarah Creed**. He emigrated to Buchanan Co, MO in 1842. He was a stock raiser, farmer, and contractor. He died in Buchanan Co, MO in 1860. **Hardin** married **Miss Violet Jackson** in Buchanan, MO. She was born in Surry Co. NC in 1833 and came to Missouri with her parents, **Iredell Jackson** and **Elizabeth Whitlock** in 1856. She was a cousin of "**Stonewall Jackson**" (This has not been proven). She died Aug. 9, 1904 in St. Joseph, MO and is buried in Buchanan County, MO.

An article taken from "*The Gordon Family History*" states that **Hardin Granville** came to Missouri with his parents, **Thomas Jr.** and **Sarah Creed Gordon**. He learned the carpenter's trade and worked on the first Buchanan County Courthouse in Sparts, Center Township, which was then the County Seat. He later moved to St. Joseph, MO.

Hardin became quite well off, owning a large tract of land and raising fine horses, which he shipped to distant parts of the country. **Hardin** married **Miss Violet Jackson** in 1860. She was a lovely girl and very capable. Her daughter, **Mrs. Lucy Gordon Howard** has a bedspread which her mother made before she left North Carolina. It is a lovely woven spread beautifully made.

Hardin and Violet Jackson Gordon had four children, one daughter and three sons. All three of their sons were road construction contractors, and raisers of fine horses:

1. **Lucy Gordon** was born Oct. 27, 1861 in Buchanan Co, MO and died in St. Joseph, MO in 1944. She married **Isaac Henderson Howard** in 1902. **Isaac** was born in 1854, and died in St. Joseph, MO in 1934. They had no children. **Lucy** was known as the family historian. It was through **Lucy** that the history of **Thomas Gordon Sr.**, a Revolutionary Soldier, was handed down.

When Lucy was a child going to school at Saxton, she sat at her father's knee and listened to him tell her over and over about his grandfather being a soldier and how he was captured by the British. His hands tied together with green swithes. As the swithes dried they cut into his wrists and left scars that he carried to his grave. This made such an impression on her that she never forgot the things her father told her.

William Lee Gordon remembered the story that tells of one morning as the British soldiers were feeding their horses. **Thomas** begged them for a ear of corn. At last one of the young officers felt sorry and hid an ear of corn on **Thomas'** tied hands. **Thomas** went over to a log and laid the ear on it. Then holding it the best he could began to gnaw at it. About this time one of the prisoners heard the sound of horse hoofs and began hollering "the Americans are coming, the Americans are coming!" The British tried to get on their horses but were surrounded before they could get away. They asked the American prisoners what they thought should be done with the now British prisoners. The Americans said to send them home to their families.

2. **Andrew Lee Gordon** was born Sept. 3, 1864 and died May 27, 1932. He was born, lived and died in St. Joseph, MO. He married **Jennie Baldrige**, a widow. They had no children.
3. **Hardin Granville Gordon Jr.** was born May 27, 1867 and died Feb. 15, 1905. He lived in St. Joseph, MO. He married **Nellie Hollied**. They had two children:
 - a. **Hardin Granville Gordon III**, married Lena Alden. He was a Musician, an Actor, and lived at Excelsior Springs, MO.
 - b. **Mary Josephine Gordon**, married **Robert Kidwell**. They had one son: 1) **Robert Kidnell**,
4. **Murry Gordon** was born July 7, 1869 in Buchanan Co, MO, and died Feb. 16, 1906 in Roswell, NM. He never married.

Alexander Jackson (Iredell, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Alexander was born in Stokes Co, NC. The 1850 census gives his age as 12 years, which would make his birthdate in 1838, but the Buchanan, MO census of 1880 gives his age as 38, which puts his birthdate in 1842. He was the son of **Iredell Jackson** and **Elizabeth Whitlock**. His father, **Iredell** left Stokes Co, NC and moved to Buchanan Co, MO when **Alexander** was around 18 years old. The only information on **Alexander** was taken from the 1880 census of Washington Township, Buchanan Co, which names his wife as **Sarah**, age 28 years, born in Virginia, that her father was born in Virginia and her mother in North Carolina. Their names are unknown. **Iredell** was living near his brother **Amer Jackson** in 1880. Five children were listed, all born in Missouri:

1. **Iredell Jackson**, age 8, in school, (born ca 1872)
2. **Aana Jackson**, age 6, in school, (ca 1874)
3. **Essie Jackson**, age 4 (born ca 1876)
4. **Mary Jackson**, age 2 (born ca 1878)
5. **Edister?** (Male), age 1 (born ca 1879)

Amer Jackson (Iredell, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

The following was taken from "*The History of Buchanan County and St. Joseph, Missouri and Representative Citizens*", an article on **Amer Jackson**, (son of **Iredell**, and **Elizabeth Whitlock Jackson**, and the grandson of **Amer** and **Violette Forkner Jackson**):

"**Amer** was born Aug. 28, 1843 in the Mt. Airy district of Surry Co, NC, where he spent his early life. His father, **Iredell** moved his family to St. Joseph, Buchanan Co, MO, when he was around the age of 12. He lived on his father's farm until the death of his father in 1863. He then enlisted in Company I, 81st Regiment Enrolled Militia of Missouri as orderly sergeant and saw considerable service during the Civil War.

This war and its issues brought heavy financial loss on him, as the slaves he had brought from North Carolina became free. He then went into the freighting business between St. Joseph and Pike's Peak and continued in this profitable business for some three years. Upon his return to St. Joseph, he introduced an improved threshing machine in this section and operated it for some time

through the county and then embarked in a grocery business at Saxton.

He was made postmaster and railroad agent, and continued there for 13 years. In 1890 Mr. Jackson sold his property at Saxton, including his store and farm, the latter comprising 165 acres, and bought 200 acres near Easton. There he continued to raise grain and stock for some three years, then began the milling business. He operated a large flouring mill until 1896 and then retired from active labor. He then took residence in St. Joseph, where he had owned some 24 valuable city lots since 1895. His time was mainly occupied in looking after his various investments and in an enjoyment of the ease which years of business precluded.

In 1867, Mr. Jackson was married to Mary E. Jackson, a daughter of Alfred Jackson, of similar name but not known kindred. He has been one of the trustees and is a class leader in Ebenezer Church. Wherever he lived, he has filed township offices, serving faithfully on the School Board, and for 10 years was road overseer. Eight of their nine children grew to maturity."

They were the parents of nine Children:

1. **Laura Elizabeth Jackson** lived in St. Louis, MO
2. **Jacob Jackson** was born in 1868 and died in 1931. He married **Margaret A.** and they lived in St. Louis, MO. **Margaret** was born in 1870 and died in 1954.
3. **Robert L. Jackson** was born in 1870 and died in 1951. (Name of wife not given) They lived in St. Louis, MO.
 - a. **Everett L. Jackson** was born in 1900 and died Sept. 28, 1935, 35 years, 4 months, and 14 days old.
4. **Alexander H. Jackson** was born in 1874, died in 1920, and lived in St. Louis.
5. **Susan V. Jackson** married **Walter L. Lynch**. They lived in Kansas City, MO.
6. **Nellie M. Jackson** married **Harry Knowl** and lived in St. Joseph, Mo.
7. **Alfred Jackson** was born in 1880, died in 1905, and lived in St. Joseph, Mo.
8. **Arthur B. Jackson**, lived in Buffalo, NY.
9. Died young, name unknown.

Alfred Jackson

The name of **Alfred Jackson's** parents are unknown. **Alfred** was the father of **Mary E. Jackson** who married **Amer Jackson**, the son of **Iredell** and **Elizabeth Whitlock Jackson**.

The following article was written about **Alfred** in "*The History of Buchanan County, Missouri and Representative Citizens*", and does not name his parents.

"**Alfred Jackson**, the father of **Mrs. Amer Jackson**, was born in Kentucky. When but 11 years of age his father died and he made his way to Richmond, Ray Co, MO, where he entered the employ of a farmer, working one year at Manling Falls, and later in a tanyard. As soon as he was old enough, he worked as a farmhand, and at manhood first rented land and then bought a farm in Jackson County. Two years later he sold that property to advantage and moved to Rock House Prairie, in Agency Township, and bought a farm of 160 acres. In 1865 he moved to Nebraska City, NE, but six months later returned to Buchanan County and bought a farm in Center Township, on which he resided until his death in 1875, at the age of 63. In political faith he was a Democrat.

Alfred married **Jemima Tarwater**, of Richmond, Ray Co, MO, formerly of Tennessee. They were both of the Baptist Faith, and for many years he was a deacon in the church. The name of **Jackson** is thus a very familiar one in this part of Missouri and wherever found will be associated with men of proberty, integrity and good citizenship."

Alfred and **Jemima** were the parents of thirteen children, twelve of which grew to maturity:

1. **Samuel Jackson**, lived Trenmont Township
2. **William Jackson**
3. **Andrew Jackson**
4. **Joseph Jackson** lived Amity, MO.
5. **Thomas Jackson** lived Nebraska City, NE.

- 6. **George W. Jackson** lived Atchison Co.
- 7. **Levi Jackson** lived Durbin, MO.
- 8. **Chesley Jackson** lived Whitesville, Andrew Co, MO.
- 9. **Chesterfield Jackson**
- 10. **Tabor Jackson** lived Amity, MO.
- 11. **Charles Jackson** lived In Clinton Co.
- 12. Unknown
- 13. Unknown

William Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

William was born ca 1804 in Surry Co, NC. He grew up in Surry Co, and when Stokes Co was formed, their land was in the newly formed Stokes Co. He remained here the rest of his life, living in the Quaker Gap area. **Amer** gave him only \$1.00 in his will, so we can assume that he had already received his share of his fathers estate.

William married **Elizabeth Herrin Gordon** Dec. 13, 1834 in Surry Co. **Elizabeth** was the daughter of **William** and **Elizabeth Herrin Gordon**. The 1850 Census shows they were living in the Quaker Gap area near Mt. Airy, NC. Eight children were named in the 1850 census and the 1860 Census lists four more, making a total of twelve children.

William died in 1874, and his will was probated June of 1874 and is shown in "*Stokes County Wills*", Book 6, page 64. **Celia** died Dec. 11, 1876 at the age of 65.

The following article taken from "*The Stokes Co Heritage*" by **Jean Stone Hall** and **Jessie J. Stone**:
 "**Celia Gordon**, wife of **William**, was born in Surry Co, the daughter of **William Gordon**, he was born Nov. 16, 1779, the son of **Thomas** and **Sarah Flynn Gordon**, was known as "**Uncle Billy Gordon**". They resided about 2 1/2 miles west of Mt. Airy, on Steward's Creek.

One summer evening after dark, **Thomas** and **Sarah** were in the main house, and the children were in the kitchen bathing their feet before retiring. As the custom in those days the kitchen and dinning rooms were separate from the other part of house, sometimes called the "Big House". That evening, "**Father Thomas**" was resting on a "Tunnel Bed", that had been pulled from a larger bed, and "mother Sarah", was spooling a piece of cloth, as it was necessary in those days when the women spun and wove about all the cloth used to clothe the family, when a lightning bolt struck the "Big House", tearing a hole through the roof and instantly killing both.

When the storm was over and the children came to the "Big House", they found their parents lying dead. **Sarah** still had the thread clutched in her fingers and holding a pair of scissors around the handles of which she had been allowing the thread to pass to save her hand from its friction. They were buried in seperate coffins, but in the same grave on their farm. This farm later became the property of "**Eng and Chang Bunker**". The world famous "Siamese Twins".

William and **Celia** were the parents of the following children:

- 1. **Lucy J. Jackson** was born in 1835, married **Martin Hill**. She was left \$1.00 in her father's will. **William** had probably already given her, her share of his estate.
- 2. **Madison Jackson**. Born in 1838, The 1850 Census gives his name as **Madison**. In **William's** will he names his eldest son an **James A**. The **Madison** on the Census could have been **Addison**, as I find a **Addison Jackson** living in the area. He may be the **James A. Jackson** living in Indiana near his brother **George Jackson**.
- 3. **George Andrew Jackson**. born in 1840, moved in 1866 to Indiana. (see account on **George**).
- 4. **General A. Jackson** was born in 1841 and moved to Indiana.
- 5. **Violette Jackson** was born in ca 1842 and named after her grandmother **Violette Forkner**. She 1850 Census lists her age as 8. She must have died young because she was not mentioned in her father's will.
- 6. **Susan Laura Jackson** was born in 1845 and married **Hugh Herring** Sept. 20, 1865. **William** left her \$1.00 in his will.

7. **Eliza Emmasette Jackson** was born in 1847 and married **Tip Johnson** May 5, 1868. See account.
 8. **Ellen Jackson** was born in 1848-49 and married **Joseph Carson**. No further information.
 9. **Jacob Sidney Jackson**, born in 1846. See account.
 10. **Mildred Jackson** was called "Millie" and was born in 1850-51. She married **James Michael Spainhour**, the son of **Charles** and **Pauline Aldridge Spainhour**. They were the parents of one known daughter:
 - a. **Pauline Aldridge Spainhour** married her cousin **Carl Spainhour**.
 11. **Lillion Jackson** was born in 1850. She was not mentioned in her fathers will. It is believed that she was killed somewhere out west.
 12. **Josephine Jackson** was born in 1852. She was listed on the 1860 census as being 10 years old.
 13. **Flavious Jackson**, youngest son of **William** and **Celia**, was given the home place in **William's** will, provide that he stay at hone and take care of his mother. He died in 1893.
- (Editor's Note: Children number 3 and 4 **George Andrew**, and **General A. Jackson** might be the same person.)

"Will of William Jackson, Stokes Co, NC" book 6 page 64 probated June 1874.

My loving wife, (not named but was **Ceila Gordon**), 300 acres of land where I now live including dwelling house and all out buildings.

Eldest Son **J. A. Jackson**, \$25.00

Second daughter, wife of **Hugh Herring** \$1.00, (**Laura Jackson**)

Second Son, **Jacob S. Jackson**, \$1.00

Third daughter, **Eliza Jackson**, wife of **Tip Johnson**, \$1.00

Fourth daughter, **Ellen Corum**, wife of **Joseph Corum**, \$1.00

Fifth daughter, **Mildred F. (Millie)** wife of **Michael Spainhour**, \$1.00

Youngest Son: The residue of the personal property left to my wife at her death, will and desire that he stay at home and take care of his mother.

Youngest son: **Flavious J. Jackson**, all that tract of land where on I now live except the life estate of my wife.

I give and bequeath to my oldest daughter, **Lucy Jackson**, wife of **Martin Hill**, \$1.00.

Witnessed by **Martin Veneable** and **Samuel Flipping**.

George Andrew Jackson (William, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

George was born June 1, 1842 in Stokes Co, NC. He was the sixth of twelve children born to **William** and **Celia Jackson**. He was reared on his father's farm in Stokes Co. He left Stokes Co, and moved to Indiana in 1866, at the age of 22. He settled in Mooresville, Brown Township, Morgan Co, IN. He purchased a farm of 100 acres, which he well stocked and made many improvements. He married **Lucy J. Perkey** May 21, 1871. **Lucy J. Perkey** was the daughter of **George** and **Lucy (Landers) Perkey**. They both became members of the Christian Church, and he was a member of the Mooresville Lodge No. 78, F. & A. M.

They were the parents of six known children:

1. **Vidette Jackson** (named after her grandmother, **Violette Forkner**)
2. **Lamaetta Jackson**
3. **William Sidney Jackson**
4. **George Amer Jackson**
5. **Louisa Jane Jackson**
6. **Aller Hicklin Jackson**

George named all of his children after his relatives.

Eliza Emmasette Jackson (William, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Eliza was born Dec. 22, 1847, in Stokes Co, NC and died May 20, 1928. She was the daughter of **William** and **Celia Gordon Jackson** of Surry Co. She married **Tippeconae "Tip" Johnson** May 5, 1868 at the home of her father, by **Rev. H. R. Carroll**.

Tip Johnson, was born Nov. 8, 1845 in Stokes Co, NC, the son of **William** and **Temperance Kiser**

Johnson. He was a soldier in Company G, 21st Regiment in the Civil War. The Guilford Chapter of the U.D.C. placed the Southern Cross of Honor on his grave. **Tip** attended the "Old Soldiers Reunion" for as long as he lived, and whenever he heard "Dixie" tears filled his eyes.

Tip was a very handsome young man, dark hair and brown eyes. **Eliza** was a beautiful young woman, being tall, blond, and with beautiful blue eyes. It was said over the area that when they were married, they were the most handsome couple in the countryside. To this union eight children were born. They were God fearing parents, hard working and strict with their children. They lived at the old home place, and took care of **Tip's** parents **William** and **Temperance** for as long as they lived, and inherited the farm when his parents died.

Tip was a member of Mt. Olive Baptist Church. He was baptised in the Brushy Fork Creek Branch which ran across the farm, and ice had to be broken so he could be immersed. He died June 21, 1922 and is buried in the family graveyard. His grandchildren remember him as a kind and loving man.

Eliza is remembered as beautiful even in her old age, a very refined person, always interested in her grandchildren. She survived her husband by several years, and died May 20, 1928. She is buried by her beloved husband in the family graveyard, which is located just below the house where **Tip** was born and reared.

Eliza Jackson and Tip Johnson were the parents of eight children:

1. **Sidney Lee Johnson**, born Sept. 17, 1869. He was a blue-eyed, brown-haired man with the aristocratic features and bearing of the traditional Southern gentleman. He married **Rosa Lee Caudle** Dec. 5, 1888.

Sidney became a successful tobacco farmer in the Meadows Township. Though he suffered through hard times, the word of **Sid** and **Rosa Johnson** was known to be good as gold. When the banks folded and **Sid** lost his money, **Jasper Slate** offered him a loan and refused a note for it. saying "Just tell **Rosa**". He always stressed to his children: "Be honest, always tell the truth and you'll always have friends. Friends are worth more than money."

Of their thirteen children, four boys died in infancy. The other children were, **Lonnie, Carrie, Roy, Charlie, Vernon, Norman, Arnold, Treva, and Marvin.**

Rosa died Feb. 17, 1942 and was buried at Mt. Olive Baptist Church. **Sid** had their mutual tombstone engraved with this message.

'Tis hard to break the tender cord,
When love has bound the heart
'Tis hard, so hard to speak the words,
We must forever part."

Sid died Oct. 9, 1957 at the age of eighty-eight and was buried by **Rosa**.

(The above information was taken from "*The Stokes County Heritage Book*" by his son **Martin Johnson**, and **Marvin's** daughter **Brenda**.)

2. **Lillie Belle Johnson** was born June 23, 1871. She married **Martin Luther Hill**.
3. **Joseph Edwin Johnson** was born May 25, 1873 in Stokes Co. He married **Ida Frances Kiser** June 2, 1897 at the home of the bride, by the Rev. **Solomon Helsabeck**. **Ida** was the daughter of **Samuel** and **Martha Sprinkle Kiser**. **Ida** and **Joseph** lived together for over 70 years, celebrating their 70th anniversary in 1967. **Joe** died Sept. 25, 1967 at the age of 94. **Ida** died June 12, 1970 age of 90. They are both buried at Quaker Gap Baptist Church. They were the parents of ten children:
 - a. **Herman Moscoe Johnson**, born May 2, 1898, and married **Edna Stryon** Aug. 1, 1923. They had two daughters:
 - 1) **Dorothy Louise** was Miss North Carolina in 1946 and was a semi-finalist in the Miss America Contest. She married **Dr. John Peddicord Jr.**
 - 2) **Shirly Ann**, married **Roger Hendrix**.
 - b. **Ila Mabel Johnson**, born May 25, 1900, never married.
 - c. **Percy Holbin Johnson** was born Sept. 29, 1902 and married **Inez Wall**, the daughter of J. C.

- Wall who was the sheriff of Stokes Co. They had two children, **Keith and Dianne Carol Johnson**.
- d. **Bernice Leon Johnson** was born Mar. 22, 1905 and married **Margaret Newsom**. They had five children: **Peggy Louise, Hoyt Leon, Benny Ray, Judy La Trelle, and Joseph Lucian**.
 - e. **Norris Pauline Johnson** was born Sept. 29, 1907. She married **Ralph Tedder** and they were the parents of eight children: **Nelma, Lois, Richard, Harold, Norris, Gayle, Brenda, and Barry Johnson**.
 - f. **Iris Estell Johnson** was born Aug. 4, 1910 and married **James Underwood** Nov. 23, 1951.
 - g. **Jessie Oleita Johnson** was born June 30, 1913 and married **Joe E. Stone** Dec. 12, 1936. **Joe** was the son of **Joe and Lennis Pulliam Stone**.
 - h. **Evelyn Oberia Johnson** was born Mar. 22, 1915 and married **Francis Ludwig Reudelhuber**. They had one son: **David Reudelhuber**.
 - i. **Rachel Lee Johnson** was born May 27, 1920 and married **Homer O'Neal wood** They had three children: **Christopher O'Neal, Jeffrey Lee, and Samuel Tip Johnson**.
 - j. **Mary Frances Johnson** was born June 27, 1925 and married **Clay Vance**. They had two sons: **Philip Clay and Douglas Lowell Vance**.
4. **General Elmer Johnson** was born Apr. 25, 1876. **Elmer** never married. In his father's will, he was to have the home place as long as he lived, and then it was to revert back to the other children.
 5. **Zephra Oliver Johnson** was born Nov. 25, 1878 in Stokes Co, NC, where he lived his entire life. He married **Minnie Lee Meadows** June 23, 1901. **Minnie** was the daughter of **William G. and Mary Jane Boles Meadows**. **Zephara** was a farmer. He died suddenly at the age of 66 on Dec. 14, 1944 while preparing to kill his hogs. **Minnie** died May 21, 1977 at the age of 94 after a long illness. They were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Dowell Johnson**, married **Grace Ramsey**
 - b. **Denson Johnson**, married **Thelma Johnson**
 - c. **Carlis Johnson**, married **Trudie Baker**
 - d. **Maxie Johnson**, married **Homer Ferguson**
 - e. **Moir Johnson's** first marriage was to **Elizabeth Carroll**, and his second to **Joan Batts**.
 - f. **Cleo Johnson's** first marriage was to **Bradford Nancy** and her second to **Elmore Redding**
 - g. **Clyde Johnson** took care of his mother until she died in 1977, and still lives on the home place.
 6. **Bessie (or Jessie?) Lenora Johnson** was born July 9, 1880 and married **Dr. Ben T. Bitting**.
 7. **Samuel Early Johnson** was born Nov. 17, 1882 and married **Maggie A. Moore**.
 8. **Charles Cicero Johnson** born Jan. 31, 1887, married **Sallie Beatrice Webster**,

Jacob Sidney Jackson (William, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob Sidney Jackson born Feb. 2, 1847 in Stokes Co, NC. He lived all of his life in the Pilot Mountain area of Stokes Co. His first marriage was to **Letitia Tucker** Aug. 7, 1870. **Letitia** was the daughter of **Benjamin C. and Elizabeth Hill Tucker**. His second marriage was to **Nancy Todd** on Dec. 18, 1899. **Nancy** was born in Virginia. He had nine children by his first wife and two daughters by the second.

Sidney died Feb. 13, 1908 in Pilot Mt. He wrote his will on Feb. 7, 1908. He willed his two sons, **William Guy**, and **David Andrew Jackson** two hundred dollars each for there kindness in waiting and caring for him in his last days. His children were all born in Surry Co, NC, their names were:

1. **Lillian Johnson**, born in 1871, died after 1908 in St. Louis, MO.
2. **Celie Etta Jackson** was born July 9, 1873. She died Jan. 12, 1948 in Indianapolis, IN and was buried Crown Hill Cemetery, in Indiana. She was married three times; first to **Richard Whittle**, second to Mr. **Bennett**, and third to **Joseph Edward Lineberry**. **Joseph Lineberry** was born May 23, 1873 and died Aug. 13, 1955. The two children by her second marriage to **Bennett** were:
 - a. **Vivion Bennett** was born Sept. 9, 1897 and died Dec. 18, 1973. She married **Fred Abernathy**. **Fred** was born ca 1916 and died Oct. 16, 1961. They had no children.
 - b. **Amos Bennett** was born Aug. 8, 1899 and died Oct. 3, 1974. He was never married.
3. **William Guy Jackson**, born Apr. 20, 1875, died in El Paso, TX. He married **Nancy Pernina Jane Barnard**. **Nancy** was born Apr. 24, 1887 in Patrick Co, VA and died May 14, 1964 in El Paso, TX. She was the daughter of **James William Barnard** and **Susan Ruth Wood**. They were

the parents of eight children:

- a. **Lealyer V. Jackson**, born Sept. 2, 1902, married **Gerald Wells**.
 - b. **Virgie C. Jackson**, born Nov. 13, 1905, married **Joseph T. Gunter**
 - c. **Frederick W. Jackson**, born July 15, 1909, married **Helen Bolander**
 - d. **Inez Nina Jackson**, born July 7, 1915, married **Robert Schwear**
 - e. **James Sidney Jackson**, born June 1, 1919, married **Beverly Martin**
 - f. **William Guy Jackson**, born Nov. 3, 1921, married **Betty Whitman**
 - g. **Helen Jackson**, born Nov. 12, 1923, married **Jack Chauvet**
 - h. **Joan Jackson**, born June 10, 1932, married **Richard Tanner**
4. **Lucy Ada Jackson**, born in 1878, married **Millard Ashburn**.
 5. **Sidney Benjamin Jackson** was born Dec. 1882. He married **Edith May Bowlby** June 25, 1913 in Warren Co, IL. **Edith** was the daughter of **John Balby**. **Sidney** was a Jukebox dealer and was known as the "Jukebox King" in Illinois. They had three children, all were born in Warren Co. IL: **Eunice**, **Eugene**, and **Lloyd B. Jackson**.
 6. **Rachel Jackson**, born Apr. 1884, married **Elmer Beck**. She was a registered nurse. They had no children.
 7. **Joseph Sidney Jackson**, born Sept. 2, 1890, died Aug. 24, 1970 married **Lucy May McCorkhill**, born Oct. 16, 1890 near Jerome in Howard Co, IN. He died Oct. 3, 1979 in Indianapolis. She was the daughter of **James Lawrence McCorkhill** and **Mary Elizabeth Flick**, they were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Joseph Seborn Jackson Jr.** was born June 3, 1913 and married **Iona Rose Boyer** Aug. 21, 1936 in Beech Grove, IN. **Iona** was born Feb. 28, 1917, the daughter of **James Otto Boyer** and **Rita May Conway**. **Joseph** and **Iona** were the parents of three children:
 - 1) **Jerry Lee Jackson**, married **Lanone Burton**
 - 2) **James Earl Jackson**, married **Carol Judith Shrum**
 - 3) **Karen Darlene Jackson**, married **Dana Lee Forslund**
 - b. **Ralph Jackson** was born June 29, 1915 and died Dec. 26, 1915
 - c. **Claude Webster Jackson** was born Mar. 25, 1917 and died Oct. 1919. He married **Alta Lee Freeman** Aug. 22, 1944. **Alta** was born Dec. 24, 1918 in Troy, NC, the daughter of **Robert Lee Freeman** and **Jeanie Edna Blake**. They were the parents of two children:
 - 1) **Jeanie Lucille Jackson**
 - 2) **Robert Andrew Jackson**.
 8. **Rhilla Effie Jackson** was born Jan. 14, 1883-5. She died Nov. 2, 1977, and buried in Pamona, CA Cemetery. Her first marriage was to **Herbert L. Hank** Dec. 22, 1915. **Herbert** was born Nov. 3, 1884 and died Feb. 1916. **Rhilla's** marriage second marriage was to **Charles Bruna Johnson**. **Charles** was born Aug. 27, 1885 in De Kalb, IL and died Nov. 24, 1952 in Indianapolis, IN, the son of **Albin John Johnson** and **Bernadina Anderson**. They had one daughter:
 - a. **Vivion Louise Johnson** was born Sept. 10, 1923 in Indianapolis, IN. She married **Richard Nathan Speir** Nov. 3, 1951. **Richard** was born July 26, 1918 in Madison Co, IN, the son of **Nathan Speir** and **Margarita Rose Alpern**. They live in Pamona, CA with their two children:
 - 1) **Richard Nathan Speir Jr.** was born Dec. 18, 1952 in Indianapolis, IN. He married **Vicki C. Sturdivant** June 30, 1979, they had two children when last contacted:
 - a) **Brian David Speir**
 - b) **Kristin Alicia Speir**,
 - 2) **David Alan Speir**, born June 7, 1955.
 9. **David Andrew Jackson** was born Aug. 1888 and died Sept. 17, 1962, in Gary, IN. He married **Anna Morgan**, she died June 26, 1966. Both are buried in the Calumet Park Cemetery, in Gary, IN.
 10. **Mallie Lee Jackson**, daughter of **Jacob Sidney** by his second wife **Melvina Todd**, born July 1, 1904 in Surry Co, NC. She married Sept., 27, 1938, **Irving Raleigh Smith**. They lived in Melbourne, FL and had no children.

Armstead Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Armstead was born in 1805 in Stokes Co, NC. He grew up in the Westfield community and he left Stokes Co, as a young man, and moved to Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Phoebe Pope** in Hendricks

Co, May 10, 1829. **Phoebe** was born Sept. 26, 1808 in KY. The name of her parents are unknown.

They lived in Morgan Co, IN where their first three children were born. He moved to Hendricks Co around 1836-37, where he died Sept. 1, 1869. **Phoebe** died Dec. 25, 1860 in Hendricks Co.

Information on **Armstead** was taken from census records of Hendricks, and Morgan Counties. They were the parents of eight known children:

1. **Allen Jackson**, born Feb. 30, 1830 in Mooresville, Morgan Co, IN. He married Sept. 9, 1856, to **Sarah Jane Biddle**, born Jan. 12, 1840. **Allen** and **Jane** were living in Guilford Township, Hendricks Co, in 1900. He was age 70, with wife **Jane**, and their son **Elmer** age 35, and his wife living in their household. They were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Horace F. Jackson**, born Aug. 20, 1857
 - b. **John N. Jackson**, born Sept. 17, 1859
 - c. **Elmer H. Jackson**, born Apr. 21, 1864, married **Elizabeth** born Dec. 1877 in Indiana, her parents were also born in Indiana. They lived with his father and mother in Hendricks Co.
 - d. **Herbert A. Jackson** born Feb. 7, 1873, died Jan. 25, 1870.
2. **Hardin Jackson**, born Apr. 10, 1832 in Morgan Co. He married twice but the name of his first wife is not known. His second marriage was to **Martha Ferguson** Oct. 29, 1865. The 1900 census of Liberty Township, Hendricks Co, IN gives his age as 68 years, wife **Martha** 58 years, born IN, and shows they were the parents of four children, with two of the children living. (The census did not give the names of the children.)
 - a. **Mary Jackson**, born Apr. 1882 in Indiana.
3. **Hamilton Jackson**, born in Aug. 1834, in Morgan Co, IN. The name of his first wife is unknown. The 1900 census of Hendricks Co, gives his second wife's name as **Henrietta**, age 49, born in July 1850, that they had been married for 18 years, and no children. Living between **Hamilton** and his brother **Hicklin Jackson** was a **Ralph H. Jackson** age 26, born Oct. 1873 with wife **Orlaine (Green)** age 26, born IN, and living with them was her mother **Belle M. Green** age 52. This **Ralph** may be a son of **Hamilton** by his first marriage.
4. **William Jackson**, born in 1838, Hendricks Co, IN. No further information.
5. **Nancy Jane Jackson**, born in 1840, Hendricks Co, IN. No further information.
6. **John Jackson** was born Apr. 12, 1843, in Clayton, Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Camilla Amelia Hamlet**, Feb. 28, 1869. They were living in Liberty Township in 1900, he was 57 years old, a farmer, married for 32 years, and the parents of two children, one child living. The names of the two children are unknown. **Amelia** was born Nov. 1844 in Indiana, as were her parents.
 - a. **Frank C. Jackson** born Aug. 20, 1872.
7. **Hicklin Jackson** was born Sept. 1846, in Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Susie**. **Susie** was born Aug 1848, in KY. Her parents were also born in KY. **Hicklin** and **Susie** had been married for 34 years, and had three children, two of them were living. His occupation was given as a "Liveryman".
 - a. **Edwin C. Jackson**, born Dec. 1879, (He was a Stableman)
 - b. **Hattie May Jackson** born Jan. 1886.
8. **Louisa Ann Jackson**, born in 1848 in Hendricks Co, IN. No further information.

There was a very close connection between **Armstead** and his ister **Louisa**. They were about two years apart in age, and after their mother died, **Eliza** and **Armstead** both left Stokes Co and moved to Morgan Co, IN where **Eliza** married **Allen Hicklin**. Notice that **Armstead** named a son **Allen**, another son **Hicklin**, a daughter **Louisa**, and a son **William** for his father.

Eliza Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Eliza was born in Stokes Co, NC ca 1807. The year that she moved from Stokes Co, NC to Morgan Co, IN is not known. She may have gone the same time her brother **Armstead** made the move. They probably left after the death of their mother, and went with some of the other relatives that were moving to Ohio and Indiana.

Eliza married **Allen Hicklin** in Morgan Co, June 23, 1835. **Allen** was born in 1803 in Kentucky and his parents are unknown. The only information found on **Eliza** was on the 1850 and 1860 census records of Morgan Co, IN. The census records are so dim that they were very difficult to read. No

children were listed for them on either census, however there were several children living in their household.

The 1850 census shows a **Sarah Jackson**, age 19, **Polly Jackson** age 17 or 27, and **Allen Jackson** age 20, living with them. **Allen** may have been the son of her brother **Armstead**. There were also two younger children listed, **John** age 13, and **Lucy** age 6. Their last name could not be made out (looked like **Pukapile**). These two children may have been **Allen** and **Eliza's** grandchildren.

The 1860 shows they were still living in their household, showing that **Eliza** and **Allen** had reared them.

Lockey Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Lockey was born ca 1809 in Stokes Co, NC, the daughter of **Amer** and **Violette Forkner Jackson**. She married **Aaron Burr Tilley** Aug. 29, 1829, in Stokes Co. They lived in Stokes Co. The year that **Lockey** died is not known.

Aaron Tilley was born June 2, 1805 in Stokes Co, where he died Nov. 8, 1880. **Aaron** was the son of **Joel** and **Eliza Harris Tilley**. **Joel Tilley** was born in 1775, the son of **Edmund Tilley**, a farmer. He owned 1,100 acres of land in Stokes Co, and died there in 1847.

Aaron and **Lockey** were the parents of eleven children, but only five were living when **Aaron's** will was probated in 1880.

1. **Joel A. J. Tilley**, born Feb. 28, 1831. See account..
2. **William M. Tilley**, born in 1833, See account..
3. **John H. Tilley**, born May 20, 1835. See account..
4. **Lucy E. Tilley** was born in Apr. 8 1837 in Stokes Co, NC. She married **Albert R. King** Dec. 2, 1851.
5. **Amer Jackson Tilley**, born July 7, 1839. See account..
6. **Susan L. Tilley**, born 1841, married Apr. 27, 1854 **Frederick F. Hill**.
7. **Buck Tilley**, born 1845 (No information)
8. **James R. Tilley**, born 1848, married **Charlotte Simmons** Sept. 8, 1865.
9. **Sarah M. Tilley**, born 1850. (No information on **Sarah**)
10. **Aaron Tilley Jr.** was born 1851 and married **Delily Manuel** Sept. 20, 1860. He served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War.
11. **Powell H. Tilley** was born in 1859 and served in the Civil War. No other information.

Joel A. J. Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Joel was born Feb. 28, 1831 in Stokes Co, NC. He married **Martha Simmons** Feb. 24, 1853. **Martha** was born in 1832. After **Martha's** death **Joel** married **Letitia Simmons** Oct. 19, 1862. **Letitia** was **Martha's** sister. **Letitia** died in 1919. **Joel** and **Martha** had two sons:

1. **Reid Tilley**
2. **William A. Tilley**. See account.

Joel and **Letitia** had one daughter:

3. **Laura Tilley** married **Jackson**.

William Aaron Tilley (Joel Tilley, Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

William was born Oct. 22, 1855 in Stokes Co, NC, the son of **Joel** and **Martha Simmons** and died June 29, 1931 in Stokes Co. He married **Sarah Frances Jessup**. **Sarah** was born Sept. 21, 1854, and died Dec. 24, 1932. They were the parents of thirteen children:

1. **Laura Ellen Tilley** was born Sept. 11, 1877 and died in Aug. 1953. She married **Fletcher Hall**. They had eight children: **Lola**, **Clifford**, **Nonnie**, **Marshall**, **Houston**, **Sarah**, **Albert**, and **Rachel Hall**.
2. **Mary Bettie Tilley** was born Jan. 26, 1879, and died July 1852. She married **Reid Hall**, a brother of **Fletcher**. They had six children: **Ruby**, **Carlisle**, **Carol**, **Geneva**, **Mary**, and **L. T. Hall**.
3. **Joel William Tilley** was born June 3, 1880 and died Sept. 1948, never married.
4. **Lockey B. Tilley** was born July 22, 1882. She married **A. C. Hill**. They did not have any children of their own, but adopted a daughter **Elizabeth**.

5. **Martha Phoebe Tilley** was born Feb. 2, 1884 and married **Elijah Simmons**. They had two children: **Martha Sue**, and **J. E. Simmons**.
6. **Roxie Ann Tilley** was born Apr. 1, 1885 and died Dec. 12, 1975. She married **Lindo Pell**. They had five children: **Frances**, **Weldon**, **Paul**, **Joe Bill**, and **Carl Ray Pell**.
7. **Samuel Jacob Tilley** was born Mar. 18, 1887 and died July 27, 1940. He married **Nina Hunter**. They had one son: **Aaron Tilley** who married **Ellen Pepper**, and they had one son: **William Tilley**.
8. **Andrew Jackson Tilley** was born Sept. 18, 1888 and married **Mallie Payne**.
9. **Elam Powell Tilley** was born May 31, 1890 and died June 1891.
10. **Minnie Alice Tilley** was born Sept. 20, 1891 and died July 16, 1977. She married **Oscar McDaniels**. They had one daughter:
 - a. **Ruth McDaniels** married **Max Allen**.
11. **Rufus Edgar Tilley** was born July 26, 1893. He married **Mary Sawyer** and had two children: **J. W. Tilley** and **Ed Tilley**.
12. **Marshall Martin Tilley** was born July 15, 1895 and married **Dora**. They had two children: **Betty** and **Matt Tilley**.
13. **Irona Florence Tilley** was born Sept. 22, 1898. She married **Arthur G. Smith** and had no children.

Information on the **William A. Tilley** family was taken from the "*Stokes County Heritage*".

William M. Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

William was born in 1833 in Stokes Co, NC, the second son of **Aaron** and **Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**. He married **Mary Ann Simmons** Sept. 28, 1854. **William** enlisted in the Civil War, was shot at Gettysburg, and died Aug. 31, 1862 in a Hospital near Lovington, VA. **Mary Ann** raised her five children and survived **William** by 54 years. She lived with her son **John E. Tilley** in her later years.

William **Mary Ann** were the parents of five Children:

1. **Martha Tilley** was born ca 1855. No information.
2. **Cornelius Tilley** was born in 1857 and married **Nancy Lawson**, the daughter of **John** and **Sarah Shelton Lawson**. Her first marriage was to **John Frye**.
3. **John E. Tilley** was born in 1861 and married **Joanna Harriet Nunn**. He was a farmer and the Post Master in Tulip, NC. The Post Office was kept in his home. They had nine children:
 - a. **William Samuel Tilley** married **Roxie Slawter**.
 - b. **Joseph Thomas Tilley** born in 1885 married **Ila Smith** in 1907. **Ila** was from the Rock House community. He attended school at Flint Knoll, and while still a youngster drove oxen at a local sawmill. Later in life he was an appraiser with the Federal Land Bank, and was treasurer of the Pinnacle Schools for some time. His children remember his ease at grafting trees and rooting shrubs. **Joseph** and **Ila** were the parents of ten children.
 - c. **Minnie Lee Tilley**, married **Edd Smith**
 - d. **Robert Sandy Tilley's** first marriage was to **Verie King**, and the second was to **Beatrice Harrison**.
 - e. **Jessie Taylor Tilley** married **Myrtle Nunn**
 - f. **Fannie Elizabeth Tilley** married **Roy Nelson**
 - g. **Hester Ann Tilley** married **J. T. Cox**
 - h. **Mazie Ethel Tilley** married **Ernest Boles**
 - i. Child died shortly after birth.
4. **Ephraim Tilley** no information.
5. **Jane Tilley** no information.

John H. Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

John was born May, 20, 1835 in Stokes Co, NC, the third son of **Aaron** and **Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**. He married **Mary Jane Martin** Feb. 7, 1856 in Stokes Co, NC. **Mary Jane** was born Dec. 8, 1838 in Patrick Co, VA, the daughter of **Joseph G. Martin** and **Martha S. Gray**. **John** died in Stokes Co, in 1888, **Mary Jane** died Feb. 21, 1918 in Stokes Co.

Their known children from census records were:

1. **John M. Tilley** was born 1859 and married **Eliza**.

2. **Adocia Tilley** was born 1860 and died in 1944 in VA. She married **Leander Nelson** who was born Dec. 9 1859.
3. **Oscar Tilley**, born 1865 in VA.
4. **William A. Tilley** was born in 1867 in North Carolina.
5. **Flora A. Tilley**, was born in 1868 and married **N. H. Nelson**.
6. **Joseph L. Tilley**, born in 1869 North Carolina.
7. **Everett Tilley**, born in 1871.
8. **Aaron Tilley**, born 1873
9. **Lenora S. Tilley** born in 1874 and died June 17, 1951. She married **McHone**.
10. **Mary Ann Tilley** was born July 6, 1876 in Francisco, NC, and died Nov. 14, 1951. She married **Robert McKinley Fagg** Jan. 25, 1891.
11. **Daniel Tilley**, born in 1879.

John H. Tilley named other children in his will as, **Frank T., Alonzie, Dewitt, Ralph, Early, and Y. J. Tilley**.

Information on the family of **John Tilley** obtained from:

Ms. Darlene Bettencourt, Merlin, OR, a descendant,
Census of Stokes Co, NC.
Marriage bonds,
John's Will written on Mar. 20, 1888.

Amer Jackson Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Amer was born July 7, 1839 in Stokes Co, and died Mar. 3, 1932. He was the son of **Aaron and Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**. **Amer** married **Harriet A. Hall** Apr. 12, 1866. He enlisted in the army in 1861, as a young man. He joined Company H, 22nd Regiment, of the North Carolina Troops in **Captain Scale's** Company. He was in a severe battle near Manassa Junction and was wounded on Aug. 29 by a screw out of a bomb shell, which cut the end off the hip bone. The screw weighed four ounces, and is now still in the family's possession. He was one of the most widely known Confederate Veterans in this section of Stokes Co. The name of only one child is known at this time:

1. **Thomas Walter Tilley** was born Feb. 23, 1867, the son of **Amer and Harriet Tilley**. He was one of Stokes Counties great stable citizens. He married **Annette Frances Lackey** Jan. 29, 1888. **Annette** was the daughter of **Henry and Mary Ann Sheppard Lakey**.

The following was taken from "*The Stokes County Heritage*" written by **Ms. Alice Tucker**:

"He was a great horse trader, a true and loyal democrat. If **Mr. Tom Tilley** is your friend, then you truly depend on him, always interested in anything that would help mankind. He never let a friend down, his good wife and companion for sixty-nine years and four months was the same kind of friend. They left a great heritage to all the people whose lives touched theirs."

They were the parents of eight children:

- a. **Frank Lakey Tilley** was born Nov. 6, 1888. He married **Bethania (Hettie) Gaines Moore** Dec. 20, 1922 and had two children.
- b. **Elijah Lee Tilley** married **Ella Grogan**. They had one son:
 - 1) **Dr. Carlous Tilley**, an Optometrist of Mt. Airy, NC.
- c. **Hassell David Tilley** married **Leila Barnard**. They had four children: **Iris, Mabel, James and Joe Tilley**.
- d. **Thomas Isaac Tilley** married **Rosa Pool**. They had two children: **Marie and Samuel Tilley**.
- e. **Lottie Era Tilley** married **Charles Guilbert**. They had four children: **Frank, Billy, Margaret and Jimmy Guilbert**.
- ff. **Laura Japle Tilley** married **Martin Van Burin Simmons**. They had three children: **Thurman Walter, Jack David, Margaret Ann Simmons**.
- g. **May Marjorie Tilley** married **Guy Glass**. They had one son: **Bob Glass**.
- h. **Harriet Ruth Tilley** married **Arthur Young** and had three children: **Charles Guy, Mary Ann, and Henry Thomas Young**.

Information on the Tilleys, taken from:

- * Book *"The Stokes County Heritage"*
- * From Ms. **Darlene Bettencourt** from Marlin, OR, a descendants of **Aaron and Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**.

John H. Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

John was born in Surry Co, NC, date unknown. He grew up in the Westfield Community, of Surry Co, where he married **Eliza Hollingsworth** Oct. 30, 1849. **Eliza** was born in 1826 and died before 1870 as she was not named on the 1870 Census.

His father **Amer** willed **John** the tract of land that he (**John**) lived on, near the Westfield Community. The 1850 census shows that **John** and **Eliza** were living in the northern section of Surry Co, near his brother **Iredell**. The middle initial **H.** was probably **Henry**.

When I (**Lucille Vernon**) was researching this family of **Jackson's** they all told me that they were connected to the **R. J. Reynolds** family, but none of them seemed to know the connection between the two families. I found that **John H. Jackson** and **Eliza** had a daughter named **Mary Susan Jackson** who married **Zacariah T. Smith**, and they had a daughter **Mary Katherine** who married **Richard Joshua Reynolds**.

John died in 1886 and his will was probated Sept. 3, 1886, in *"Surry County Wills"*, Book 6, page 247. He named four children in his will:

1. **James A. Jackson** was born in 1850 and was given \$100 in his father's will. It is believed that he moved to Indiana.
2. **Louisa V. Jackson** was born in 1852 and married **Scales**. She was left one colt in her father's will. Her middle initial **V.** was probably **Violette**, after her grandmother **Violette Forkner**.
3. **Sarah Eliza Jackson** was born in 1856 and married **C. F. Coffee**. She was left \$100 in her father's will.
4. **Mary Susan Jackson** was born in 1854 and married **Zacariah T. Smith**. She was left \$300 in her father's will. (See the following account on **Katherine**, daughter of **Mary Susan**.)

Katherine Smith Reynolds (Mary Susan, John, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

The following was taken from an article that appeared in *"The Winston-Salem Journal"*, Aug. 7, 1983, By **Lil Thompson**:

"Katherine Smith Reynolds, was born in Surry Co, NC, at Mount Airy, in 1881, the daughter of **Mary Susan Jackson**, and **Zachary Smith**. She married **Richard Joshua Reynolds** at her home in Mt. Airy Feb. 27, 1905. **Richard Reynolds** was her first cousin, once removed. At the time of their marriage, **Reynolds** was 55 years of age, and the founder of the **R. J. Reynolds Tobacco Company**, **Katherine** was 25. The Mount Airy News wrote that the couple "was the recipients of a number of gifts. **Mr. Reynolds** is probably the most wealthy man in North Carolina. He is supposed to be worth three million dollars".

"Mr. Reynolds visited the home of her parents in Mt. Airy, where she was born, the eldest of six children. Her father, **Zachary Taylor Smith** was **Reynold's** cousin. The two men had grown up together in Patrick Co, VA where **Reynolds** learned about tobacco from his father. When **Katherine** was a small child, **Reynolds** would tease her and tell her that when she grew up that he was going to marry her. When she was ten years old he gave her a gold bracelet, at that time he was 40 years old. Neither could have known that his teasing would turn into truth.

In her teens, **Katherine** entered the State Normal and Industrial College, which was the beginning of the University of North Carolina, at Greensboro. Later she went to Sullins College in VA where she graduated with a Masters of English Literature degree. She also took art courses, a helpful background for the time she would be **Mrs. R. J. Reynolds**.

Reynolds once took her and a chaperone to New York. Then he offered her a job as a stenographer in his tobacco company. She accepted, and as part of her work wrote advertising slogans, including a caption for an early Camel Cigarette package. "I'd walk a mile for a Camel".

Katherine Reynolds had many irons in the fire before and after the death of her husband. She was interested in improving working conditions in industry, she was a YWCA organizer in the early 1900s. She gave \$50,000 for the site of the R. J. Reynolds High School. She also had a large auditorium built to go with it. The school was dedicated in 1924, the dedication was a big thing. The Philadelphia Orchestra played, a Met soprano sang, and Gov. **Cameron Morrison** attended.

Exceedingly interested in education, she saw to it that her Reynolds School - the quality was high and the fees low - included: art, foreign languages, self reliance, and initiative, and she gave a valuable scholarship to Woman's College, now the University of North Carolina in Greensboro.

Reynolds Village was the biggest iron in her fire. The village had everything to sustain life, fresh vegetables year around, Orchards, Vineyards, pasture land, cattle, sheep, pigs, stables and a dairy. There was also a church, a school a post office and homes for the more than 100 people who lived there. **Katherine** supervised everything each day. It was said that she could read a blueprint like an engineer.

Richard J. Reynolds had been ill for some time before the family of six moved from the 5th home (located on 5th street where the Library now stands), to Reynolds Village, the week before Christmas in 1917. He only lived for six months, dying in the summer of 1918 at age 68 of cancer, in the study at Reynolds. He is buried in Salem Cemetery. He was one of 16 children including two sets of twins, all born in the same four poster bed, all the offspring of one mother.

Reynolds stood 6 feet 2 inches, came here in 1875 ten years after the Civil War ended, when Winston was a village of about 400, not yet joined to Salem, with dirt streets. He made his first major product "Plug Tobacco" in a red factory on Depot Street. He came from a well to do family, there is a slave graveyard at his home in Patrick Co, VA. As he began to gradually turn his tobacco factory into what would become one of the country's major companies, he also began to nurture his relationship with **Katherine Smith**. He had also come to town with \$10,000 in his pockets.

In 1921 **Katherine Smith Reynolds**, still a young woman at age 40 married **John Edward Johnson**, a young Davidson graduate who had come to Reynolds Village as school superintendent. The marriage was short. They had two children, a daughter stillborn, and a son, **John Edward Johnson Jr.** A few days after his birth in 1924, **Katherine Smith Reynolds Johnson** died in a New York hospital from a blood clot, which went to her brain and killed her. She was 44. Her second husband **Johnson** had a monument built in her memory at Reynolds. It is now in the courtyard of the Reynolds Presbyterian Church.

Nancy Reynolds, youngest daughter of **R. J.** and **Katherine**, described her mother as being about 5 feet 5, or 6, and as having "very black hair" a blue black, with very blue eyes.

One of the most interesting women to have ever lived here and who did more than most in her short life, **Katherine Smith Reynolds** lies in the same plot as her husband in Salem Cemetery.

Katherine and R. J. Reynolds had four children:

- a. **Mary Reynolds**, married **Babcock**
- b. **Richard J. Reynolds, Jr.**
- c. **Nancy Reynolds Bagley**
- d. **Smith Reynolds**, married **Libby Holeman** the torch singer. He was killed at Reynolds in 1932

The paragraph following was the caption printed under a picture of the Reynolds House:

"Reynolds House, home of the late **Richard Joshua Reynolds**, founder of the R. J. Reynolds Tobacco Co., was occupied in 1917. It was the heart of a self-sustaining village and farm. In 1965, it was opened to the public and dedicated to the advancement of education and the arts. The house offers the visitor the unique experience of enjoying American paintings touching on the whole American art tradition. Visiting hours are:

Sundays, 1:30 to 4:30;

Tuesday through Saturday, including holidays (except Christmas Day), 9:30 to 4:30.
 Closed Mondays and from Jan. 2 until Feb. 1.
 Nominal admission charges."

Zachary Taylor Smith (Husband of Mary Susan Jackson, father of Katherine Smith)

The following was taken from an article on Surry Co, NC (Name of article is not given):

"**Zachary Taylor Smith**, whose family connections included three presidents; **Madison, Taylor, and Tyler**, was born in Patrick Co, VA. He joined the army at the age of fourteen as a drummer boy. Three years later, a captain, he was captured at Fort Fisher and carried to Point Lookout, MD. where he was kept prisoner until the end of the war. He often said, in recounting his adventures, that the prisoners owed their survival to the plentiful supply of oysters around the Point.

Some years after the war he bought a plantation north of Mt. Airy, NC, married **Miss Susan Jackson** and reared a family of six children, one of whom became Mrs. **R. J. Reynolds** of Winston-Salem. It was she who visioned, planned and brought to reality, the beautiful **Reynolds Estate**, a part of which is now Wake Forest University, the land being a gift of the **Reynolds** family. "**Mr. Zack**", as he was affectionately known, lived to be 91, an unreconstructed rebel to the end, who never missed a Confederate veteran's reunion."

Allison Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Allison Jackson, was born in Stokes Co in 1826. He may have been the youngest child of **Amer** and his first wife **Violet Forkner**. There is some uncertainty because the date of the death of **Violet** is unknown. **Amer's** will gives **Allison** "The **Beasley** Tract lying in Stokes Co, on the Meadow Branch, together with the lot I bought of **Whitlock**, joining thereto my **Vaught** tract of fifty acres, not joining thereto, also the sum of one hundred dollars."

Allison married **Sarah Thrower** Dec. 26, 1853 in Stokes Co, NC. **Sarah** was born in 1834 in North Carolina. They remained in Stokes Co, and the 1860 census of Stokes names three children as **John** born ca 1856, **James** born ca 1858, and **Frances** born in 1860.

The 1870 census show three more children had been born to them, but the names of the first children were different from the 1860 census. **James** was named as **Amer** and **Frances** was named as **Elizabeth**, so we can assume that the correct full names would be **James Amer**, and **Frances Elizabeth**.

1. **John S. Jackson** born ca 1854/56
2. **James Amer Jackson** born ca 1857/58
3. **Frances Elizabeth Jackson** born ca 1859/60
4. **William Jackson Jackson** born ca 1861
5. **Eliza E. Jackson** born ca 1865
6. **Mary Jackson Jackson** born ca 1867

Jacob Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob was born in ca 1841-42 in Stokes Co, the son of **Amer Jackson** and **Elizabeth Shippley**. His father, **Amer**, passed away when **Jacob** was about 15 months old. **Jacob** grew up in Stokes and married **Emily Newman Rotenberry** Dec. 25, 1861. **Emily** was born in 1840, the daughter of **Seth** and **Georgia Rotenberry**.

From the will of his father **Amer** (made in 1843):

"I bequeath to my son **Jacob** my mill tract of land lying in the County of Surry, together with the mill and improvements thereto, to be kept in repair by my executor out of any money, that may come into his hands, belonging to my estate and the profits thereof to go to use of my wife, and youngest children 'till my said son, **Jacob** arrives to the age of twenty-one."

The year of the death of **Jacob** and **Emily** and where they are buried is not known. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Jacob Andrew Jackson** was born ca 1862-63. He married **Isabell Fulk**, born in 1870. A

letter (**Lucille Jackson Vernon**) received from one of **Jacob's** great granddaughters (**Mrs. Lena Jackson Turney**) states that **Jacob** loved music. He was called the best fiddler in Stokes Co, and all of his children could play banjo, and guitar. They would all get together at people's houses, make music, move out the beds, and have a square dance.

They were all Quakers and **Jacob A.** was a devout reader of the Bible. They were members of the Westfield Quaker Church, where all of the earlier **Jackson's** helped build and gave land to the Church and graveyard. The year he died is not known, but it was sometime after 1894, and before 1900. **Jacob** and **Emily** were the parents of six children, of which very little information is available at this time:

- a. **Maggie Lee Jackson**, born in Mar. 1887, never married.
- b. **Robert Richard Jackson**, born in Apr. 1890, married **Dora Frye**, the daughter of **Columbus and Jeannette Fulk Frye**.
- c. **Elmer Jackson** was born in 1892 and married **Maud McKinney**, the daughter of **Tucker and Rozella McKinney**. They had two children:
 - 1) **Odell Jackson** married **Geneva Miner**. They had no children.
 - 2) **Lena Jackson**, married **Paul Turney**. They had three children: **James, Roger, and Joanne Turney**.
- d. **Emmitt Jackson**, born Jan. 1894, died in 1911 at the age of 17.
- e. **Ella Jackson**, born Mar. 1896, married **Luther Bowman**. They had two children, **Herbert and Beatrice Moran Bowman**.
- f. **Etta Jackson** born July 1897, married **Will Wilkes**. They had a daughter **Geneva Wilkes** who married **Mr. Stewart**.
- 2. **John Jackson** married **Jeannice Caudle**
- 3. **Susan Virginia Jackson** married **Shelby Atwood**. No other information.
- 4. **Mary Ann Jackson** married **William Hooker**. No more information.
- 5. **Lucy Jackson** married **Frank Dezern**. No more information.
- 6. **Charles Jackson** left home when a young man. It is believed that he went to San Francisco, and was killed in the earthquake.
- 7. **Thompson Jackson** was living with his three unmarried aunts (**Camilla, Mary, and Katherine**) in the 1900 Census. It is believed that he may have joined his brother **Charles**, as he was never heard from again.
- 8. **Thomas J. Jackson** was born July 18, 1877 and died May 21, 1949. He married **Safronie (Sophie) Nunn**. **Safronie** was born Aug. 8, 1869, and died Aug. 17, 1953. She was the daughter of **Joseph Nunn**. **Thomas** and **Safronie** are buried in the Quaker graveyard at Westfield. They had nine children:
 - a. **Grover Jackson**, married **Della Jackson**, daughter of **John Henry Jackson**. They had three children: **Odell, Mary Faye, and Veta May Jackson**.
 - b. **James J. Jackson** was born Nov. 1888 and married **Ada Collins**. They had four children: **Alex, Margaret, Robert, and John Jackson**.
 - c. **Sarah (Susan) Jackson** was born Oct. 1892 and married **Frank Mabe**. They had three children: **J. D., Ethel, Inez, and Virginia Mabe**.
 - d. **Millard J. Jackson** was born in 1890 and never married.
 - e. **Verda Jackson** married **Charles Hill**.
 - f. **Hester Jackson** was born Sept. 1, 1906, died May 10, 1954, and was buried in the Westfield Quaker graveyard. She married **Frank Jones**. Number of children is unknown but they had at least one son:
 - 1) **John Thomas Jones**, born Apr. 10, 1937 and died Apr. 13, 1972 is also buried at Westfield.
 - g. **Mary Ann Jackson** married **Alvie Collins**. They had six children: **Gaston, Novella, Fronnie, Leon, Homer, and Richard Collins**
 - h. **Nellie Jackson** married **Thomas Joyce**, their children were: **Etta, Della, Frances, and Robert Joyce**.
 - i. **Myrtle Jackson** was born May 1898 and never married.

There is a possibility that **Thompson** and **Thomas Jackson** ,may be the same person, as the 1900

census gives **Thompson** as being 23 years old and that would give his birth as 1877. **Thomas Jackson** was born in July of 1877.

CHAPTER 11

SAMUEL JACKSON Jr.

Son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankenhorn**
Born, ca 1758 in Chester Co. PA

Died June 6, 1834 in Stokes Co, NC

Married **Hannah Gibson**, Jan. 23, 1782

NOTE: It has not been proven that **Samuel Jackson Jr.** was the son of **Samuel** and **Catherine**,
However most researchers believe he was. If so, he would have been their fourth child.

Samuel Jackson, of Stokes Co, NC

Samuel was born in 1758 on the Delaware River, in Pennsylvania, a few miles from Philadelphia. When he was a lad around three or four years of age, his parents moved from PA and settled in Rowan Co, NC. That part became Davidson Co. The name of **Samuel's** parents have not been established. He is believed to be the son of **Samuel** and **Catherine Plankinhorn Jackson**, who came to Rowan Co, ca 1761-62 with several small children. Their three eldest sons **Jacob**, **John**, and **Curtis** were members of the New Garden MM. **Jacob** was a minister, and was received into membership at his request on May 31 1777. He had not previously been a member of the Society of Friends. He was 19 years old. All of the children became members after their arrival in North Carolina, but there is no record of their parents **Samuel** and **Catherine** ever joining any Monthly Meeting in North Carolina.

Samuel Jackson appeared on Aug. 31, 1782 and "condemned his taking affirmation of present powers". In 1777 the North Carolina General Assembly had provided for an oath of allegiance to the new government. The penalty for refusing the oath was expulsion from the province. Friends and a few others were allowed to affirm, rather than swear to, their loyalty but Friends were not comfortable with any statement which compromised their neutral stand and their opposition to military activity of any kind. Thus the Yearly Meeting instructed the Membership to refrain from taking the oath, or affirming loyalty on pain of disownment. A few Friends did so affirm and were disowned. (Apparently the law requiring the oath was not strictly enforced.) Many of the Friends who were disowned came back into the meeting later after acknowledging their error. **Samuel Jackson** acknowledged or "condemned" his error at the time that the matter was first brought up in the meeting and so was not disowned.

Samuel and **Catherine Jackson** came to Surry Co, NC ca 1770-72 settling on Tom's Creek, later called Westfield. The Westfield MM was established in 1772 and **Jacob**, **John**, **Curtis**, and **Samuel Jackson Jr.** were all charter members.

The early census records uses the names **Samuel Jackson Sr.** and **Samuel Jackson Jr.** but we have been unable to find any written proof that shows **Samuel** as the son of **Samuel Sr.** He gave almost the same information in his request for pension that **Jacob** gave on his "Testimony". He stated that he was born in Chester Co, PA, and his parents moved to Rowan Co, NC when he around twelve years old.

When **Samuel** and **Catherine** moved to Tom's Creek, their land was in Surry Co. When Stokes Co. was formed in 1789, the line was drawn at Westfield and **Samuel** found that his property was now in the newly formed Stokes Co, with boundary lines that touched Surry Co. **Samuel Jr.** was living near **Samuel Sr.** and his property was also in the newly formed Stokes Co.

While a resident of Surry Co, NC on the Dan River, he enlisted and served at various times in 1780 and early 1781, in all, three months as a private in Captain **Joseph Cloud's** Company in the regiment of **Col. William Sheppard**. While living in Rowan Co, he enlisted and served at various times for four months as a private under Captain **William David** in **Col. Smith's** Regiment. He was captured by Tories during this time but soon released and later assisted in scattering the Tories at Raft Swamp. He was discharged after the surrender of Cornwallis.

He was granted a pension of \$20.00 per annum on his application which was executed in Stokes Co, Mar. 15, 1833. His wife **Hannah Jackson** was granted a widow's pension after filing application on Mar. 9, 1839 in Stokes Co. (File No. w-5004)

Samuel married **Miss Hannah Gibson** Jan. 23, 1782 in Surry Co, NC. **Hannah** was born Oct. 9, 1764. The names of her parents are unknown. They were married at the home of **Elisha Pierce**, a friend, on a cold winter day by a Justice of the Peace, **Micajah Clark**. **Rev. William Stephen's**, a preacher from the Baptist Church, was suppose to perform the ceremony but was taken ill and gave the certificate to **Micajah Clark**, JP to perform the ceremony.

A wedding supper was held for them at her father's home after their return home from **Elisha Pierce's** house. **Samuel** was disowned from the Westfield MM for marrying out of unity, that is marrying a non-Friend. **Samuel** and his family are not mentioned in any of the Westfield MM records.

The names of the ten children of **Samuel** and **Hannah** were taken from her application for pension. She gives the names and the date of the birth of the two first born and stated that the other children were born around two years apart, that she knew in her mind that she was correct but since **Samuel** could not read or write that he did not bother to have a record made on the date of the birth of the children.

Samuel died June 6, 1834 in Stokes Co, **Hannah** died in Stokes Co, in 1841 her will was probated, Dec. 1841.

Hannah Gibson (wife of Samuel Jackson Jr.)

Hannah was born Oct. 9, 1764, her birth is recorded in the Revolutionary War Pension records of **Samuel Jackson**, Claim #5004, filed in the Archives in Raleigh, NC.

The name of **Hannah's** parents are unknown. The only family by the name of **Gibson** living in Surry Co, in 1782, the year **Hannah** married **Samuel Jackson** was **Valentine Gibson** and his wife **Frances** or **Nancy Garrett Gibson**. So it is assumed that she was a daughter of **Valentine Gibson**.

The names of all of **Valentine's** children are not known. **Valentine Gibson** paid 63 pounds of Virginia money to **Matt Moore** on Oct. 2, 1794 (said **Gibson** was indebted to **Moore** as security to his son **James Gibson**) for 200 acres of land bought on the little Yadkin River. So we know that one of his sons was named **James Gibson**.

Another son is believed to have been **Garrett Gibson** who married **Prudence Sumner** in 1778 in Surry Co. **Prudence** was the daughter of **Robert Sumner** and **Phoebe Canady Beals Sumner**, and could have been named for his mother's maiden name.

Hannah mentioned having a brother named **William Gibson** in her will. She may have also had a sister who was the wife of **James Bennett**. A query found in "The Ridge Runner" stated that **James Gibson** had known brothers, **Archeleus** and **Garrett Gibson**. By the above names, we can assume that **Hannah's** brothers were **Garrett**, **James**, **William**, and **Archeleus**, and maybe a sister who married **James Bennett**. There could have been other children for which we have no information.

Hannah married **Samuel Jackson** Jan. 23, 1782 and they lived in Stokes Co, where their ten children were born. After **Samuel's** death, **Hannah** made an application for a widows pension. Her brother

William Gibson and two life long friends **Martha Pierce** and **Mary Pierce Roark** testified that she had remained unmarried since **Samuel's** death, that she was named as a respectable resident of Stokes Co, and known for her honesty and truth throughout the neighborhood.

She further declared that they had ten children, the first was **Jehu** born Feb. 1, 1783, and the second was **James**, born Mar. 1, 1785, and the balance in rotation about two years apart, **Isaac**, **Samuel**, **Sarah**, **John**, **William**, **Amer Joseph** and **Hiram**, the youngest being born Oct. 28, 1801.

Hannah died in December of 1841. She names **William Gibson** as her brother in her will, and a granddaughter, the wife of **Elisha Bennett**. It is not known where **Hannah** was buried.

Samuel and **Hannah** were the parents of ten children all born in Stokes Co, NC:

1. **Jehu Jackson** was born Feb. 1, 1783 and died in 1847 in Cass Co, MO. He married **Lucy Wright** in Ohio.
2. **James Jackson** was born and died Dec. 8, 1853 in Wells Co, IN. He married **Elizabeth Hooker** in Ohio.
3. **Isaac Jackson** was born ca 1787 and died in 1854 in Deleware Co, IN. He married **Nancy Sizemore** Dec. 10, 1808.
4. **Samuel Jackson** was born ca 1789 and died Mar. 30, 1848 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Jemima Cox**.
5. **Sarah Jackson** was born ca 1791. The only daughter of **Samuel** and **Hannah**. She married **Waggoner Jenkins**. (No further information.)
6. **John Jackson** was born ca 1793. He married **Nancy King** July 2, 1819. This family may have moved to Indiana, and later to Missouri.
7. **William Jackson** was born ca 1795. There is no other information on **William**, but it is believed that he may have moved to Indiana.
8. **Amer Jackson** was born ca 1797-98. He married **Elizabeth Watson** Nov. 6, 1823. He may have had a second marriage to **Nancy Hooker** and moved to Indiana.
9. **Hiram Jackson** was born Oct. 28, 1801 and died Nov. 9, 1875. He married **Nancy Malcolm** in 1826.
10. **Joseph Jackson** was born Aug. 23, 1804 and died Mar. 25, 1858 in Louisa Co, IA. He married **Phoebe Gox** Sept. 6, 1827.

See the following accounts on the above listed children.

Declaration in order to obtain the benefits of the act of Congress, Passed June 7, 1832 State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

On the 15th day of March and AD, 1832, personally appeared in open Court before the Justice of the court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, for the County of Stokes.

Samuel Jackson, a resident of North Carolina and the county of Stokes, aged about seventy four years, who being first duly sworn in according to Law, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of an act of Congress passed June 7, 1832.

That he entered the service of the United States under the following named officers, and served at known stations. He states first that he was born in the year 1758 in the state of Pennsylvania a few miles from the City of Philadelphia, on the river Delaware. That he has no record of his age, that when a quiet young he moved with his parents to that part of County Rowan in the state of North Carolina now called Davidson.

He states that when he was first called into service he lived in the county of Surry, and that at the said was on Dan River now Stokes county. At other times in County of Rowan, that since the Revolution he has lived in the county of Stokes, and lives there now. That he first served in a Company commanded by Captain **Joseph Cloud** of the county of Stokes, then Surry, in the year of 1780 for a term of four months. Then he Voluntered and was put in service and appointed to guard Tory prisoners, at Old Town of Bathaboro. That afterwards in the year of 1780, and the second place served under **Captain Gaines**, father of **General Gains**, and he said that he was

employed in guarding British soldiers taken prisoners at the Battle of King Mountain, and served for one month.

Afterwards in the same and succeeding years he was engaged and sent on several scouting parties. In all for a term of one month under different officers, who's names he now cannot remember. That when engaged in the service mentioned the assignment to which his company was attached was commanded part of the time by **Colonel William Sheppard** and **Major Joseph Winston**. He recollects while on duty at Old Town a private soldier shot a **Sergeant Smith** for which offense he was merely whipped.

Afterwards I think, in the year 1782 in the county of Rowan, about the time the British marched south toward the Battleground of Guilford, he volunteered his services in a company of militia commanded by **Captain William Davis**. In which company was chiefly called out to hunt Tories and obtain them. He was taken prisoner by the Tories and after being confined a while he was released, that the service and complacement lasted about one month.

Shortly after this, in the same year 1782 he entred service again in a company commanded by **Captain Lapp** and **Lieutenant Bodenhammer**, and marched toward Wilmington, NC, and while on the march they helped to scatter Tories at "Rafts Swamp", and from there he marched to the mouth of the Neuse River where they made an attack, which was occupied by a British Garrison, and then marched toward Georgetown, SC and back. They lay in the backwoods until the news assured them that **Cornwallace** had been taken. He was then marched home and discharged.

He now recollects in which his company marched to Wilmington was Commanded by **Colonel Smith**. He now recollects that there was a company along from Moors the Company of Guilford with 20 or 30 men under the Command of **Captain Gillespie**. He recollects that one **Captain Kennedy** was along with his company which numbered about 500 men. He recollects the affair at Rafts Swamp there were 200 men of Guilford that was shot. He doesn't recollect whits any part of his named was under the command of any regular officer or in any Company with regular Troops.

He states that he has no documentary evidence of his service, and knows no person who can testify to his service except the testimony of **Jacob Idol**. He states that in his neighborhood he is known to **Charles Banner** and **Jacob Carson** who can testify of his transactions for various of his service as a soldier of the Revolution.

Sworn and submitted this day and year aforesaid.

Samuel Jackson

X

Declaration of **Hannah Jackson**, State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

"On this ninth day of Mar. 1839, **Hannah Jackson** a respectable resident of Stokes County aforesaid, aged seventy four, the 9th Oct. last appeared before the preparing Court of Law and Equity now sitting for Stokes County aforesaid and she first being duly sworn according to law, doth on her oath make the following declarations in order to obtain the benefit of the provision made by the Act of Congress, July 7, 1838, instituted an act granting half pay and pensions to certain widows.

She states that she is the widow of **Samuel Jackson** who was a private militia Soldier of North Carolina in time of the Revolutionary War, and served she has just reason to believe he specified in his declaration file in the Pension Department of the United States by virtue of which he has placed on the Pension Roll received a pension as per his Pension Certificate dated may 7th 1833 at the rate of twenty dollars per annum. Reference being had to said documents will show plainly appear to which papers she begs leave to refer the department for satisfactory proof of her husband's services from which she expects to obtain a pension.

She states, further declares that she was married to said **Samuel Jackson** the twenty-third day of

January, seventeen hundred and eighty-two by **Micajah Clark** a justice of the peace of Surry County, NC. That her husband, the aforesaid **Samuel Jackson** died on the 18th day of June 1834. That she has not married to him prior to his leaving the service, but the marriage took place previous to the first day of January, seventeen hundred and ninety-four, at the time above stated and that she had remained a widow ever since his death

She further declares that they had ten children born of her body the first born was **Jehu Jackson** on the first day of February 1783, the second child **James Jackson** was born the first day of March 1785, and the balance of her said children in rotation about two years between their birth, **Isaac, Samuel, Sarah, John, William, Amer, Joseph**, and the last **Hiram** was born the 28th day of October 1801. But she has no family record. Her husband the said **Samuel Jackson** could not read or write, and that he had neglected to have a record made that from her memory she knows of her own recollection that the foregoing statement of her children's ages is exactly correct.

Hannah Jackson

Sworn to and subscribed to in Open Court,
Isaac Golding, Clerk, By **Thomas Hill**, D. C.

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes:

WILLIAM GIBSON, a person of honesty and truth, being duly sworn according to law, he being a resident of said county, saith that his sister, **Hannah** was married to **Samuel Jackson** in January 1782. He believes, as he remembers of the wedding dinner when he was about nine years of age. Which was given them at his father's home when they returned home from **Elijah Pierces**, at which place they married, by **Micajah Clark** a Justice of the Peace for Surry County, North Carolina.

He remembers that their eldest child was 10 years and four months younger than he was, it was always understood, but was never heard of any family records being kept. As none of the **Jackson** family could write. But they had ten children as named in his sister **Hannah's** declaration, and kept their ages by memory.

Samuel Jackson was a pensioner of the United States, and died the 18th day June 1834, and his sister had remained a widow ever since his death.

Sworn and subscribed the 15th day of February 1839, before me

Charles Banner

North Carolina
County of Stokes.

I, **Reuben D. Golding**, Clerk of the county of Please and Quarter Sessions, for stated county aforesaid, do hereby certify that **Charles Banner** is a Magistrate of said county as above, and that the foregoing signatures to be his to these disposition is genuine.

In testament where of I have hereunto offered the seal of my office and my name this 10th day of March 1829

Reuben D. Golding

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

On this 14th day of February 1840 before me **Charles Banner** a Justice of the Peace in and for the county of aforesaid personally appeared **Hannah Jackson** widow of the late **Samuel Jackson** deceased, and she being duly sworn according to law declares on her oath that she intermarried to the said **Samuel Jackson** on the 23rd January 1782-83 she don't remember which year (as she has no record) at the house of **Mr. Eliaha Pierce** in Surry County, NC, by a certain **Micajah Clark** a Justice of the Peace in and for said county, that the bonds of marriage was first published according to the custom in that time by a preacher of the Baptist Church by the name of **William Stephens**, who was taken ill and gave his certificates of the publication of the bond to said Justice of the Peace, as she was informed, and has just reason to believe was the case.

She states that **Mary Roark** wife of **Timothy Roark** and **Martha Pierce** who are now living were present at her marriage.

Sworn to and subscribed the day and year first above mentioned before me,

Hannah Jackson
Charles Banner, J.P.

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes.

On this 14th day of February 1840, at the house of **Timothy Roark** of Stokes County aforesaid, **Mary Roark**, (formerly **Mary Pierce**), being duly sworn according to law declared on her oath that she well remembers to see **Micajah Clark** who was a Justice of the Peace marry the above named **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** together as man and wife at her father's (**Elisha Pierce**) house in Surry County, NC, on a cold winter day she thinks in January or February of 1783 as she counts from her own age, that she was fifteen and they told her she was old enough to marry which made her ashamed at that time,

She father states that she frequently heard **Rev. William Stevens** a Baptist preacher sermons at a meeting house, and that she heard him public that on such a day he than named that the above **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** (both of whom she was well acquainted neighbors) would be married and joined together as man and wife which was done in her presents on the same day he than publish it would be done which believing was the same time as mentioned in the foregoing declaration of the widow **Hannah Jackson** who is the identical same person that was then and their married to aid **Samuel Jackson**.

Sworn to and subscribed this day and year first above entioned before me.

Mary Roark
Charles Banner J. P.
Hannah Jackson

North Carolina, Stokes County.

I, **Charles Banner** an acting Justice of the Peace for said county, certify that the above named **Hannah Jackson**, and **Mary Roark**, are both persons of good character for probating truth, in the county and neighborhood where they live, and I concur with the neighbors, in their opinion. Given under my hand the 4th day of February 1840.

Charles Benner J.P.

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

Be it known that on the 14th day of February 1839, personally appeared before me the subscribing Justice of the Peace for said county. **Martha Pierce** a woman of respectability and honesty and truth in the neighborhood and county of Stokes, where she resides and she being duly sworn according to law to declare what she remembers of the marriage of **Samuel Jackson** and his wife **Hannah Gibson** who's maiden name was **Gibson**.

Saith, on her oath that she was present at the time when the said **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** aforesaid was married and joined together as man and wife, at her fathers **Elisha Pierce's** home in the year 1782. She does not recollect the day of the month, but that it was January, she believes and a Justice of the Peace **Micajah Clark** of the then Surry County married them together on the same day with **Captain John Martin** and **Nancy Ship**, at which time she was 18 years of age.

She further declares that she was well aquatinted with the aforesaid **Samuel Jackson** and his wife **Hannah** since and before their marriage, and until the day of his death, which happened in June 1834, and that the said **Hannah Jackson** who is about petitioning for a pension is the identical

person who was married as aforesaid to **Samuel Jackson**, and that the said **Hannah** has remained unmarried since his death.

Sworn to and subscribed the day 4 year first above written before me.

Charles Banner, JP
Martha P. Pierce

Jehu Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

Jehu was born Feb. 1, 1783 in Stokes Co, near the Westfield Community. He was the first born child of Revolutionary War soldier **Samuel Jackson**, and his wife **Hannah Gibson**.

Jehu grew up on his father's farm in Stokes Co, and when he was a young man he left Stokes Co and moved to Ohio. He married **Miss Lucy Wright** Nov. 10, 1811 in Montgomery Co, Ohio. They were living in Montgomery Co, OH in 1812 when their first daughter **Hannah** was born in 1814. They were living in Marion Co, OH, where their second child was born. They moved to White River, Randolph Co, IN before 1819.

Lucy was born Feb 19, 1796 in Green Co, NC, now TN, the daughter of **Elizabeth and Joseph Wright**. She was disowned from the Quaker MM for marring out of unity. **Lucy** kinsman were **General Morgan and Rebecca Boone**, wife of **Daniel Boone**. **Rebecca** was the daughter of **Morgan Bryant**, one of the first settlers on the Yadkin River area, in what is now Yadkin Co, NC. The 1820 Census of Randolph Co, IN shows that **Jehu** was living near two of his brothers, **James and Isaac**, and two cousins, **Job and Elijah Jackson**, the sons of his uncle **William Jackson**. There was also a **William Jackson** living near him, who has not been identified.

They remained in Randolph Co, where nine more children were born and around 1838 the family removed to Van Burin Co, (now Cass Co) MO. Most of the children went with their parents to Missouri. **Jehu** died in 1847 in Dayton, Cass Co, MO and **Lucy** died Feb. 14, 1876 also in Dayton. They are both buried in the Dayton Cemetery.

Jehu and Hannah were the parents of twelve children:

1. **Hannah Jackson** was born in 1812 in Montgomery Co, OH. She married **William Cox** Oct. 16, 1828 in Randolph Co, IN. **Hannah** and **William** remained in Indiana when her parents and her brothers and sisters moved to Missouri. **William** died before 1850. The 1850 census shows that she was living in the home of **George and Elizabeth Ballinger**. In 1910 **Hannah's** sister **Lavina** died, leaving her estate to her brothers and sisters. At that time, they could not find **Hannah** or any members of her family, so her share of the estate went to the State of Kansas. The known children of **Hannah** and **William** were:
 - a. **Lucy Cox**, born in 1829
 - b. **John B. Cox**, born in 1834, married **Harriet Landers**
 - c. **William Cox**, born in 1842
 - d. **Elizabeth Cox**, born in 1843, married **David C. Wilson** Dec. 22, 1864.
 - e. **Henrietta Cox** born in 1843, (a twin to **Elizabeth**)
2. **Wright Jackson** was born Nov. 21, 1814 in Marion, OH. He married **Minerva Wright** Nov. 24, 1837 in Wayne Co, IN. He died Apr. 4, 1882 in Longinsport, Cass Co, IN and was buried in the Shideler Cemetery, Cass Co, IN.
3. **William Jackson** was born Dec. 15, 1816 in Ohio and married "**Margaret**". He died Apr. 30, 1883 in Clymers, IN and was buried in the St. John's Cemetery in Clymers, IN.
4. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born in 1819 White River, Randolph Co, IN. She married **Michael C. Hiser** in 1840. She died in Bates Co, MO after 1876. They were the parents of seven children but only the names of four are known:
 - a. **William J. Hiser**, born in 1842
 - b. **Martha S. Hiser**, born in 1844
 - c. **Reuben H. Hiser**, born in 1847
 - d. **Lucy A. Hiser**, born in 1849-50
5. **Tryal Jackson** was born in 1820 in White River, Randolph Co, IN. He married Mar. 21, 1838 in Polk Co, MO, **Margaret Boiles**. He died Apr. 8, 1891 in Jester, Greer Co, TX, (now OK) See

account.

- 6. **Matilda Jackson** was born Aug. 31, 1823 in White River Randolph Co, IN. She married **James B. Rider** Mar. 23, 1845 in Cass Co, MO. She died Sept. 23, 1882 in Cass Co, MO and was buried Dayton Cemetery, Dayton, MO. See account.
- 7. **Allen Jackson** was born Oct. 16, 1825 in White River, Randolph Co, IN. He married **Tabitha McCraw** Jan. 28, 1847 in Cass Co, MO. See account.
- 8. **Rebecca Jackson** was born Mar. 27, 1828 White River, Randolph Co, IN. Her first marriage was to **John Best** Apr. 30, 1845 in Cass Co, MO. Her second marriage was to **A. Defrisco** Mar. 28, 1858. She died Jan. 30, 1911 in Climax, Greenwood Co, KS and was buried Jan. 31 1911 Twin Falls Cemetery, Climax, KS. She had five children by her first husband **John Best**.
 - a. **Mary Best**, returned to Indiana
 - b. **Lou Best** returned to Indiana
 - c. **Mattie Best**
 - d. **John Wesley Best**, died in infancy.
 - e. **Francis Marion Best**, died in infancy.
- 9. **Mahala Ann Jackson** was born 1830 White River Randolph Co, IN. She married **Rev. Anthony Owsley** Nov. 25, 1849 in Cass Co, MO. **Anthony** was born in 1820. She died in 1860 in Johnson Co, MO. They had four children but only the names of two are known:
 - a. **Robert Jackson Owsley**
 - b. **Allen Owsley**, married and had five children: **Charles, Allen, Laura, Lorene, and Jesse Lee Owsley**.
- 10. **Delilah Jackson** was born Mar. 23, 1833 in White River, Randolph Co, IN. She married **Hugh Woods** Jan. 26, 1853 in Cass Co, IN. She died Feb. 6, 1908 in Severy, Greenwood Co, KS and was buried Twin Grove Cemetery, Severy, KS. See account.
- 11. **Lucinda Jackson** was born 1835 white River Randolph Co, IN and died in 1837 at the age of two when struck by a falling tree.
- 12. **Lavina Jackson** was born Feb. 29, 1836 White River, Randolph Co, IN. She married **Nicholas Ozenbaugh** Oct. 28, 1880 Cass Co, MO. She died Sept. 15, 1904 Fall River, Greenwood Co, KS, and was buried in the Twin Grove Cemetery, Severy, KS. **Lavina's** husband must have died before 1904 because when she died, she left a large estate in Greenwood Co, KS, to be divided between her brothers and sisters and their heirs. Her nephew **James S. Woods** was administrator of her estate.

Tryal Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Tryal was born ca 1820 in White River Township, Randolph Co, IN. He married **Margaret Boiles** Mar. 21, 1838 in Polk Co, MO. **Margaret** was born in 1820-21 in MO. In 1844 **Tryal**, his wife, and two children were living in a cabin on White Rock Creek, Nacogdoches Township, Dallas Co, MO. Around 1855-6 he moved to the far western frontier where he was listed as a stock raiser, and in 1880 he was listed as a farmer in Shackelford Co.

On the frontier **Tryal** settled on the Clear Fork of the Brazos, in unorganized territory. In 1863 they were living about four or five miles south east of present Woodson and about fifteen miles north west of present Breckenridge. They were among those who "forted-up" at old Fort Davis on the Clear Fork during the Civil War. It was at this place that his son **William Henry** was scalped by Indians and died a year later. It is said that **Tryal** set out to kill twenty Indians and that he would not return until his mission was accomplished. It is not known if he really carried out his mission.

He built the first store structure in the town of Albany, Shackelford Co, in 1875. His next move was to Green Co, TX near Jester, which became Oklahoma Territory in 1896. He died Apr. 8, 1891 in Jester, Green Co. **Margaret** died Feb. 23, 1899 in Roger Mills, Oklahoma Territory.

Tryal and **Margaret** were the parents of eleven children:

- 1. **Mary Jackson** was born ca. 1839 in Missouri, married ca 1856 **John Musgraves** born in 1833 in Illinois. In the 1860 Census of Buchanan, Stephens Co, TX he was listed as a stock raiser. No other information is know on **Mary** other than the names of two sons:
 - a. **Crel Musgraves** born ca. 1857 in Texas

- b. **Nathan Musgraves**, born in 1858 in Texas
 - 2. **John W. Jackson** was born ca 1842 in Iowa. He married "**Camille**" in ca 1871. **Camille** was born ca 1850 in Utah. In the 1880 census they were living in Shackelford Co, TX. He was listed as a cattle herder. He later farmed in Oklahoma and in 1912 he was living in Good Night, TX. **John** must have gone to Utah after 1873, as their daughter **Ada** was born in Texas, and son **Nervie** was born in Utah. They returned back to Texas in 1889-80. They had three known children:
 - a. child name unknown
 - b. **Ada Jackson** born ca 1873 in Texas
 - c. **Nevie Jackson**, born ca 1878 in Utah. He homesteaded land in Roger Mills Co, OK in 1899-1900. He was declared incompetent by the courts there, and his father **John** was made his legal guardian.
 - 3. **Jasper N. Jackson** was born ca. 1844 White Rock Creek, Nacogdoches Co, TX. He married **Eliza** ca 1870. **Eliza** was born ca 1855 in Arkansas. He was a farmer, and in 1880 they were living in Shackelford Co, TX, and in 1912 they were in Roger Mills Co, OK. Only two children are known, probably born in Shackelford Co:
 - a. **Julia D. Jackson**, born ca 1872
 - b. **Newton Jackson**, born ca 1877.
 - 4. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born ca 1846. Her first marriage was to **G. Riley Carter** July 29, 1866 in Palo Pinto Co, TX. He was a farmer and in 1880 they were living in Shackelford Co, TX. They were the parents of seven children. **Elizabeth's** second marriage was to **Franklin M. Green** in 1912. It is not known if they had any children. They lived in La Cross, WA. She died Sept. 5, 1921 in Walla Walla, WA and was buried in the Dixie Cemetery. Her children were all born in Texas:
 - a. **Mary M. Carter**, born ca 1867
 - b. **William Carter**, born ca 1869
 - c. **Eliza Carter**, born ca 1871
 - d. **George R Carter**, born ca 1873
 - e. **Amanda Carter**, born ca 1875
 - f. **David Carter**, born ca 1877
 - g. **Ruth Carter**, born ca 1879
 - 5. **Sarah Ann Jackson** was born in 1849 Navarro Co, TX. She married **C. N. Henry** July 29, 1866 in Palo Pinto Co, TX. She was married the same day that her sister **Elizabeth** married **Riley Carter** in 1912 an affidavit made by her sister **Amanda** in order to settle her father's estate, stated that **Sarah** died, and that she was never married.
 - 6. **William Henry Jackson** was born ca 1852 in Navarro Co, TX and died in 1863. He was scalped by Indians. See account.
 - 7. **Amanda Jackson** was born Aug. 27, 1854 in Navarro Co, TX. See account.
 - 8. **Lucy Jackson** was born ca 1856 in Navarro Co, TX. She married **John C. Simpson** ca 1872. **John** was born ca 1891 in PA. They were living in Shackelford Co, TX in 1880. Both **Lucy** and **John** died around 1912. They had two known children, both born in Texas:
 - a. **James Edward Simpson** was born in 1879 and married **Joanna**.
 - b. **Eugene Simpson** was born ca 1878. He was single in 1912, and living in Umatilla Co, OR.
 - 9. **Daniel J. Jackson** was born on the Clear Fork of the Brazos River near Woodson, TX. His death certificate states:
 - * He was born Oct. 12, 1859 at Fort Gibson, Shackelford Co, TX,
 - * He died at his residence in Bessie, OK, on May 18, 1945 at the age of 65 years, 7 months and 6 days.
 - * He had lived in Oklahoma since 1926.
- Dr. A. A. Webber** was the doctor that signed the death certificate.

The order for the funeral was made by **Mrs. Agnes Krouse**, his occupation was given as a retired farmer. The funeral Mass was held on May 22, 1945 at the St. Joseph's Catholic Church in Elk City. The burial was in the Catholic Cemetery Calgary which is next to the Elk City Community owned cemetery known as East Fairlawn.

Daniel married **Marie Mussier**, born Oct. 3, 1862 in Savannah, MO, the daughter of **Adolph**

Mussier born in Kentucky, her mother was born in Kansas City, MO. She died Oct. 5, 1839 at age 77 years, and 9 days. They had no children.

- 10. **Thomas H. Jackson** was born ca 1861 near Woodson, TX. He married **Ella R.** He was a farmer and lived in Roger Mills Co, in southern Oklahoma. They had four children but their names are unknown.
- 11. **James Jackson** was born ca 1869. He died unmarried in 1889.

William Henry Jackson (Tryal, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

William was born ca 1852 in Navarro Co, TX and died in 1863. He was scalped by Indians when he was returning home from a cow lot. The little boy lived for almost a year afterwards, then died. He is buried on the **Jackson Ranch** on the Clear Fork.

Two articles were found on the scalping of little **Henry**:

"*Interwoven: A Pioneer Chronicle*" p. 140, by **Sallie Reynolds Matthews** 1958, 3rd edition. The first edition was published in 1936.

"There are, however, other incidents that occurred among our friends and neighbors. One of the most atrocious cruelties was the scalping alive of a little twelve year old boy, son of **T. E. Jackson**. The little fellow had walked out a short distance from the house to drive the calves in at the evening milking time. A band of Indians ran onto him, knocking him down with their horses; then one dismounted and quickly tore the scalp from the crown of his head, at which they ran away, doubtless thinking the child dead. The little boy got up, picked up his hat and calf whip, and walked home. His mother, probably paralyzed by fright, heard every cry but was powerless to help. I am persuaded that there were mothers in the country who would have grabbed a weapon of some kind and have gone to the rescue of their children. He lived only a few months more, dying as a result of the wound."

From "*The West Texas Frontier*", Vol, 2, pp. 86, #426 by **Joseph Carroll McConnell**, 1939.

"426 **Henry Jackson** During 1863, Mr. and Mrs. **T. E. Jackson** lived about four or five miles southeast of Woodson, and about fifteen miles northwest of Breckenridge. To be sure, neither of those towns were then in existence. **Mr. Jackson** was away, **Mrs. Jackson** and her children remained at home. Little **Henry**, their son, who had been a short distance below the cow lot, was returning toward the house. **Henry** had a whip in his hand but the pioneers slightly differ concerning his mission. Some reported he had been after the calves, and was driving them home. Others stated he was out playing, and simply had the whip in his hand. Nevertheless, several savages dashed out of the thick timber back of the barn, and after making their steeds knock this innocent little fellow flat on the ground, the red men jumped from their horses, placed their feet on his neck, and hurriedly scalped this frontier boy. Perhaps, he would have been killed, but just at this moment, the savages were frightened away by **Mr. Jackson** and his cowhands, then returning home.

Poor little **Henry**, who had been maimed of his scalp, arose from the ground, picked up his whip, and started toward the house. He lived almost a year, but his scalp never healed, and finally became inflamed. **Henry** was buried by his family and friends near the Jackson ranch.

Note: Before writing this section, the author personally interviewed **Joe Schoolcraft** and his brother, **James Clark**, **Mrs. Pete Harris**, **Mrs. Lucy Lindsey**, **Mrs. J. C. Lynch**, **John Erwin**, **Lish Christeson**, **J. B. Matthews**, and others who lived in Stephens and adjoining counties at the time.

Amanda Jackson (Tryal, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Amanda was born Aug. 27, 1854 in Navarro Co, TX. Her first marriage was to **Mr. Wallach** ca. 1871. **Mr. Wallach** was born in Prussia. They were the parents of two children. Her second marriage was to **William Karney Frans** in 1889. **William** was the son of **James M. Frans**. To this union four children were born. **Mr. Frans** was a stockman and they were members of the methodist Church.

Amanda died Jan. 17, 1923 in Mangum, OK at the age of 68 years, 4 months and 20 days. Interment was in the Jester Cemetery near Jester, OK. **Mr. Frans** died Nov. 17, 1909 and was also burried in Jester. **Amanda's** children were:

1. **Henrietta Wallach** was born ca. 1872 in Texas. She married **Mr. Harrison**, an Oklahoma attorney and they had six children:
 - a. **Ona Harrison**
 - b. **Lou B. Harrison**
 - c. **V. Ray Harrison**
 - d. **Bland Harrison**, died young
 - e. **John Buford Harrison**
 - f. **L. D. Harrison**
2. **Prince William Wallach** was born ca 1878 in Texas. He married **Gertie Cowan**. He purchased his grandfather's farm when his estate was settled in 1912. They had two sons and two daughters:
 - a. **Ona Wallach**, married **Thompson**
 - b. **Child Wallach**, name unknown
 - c. **Child Wallach**, name unknown
 - d. **Child Wallach**, name unknown.
3. **Charles Frans** was the first born child of **Amanda** and her second husband **Mr. Frans**. No other information.
4. **Audie Juanita Frans** was born Jan. 1, 1891, in Mobetee, TX. She was a secretary and was never married. She died of cancer May 27, 1941, at the age of 50 years, 4 months, and 26 days at Mangum, OK. Interment was in the Jester Cemetery near Jester, OK.
5. **Susan Nettie Frans** was born Aug. 28, 1894, in Jester, Greer Co, TX, (became Oklahoma Territory in 1896). She married **Charles Monroe Heatly** Apr. 21, 1912. **Charles** was the son of **Robert Henry** and **Sarah A. Elsbridge Heatly** of Magnum, OK. Susan died of a heart attack Sept. 23, 1958, at the age of 64 years and 15 days, at Magnum, OK. Interment was in the Jester Cemetery near Jester, OK. They had two children:
 - a. **Elmo Joe Heatly** was born Apr. 5, 1914 near Jester. He was a farmer and a Baptist. He married **Daisy Mae Post** Sept. 24, 1932. **Daisy** was the daughter of **Ida B. Burnett Post** and **Ira Y. K. Post** of Magnum. They had two children:
 - 1) **Charles K. Heatly** was born Mar. 14, 1934. He married **Marcia Sheneesta Baker** Apr. 22, 1955. He was a teacher and basketball coach.
 - 2) **Patty Jo Heatly** was born Feb. 2, 1929. She married **Merlin Lee Nippert** Jan. 18, 1957. They have five children: **Randy Lynn**, **Leesa Susan**, **Jane Michelle**, **Lori Ann**, and **Jeffrey Charles Nippert**.
 - b. **Mary Margaret Heatly** was born Sept. 8, 1917 in Jester, Greer Co, OK. **Josephine Ella Frans** was born Nov. 9, 1896 in Greer, Co, OK. She married **Robert Ruben Overton** Mar. 6, 1918 at her home in Magnum, OK. **Robert** was the son of **Nancy Isabelle (Montgomery)** and **Adolphus Overton**. They had four children:
 - a. **Juanita Sue Overton** was born Jan. 1, 1919 in Magnum, Greer Co, OK. She married **Leslie Thompson** Sept. 23, 1943. **Leslie** was the son of **Oma Lassiter** and **Joseph Thompson** at the Methodist Church in Magnum, OK. He was a retired Lt. Cdr. from submarine service of the US. Navy. They were the parents of two children:
 - 1) **Leslie Sue Thompson**, born Nov. 10, 1945
 - 2) **Katherine Jo Thompson** was born June 1, 1947. She married **Paul Butterworth** Aug. 28, 1977 in Garden Grove, CA.
 - b. **Child**, boy, born June 15, 1920, lived only a few hours.
 - c. **Katherine Isabelle Overton** was born Feb. 13, 1922. She married **Gordon F. Gilbert** Mar. 23, 1948. **Gordon** was the son of **Gus Guy** and **Elise French Gilbert**. They have two children:
 - 1) **Patricia Kay Gilbert**, born Oct. 10, 1951, in Oil City, PA.
 - 2) **Gail Frances Gilbert** was born Feb. 10, 1956. She married **David Paul Franc** Apr. 15, 1978, son of **Mae** and **Andrew J. Franc** of Pittsburgh, PA.
 - d. **Robert Lee Overton** was born June 16, 1926, in Greer Co, Ok. He married **LaVita Jean Norman** Feb. 27, 1949. They had two children:
 - 1) **Jeanann Overton**, born Aug. 21, 1946, Married **Joe Camp**
 - 2) **Terry Lee Overton**, born July 27, 1952, Married **Lora Papi**, of San Antonio, TX.

Mr. John Allen Rider, Johnson City, TN has researched the family of Jehu and Lucy Wright

Jackson for several years. He is a descendant of **Matilda Jackson**, daughter of **Jehu** and **Lucy**. I would like to thank **Mr. Rider** for sharing with me the information that he had compiled on this family.

Mrs. Pat Kunkel, Springfield, MO, furnished the information on the family of **John Jackson**, son of **Jehu** and **Lucy**.

Matilda Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Matilda was born Aug. 31, 1823, in Iowa, died Sept. 23, 1882, in Dayton, Cass Co, MO and is buried in the Dayton Cemetery in Dayton. She married **James B. Rider** Mar. 23, 1845. They were the parents of six children:

1. **William Jehu Rider** was born in 1847. The names of his wife and children are unknown except for one son:
 - a. **James Strauther Rider**, the only information on him that he was married and had seven children, but only three are known, all lived in Uvalde, TX:
 - 1) **Bess Rider** married **Mr. Hancock**
 - 2) **Buford Rider**
 - 3) **Bertha Rider** married **Mr. Swift**
2. **Lucy Ann Rider** was born in 1848 and died in infancy.
3. **Sarah Louise Rider** was born in 1853 and died in infancy.
4. **Rebecca Catherine Rider** was born in 1855. She married **G. W. Furs**. They were the parents of five known children:
 - a. Child, a son, died in infancy
 - b. **Rider**, a son lived near Shattuck, OK.
 - c. **Dwight Furae** lived in Miami, FL.
 - d. **Josephine Furae** married **Mr. Davis** and lived in Honnewald, TN.
 - e. **Vera Furae** married **Peery** of Barker, TX.
5. **Elizabeth Jane Rider** was born in 1857. She married **Roland Gooch** and was his second wife. His first wife was **Sarah Rider** the daughter of **Matilda** and **James Rider**, and would have been her cousin. **Elizabeth** and **Ronald** had seven children, but the names of only three are known:
 - a. **Gertie Gooch**, of Eugene, OR
 - b. **James Gooch**, of Caldwell, ID
 - c. **Maud Gooch**, of Venita, OR
6. **John Allen Rider** was born 1860. He married **Luvenia Bellairs** of Cherryvale, KS. They were the parents of five children, but the names of only two are known.
 - a. **George Rider** of Gage, OK, the father of **Mr. John Allen Rider**.
 - b. **Grace Rider** married **Ashpaugh**, of Waynoka, OK.

Allen Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Allen was born Oct. 16, 1825 in the White River Township, Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Jehu** and **Lucy Wright Jackson**. He went with his parents when they removed to Van Buren Co, MO, later Cass Co. He married **Miss Tabatha McCraw** on Jan. 28, 1842 in Cass Co, when he was 26 years old. They were married by **Reuben E. Saunders**, a Minister. **James C. Jackson** was a witness to the ceremony.

It is not known at this time if **Tabitha Jackson** died or if she and **Allen** were divorced, or if they had any children. It is known that he married **Miss Charity Owsly** on Jan. 26, 1851 in Cass Co. They were married by her father **William Owsly**, a Minister, and a brother to **Rev. Anthony Owsly** who married **Mahalia Jackson**, **Allen's** sister. **Charity** was born Dec. 5, 1827 and died May 24, 1876. **Allen** died Dec. 16, 1910 in Hallister, Taney Co, MO. They were the parents of nine known children:

1. **Lucy Evaline Jackson** was born Aug. 11, 1854 and died Aug. 20 1921.
2. **Lucinda Margaret Jackson** was born Feb. 14, 1857 and died in 1943 at the age of 86. She married **Witliff Rider**. The names of their children are unknown.
3. **Sarah Jane Jackson** was born Feb. 14, 1857, a twin to **Lucinda**, and died Sept. 4, 188?. She married **Roland Gooch**.

After her death, **Roland** married **Elizabeth Jane Rider** the daughter of **Matilda Jackson** and

James B. Rider. Sarah and Elizabeth were first cousins. The names of their children are unknown, though they may have had sons named **Ches** and **Dean Gooch**.

4. **William Wright Jackson** was born Nov. 4, 1859 and died Nov. 24, 1931 at the age of 72.
5. **Unresstine (Ernestinel ?) Jackson** born Feb. 1, 1860 in Cass Co, MO and died Mar. 22, 1934. She married **Elliott V. Pleake**. See account.
6. **Francina Jackson** was born Mar. 17, 1864, and died Mar. 14, 1920.
7. **Infant Jackson**, born Jan 25, 1867 and died at five months.
8. **Lairna Ann Jackson** was born Jan. 25, 1867 and died Mar. 15, 1867.
9. **Elmer Dean Jackson** was born June 20, 1869 and died June 22, 1921. He was a farmer, merchant, and stockman. He married **Ophra Hall** (date unknown). After **Elmer** died, **Ophra** married **Gus Callen** and lived in Green Forest, AR. They were the parents of one known child:
 - a. **Dean Hall Jackson** See account.

Information on the family of **Allen Jackson** was obtained from **Mrs. Pat Kunkle** of Springfield MO, his great granddaughter.

Urnestine Jackson (Allen, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Urnestine was born Feb. 1, 1862 in Cass Co, MO, the daughter of **Allen Jackson** and **Charity Owsly**. She married **Elliott Van Ranckler Pleake** Aug. 21, 1892 in Kirbyville, Taney Co, MO. **Elliott** was born Apr. 15, 1862, died Jan. 31, 1933, and was buried near Salina, OK. **Urnestine** died in Taney Co, on Mar. 22, 1934 at the age of 72 years, 1 month and 21 days. She is buried Gobbler's Knob Cemetery. The name **Pleake** was a German name and the original name was **Pleakenstolver**. **Urnestine** and **Elliott** were the parents of six children:

1. **Allen E. Pleake** was born Oct. 31, 1893 and married **Dinnie Savage**. She died Mar. 24, 1973 and **Allen** died Dec. 22, 1981. They had two children:
 - a. **Allen E. Pleake Jr.**, died Sept. 6, 1932
 - b. **Ruth Pleake** was born Feb. 4, 1921 and died Nov. 3, 1985.
2. **Verner C. Pleake** was born Jan. 13, 1895 in Hollister MO. He married **Ethel Mae Savage** Dec. 28, 1919. He died Mar. 19, 1969 in Branson, MO and was buried in Ozark Memorial Cemetery. **Ethel** was a sister of **Dinnie Savage** who married **Verner's** brother **Allen F. Pleake**. They had four children:
 - a. **Clarence Pleake** was born Oct. 29, 1920 and married **Virginia Nevin** in 1940. They had two children: **Larry** and **Linda Pleake**.
 - b. **Virginia Mae Pleake** was born June 11, 1922 and married **Harry V. Gabriel** Apr. 9, 1945. They had three children, but only one is named here:
 - 1) **Patricia Gabriel** was born Aug. 31, 1946 and married **Kunkle** Feb. 28, 1975 in Green Co, Springfield Mo.
 - c. **Clifford Clifton Pleake** was born Oct. 3, 1923. He was married three times but the names of his wives and children are unknown.
 - d. **Kenneth Ford Pleake** was born Dec. 17, 1924, married a Korean named **Yang** Jan. 21, 1957. They had one son.
3. **Gold F. Pleake** was born Jan. 2, 1897 and married **Sullenger**. She died Apr. 2, 1980 in Sacramento, CA. They had no children.
4. **Chesley L. Pleake** was born Oct. 30, 1899. His first marriage was to **Wretha Gloyd** but she died Mar. 17, 1942. They had two children names unknown. **Chesley's** second marriage was to **Cholora**, and they had a daughter:
 - a. **Lanna Jean Pleake** died in her early twenties.
5. **Edward A. Pleake** was born Mar. 9, 1902 and married **Laura Daniels**.
6. **Ernest Pleake** was born May 21, 1904 and died Oct. 14, 1941. He married **Davis George** and they had three sons.
7. **Lester Van Ranckler Pleake** was born Jan. 22, 1906, died Aug. 2, 1953, and was buried in Sacramento, CA. He and his wife **Velda Jackson Pleake** were divorced, they had no children.
8. **Joseph Stewban Pleake** was born Feb. 4, 1864 and married **Mary Haggard**. **Mary** was born Jan. 17, 1875 and died Apr. 12, 1951. **Joseph** died Oct. 28, 1934 and was buried in Gobbler's Knob Cemetery. They were the parents of five children.

Virginia Mac Pleake (Urnestine, Allen, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Virginia was born June 11, 1922 in Hollister, MO, the daughter of **Verner C. Pleak**, and the grand daughter of **Elliott and Ernestine Pleake**. She married **Harry Vincent Gabriel** Apr. 9, 1945 in Harrison, AR. **Harry** was born July 19, 1918 in Springfield, MO, the son of **Haralamus George and Mary Agnes (Newton) Gavreleo**. They must have "Americanized" the name.

Haralamus was born in Ageargetica Greece. They were the parents of three children:

1. **Patricia Ann Gabriel** was born Aug. 31, 1946, in Springfield, MO. She married **Edward Jacob Kunkel** in Springfield Feb. 28, 1975. **Edward** was born June 23, 1945 in Verona, MO, the son of **Albert Adrian Kunkel and Juliana Balbana Oldelehr**. They have one daughter:
 - a. **Julie Dawn Kunkel**, born Dec. 23, 1977 in Springfield, MO. **Pat** furnished all the information on the family of **Allen Jackson**.
2. **Mary Agnes Gabriel** was born Dec. 6, 1949 in Springfield, MO and married **Terry Leon Pearman** July 11, 1970.
3. **Harry Vincent Gabriel Jr.** was born Feb. 1, 1958 in Springfield, MO and married **Susan Denise Harp** Aug. 29, 1981.

Dean Hall Jackson (Elmer, Allen, Jehu, Samuel)

Dean was born in 1910 in Hollister, MO, the son of **Elmer Dean Jackson**, and **Orpha (Hall) Jackson**. **Dean** wrote many interesting stories about early life in and around "The Old Ox Trail" which were published in the "*White River Leader*", in Branson, MO. One was the story of "Murder Rocks" and another was the story of "**Alf Balden**" who became one of the most notorious bushwhackers in that part of the country.

From his own Biographical Sketch which also appeared in the *White River Leader*, in Branson, MO. He was nine years old when his parents moved from Hollister to Pine Hall in 1919. He attended school at Hollister and Hickory grade school, and graduated from the School of Ozarks in 1930. He was ordained a minister in the White River Association of General Baptist in 1931. He taught school at Mincy, in 1930, 1931, 1934, and 1935, and at Kirbyville in 1932.

He was a bachelor in 1936. He worked as a cook and called himself a "would be poet". He was president of the young Republican Club, and Republican Committeeman in Oliver Township. He was living with his mother and had a brother that was nine years his senior named "**Willie**".

Delilah Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Delilah was born Mar. 23, 1833 in White River, Randolph Co, IN, died Feb. 6, 1908 in Severy, Greenwood Co, KS and was buried Twin Grove Cemetery, Severy, KS. She married **Hugh Woods** Jan. 26, 1853 in Cass Co, IN. They were the parents of four sons:

1. **John Woods** The only information known on **John** that he was married and had three children and only one lived:
 - a. **Louisa Jane Woods**, married a **Mr. Jones** and had a son **Leonard M. Jones** who lived in Wichita, KS.
2. **Robert Woods**, was married twice. His first wife's name and the names of their three children are unknown. He and his second wife had eight children, but only the names of five are known:
 - a. **James Byrd Woods**, lived in Fresno, CA
 - b. **Pate Woods** lived Ft. Worth, TX
 - c. **Brice Woods** lived Paradise, CA
 - d. **Mary Woods**, married **Welsh**, lived in Electra, TX
 - e. **Silas Woods** lived in Skellytown, TX.
3. **William Woods** was a Baptist Minister. He was married and had nine children, the name of his wife is unknown.
 - a. **Cora Woods**, married **White** and lived Garnet, KS
 - b. **Delilah Woods**, married **Miller** and lived Shamrock, OK
 - c. **James H. Woods**, lived in Bronson, MI
 - d. **Odessa Woods** married **Robinson** and lived Shawnee, OK
 - e. **Hugh Woods** lived in Goshen, IN
 - f. **John Woods** lived in Wichita, KS

- g. **Frances Woods** married **Johnson** lived West Plains, MO.
- 4. **James Woods** was married and had thirteen children, but only the names of seven are known.
 - a. **William Robert Woods** lived Grenila, KS
 - b. **Sadie Woods** Married **Hinecker** of WA
 - c. **Delilah Woods** married **Ballin**, of Cambridge, KS
 - d. **Harold Woods** of Burdett, KS
 - e. **Cary Woods** married "**Frost**" lived Eldorado, KS
 - f. **Charles Woods** lived Elk Falls, KS
 - g. **Wilma Woods** lived Wichita, KS

James Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

James was born Mar. 1, 1785 near Westfield, in Stokes Co, NC, the second son of Revolutionary War soldier **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson**. He moved from Stokes Co, to Ohio when he was around thirty-one years old. He married **Miss Elizabeth Hooker** Oct. 6, 1816, near Dayton, OH. She was born in 1797 in SC. The name of her parents are unknown.

After their marriage, they moved into Delaware Co, IN and in Jan. of 1837 they arrived in Wells Co, IN, locating near Liberty Township, and becoming the first white settlers of Liberty Township. Here in the wilderness, he entered a half section of land, built a log cabin, and undertook all the work and the experiences which were part of pioneer life in this county. Here they remained the rest of their lives, where there nine children were born, six sons and three daughters. **James** died in Wells Co, Dec 8, 1853, **Elizabeth** died in 1865.

James may have been married in Stokes Co, before he made the move to Ohio. There is a marriage recorded in Stokes Co for a **James Jackson** and **Rosy Hargrove**, on Jan. 1, 1810, the bondsman was a **Thomas Bennett**. This same **Thomas Bennett** was the marriage bondsman for **Jame's** brother **Isaac** when he married **Nancy Sizemore** in 1808. The 1810 Census of Stokes Co. shows a young female age 0-10 in his household, and the 1820 Census of Randolph Co shows a young female in his household. Researchers of the family say that **James** and **Elizabeth's** eldest child was **Hiram**. There is a possibility that this is the same **James** that married **Rosy Hargrove** and had a daughter, and she may have died before he moved to Ohio. If it is the same **James**, he was 25 years old when he married **Rosy**, and 31 when he married **Elizabeth Hooker**.

James served in the War of 1812, and was taken prisoner at the time of **Hull's** surrender at Detroit. The ten children of **James** and **Elizabeth** were:

- 1. **Hiram Jackson** See account
- 2. **John Jackson** See account
- 3. **Susannah Jackson** See account
- 4. **Levi Jackson** was born ca 1824 in Wells Co, IN, died ca 1895-1896. He grew up in Wells Co, IN, and married **Lucy Ann Fairchild Dunn** Jan. 15, 1854. **Lucy** was born in 1825 in Ohio. In 1895 **Levi** and **Lucy** moved from Clay Co, NB, where they had lived, to Rooks Co, KS, with two of their sons, **Richard Samuel** and his family, **Frank Jackson**, two of his daughters, **Mary Hannah Annon**, and **Eva Jackson Rardin**. It is not know just how long they remained Kansas. Researchers say that they are buried at Spring Ranch, Clay Co, NB. **Levi** died Oct. 20, 1899, and **Lucy Ann** died Sept. 30, 1897. **Lucy** was a widow with two children before marrying **Levi**:

- a. **Sheppard F. Dunn** born in 1849
- b. **Sylvester N. Dunn** born in 1850.

Levi and **Lucy** were the parents of six children:

- c. **James Edward Jackson** was born Sept. 15, 1854. See account.
- d. **Amelia "Eva" Evelyn Jackson** was born 1857. See account.
- e. **Mary Hannah Jackson** was born May 3, 1859. See account.
- f. **George L. Jackson** was born in 1863. See account.
- g. **Richard Samuel Jackson** was born Jan. 29, 1866. See account.
- h. **Benjamin Franklin Jackson** was born ca 1868. There is very little information available on **Benjamin**. He was with his parents and brothers and sisters when they left Clay Co, NB and moved to Rooks Co, KS. The names of his wife and children are not known. They lived in

Wall who was the sheriff of Stokes Co. They had two children, **Keith** and **Dianne Carol Johnson**.

- d. **Bernice Leon Johnson** was born Mar. 22, 1905 and married **Margaret Newsom**. They had five children: **Peggy Louise, Hoyt Leon, Benny Ray, Judy La Trelle,** and **Joseph Lucian**.
 - e. **Norris Pauline Johnson** was born Sept. 29, 1907. She married **Ralph Tedder** and they were the parents of eight children: **Nelma, Lois, Richard, Harold, Norris, Gayle, Brenda,** and **Barry Johnson**.
 - f. **Iris Estell Johnson** was born Aug. 4, 1910 and married **James Underwood** Nov. 23, 1951.
 - g. **Jessie Oleita Johnson** was born June 30, 1913 and married **Joe E. Stone** Dec. 12, 1936. **Joe** was the son of **Joe** and **Lennis Pulliam Stone**.
 - h. **Evelyn Oberia Johnson** was born Mar. 22, 1915 and married **Francis Ludwig Reudelhuber**. They had one son: **David Reudelhuber**.
 - i. **Rachel Lee Johnson** was born May 27, 1920 and married **Homer O'Neal wood** They had three children: **Christopher O'Neal, Jeffrey Lee,** and **Samuel Tip Johnson**.
 - j. **Mary Frances Johnson** was born June 27, 1925 and married **Clay Vance**. They had two sons: **Philip Clay** and **Douglas Lowell Vance**.
4. **General Elmer Johnson** was born Apr. 25, 1876. **Elmer** never married. In his father's will, he was to have the home place as long as he lived, and then it was to revert back to the other children.
 5. **Zephra Oliver Johnson** was born Nov. 25, 1878 in Stokes Co, NC, where he lived his entire life. He married **Minnie Lee Meadows** June 23, 1901. **Minnie** was the daughter of **William G.** and **Mary Jane Boles Meadows**. **Zephara** was a farmer. He died suddenly at the age of 66 on Dec. 14, 1944 while preparing to kill his hogs. **Minnie** died May 21, 1977 at the age of 94 after a long illness. They were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Dowell Johnson**, married **Grace Ramsey**
 - b. **Denson Johnson**, married **Thelma Johnson**
 - c. **Carlis Johnson**, married **Trudie Baker**
 - d. **Maxie Johnson**, married **Homer Ferguson**
 - e. **Moir Johnson's** first marriage was to **Elizabeth Carroll**, and his second to **Joan Batts**.
 - f. **Cleo Johnson's** first marriage was to **Bradford Nancy** and her second to **Elmore Redding**
 - g. **Clyde Johnson** took care of his mother until she died in 1977, and still lives on the home place.
 6. **Bessie (or Jessie?) Lenora Johnson** was born July 9, 1880 and married **Dr. Ben T. Bitting**.
 7. **Samuel Early Johnson** was born Nov. 17, 1882 and married **Maggie A. Moore**.
 8. **Charles Cicero Johnson** born Jan. 31, 1887, married **Sallie Beatrice Webster**,

Jacob Sidney Jackson (William, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob Sidney Jackson born Feb. 2, 1847 in Stokes Co, NC. He lived all of his life in the Pilot Mountain area of Stokes Co. His first marriage was to **Letitia Tucker** Aug. 7, 1870. **Letitia** was the daughter of **Benjamin C.** and **Elizabeth Hill Tucker**. His second marriage was to **Nancy Todd** on Dec. 18, 1899. **Nancy** was born in Virginia. He had nine children by his first wife and two daughters by the second.

Sidney died Feb. 13, 1908 in Pilot Mt. He wrote his will on Feb. 7, 1908. He willed his two sons, **William Guy**, and **David Andrew Jackson** two hundred dollars each for there kindness in waiting and caring for him in his last days. His children were all born in Surry Co, NC, their names were:

1. **Lillian Johnson**, born in 1871, died after 1908 in St. Louis, MO.
2. **Celie Etta Jackson** was born July 9, 1873. She died Jan. 12, 1948 in Indianapolis, IN and was buried Crown Hill Cemetery, in Indiana. She was married three times; first to **Richard Whittle**, second to Mr. **Bennett**, and third to **Joseph Edward Lineberry**. **Joseph Lineberry** was born May 23, 1873 and died Aug. 13, 1955. The two children by her second marriage to **Bennett** were:
 - a. **Vivion Bennett** was born Sept. 9, 1897 and died Dec. 18, 1973. She married **Fred Abernathy**. **Fred** was born ca 1916 and died Oct. 16, 1961. They had no children.
 - b. **Amos Bennett** was born Aug. 8, 1899 and died Oct. 3, 1974. He was never married.
3. **William Guy Jackson**, born Apr. 20, 1875, died in El Paso, TX. He married **Nancy Pernina Jane Barnard**. **Nancy** was born Apr. 24, 1887 in Patrick Co, VA and died May 14, 1964 in El Paso, TX. She was the daughter of **James William Barnard** and **Susan Ruth Wood**. They were

the parents of eight children:

- a. **Lealyer V. Jackson**, born Sept. 2, 1902, married **Gerald Wells**.
 - b. **Virgie C. Jackson**, born Nov. 13, 1905, married **Joseph T. Gunter**
 - c. **Frederick W. Jackson**, born July 15, 1909, married **Helen Bolander**
 - d. **Inez Nina Jackson**, born July 7, 1915, married **Robert Schwear**
 - e. **James Sidney Jackson**, born June 1, 1919, married **Beverly Martin**
 - f. **William Guy Jackson**, born Nov. 3, 1921, married **Betty Whitman**
 - g. **Helen Jackson**, born Nov. 12, 1923, married **Jack Chauvet**
 - h. **Joan Jackson**, born June 10, 1932, married **Richard Tanner**
4. **Lucy Ada Jackson**, born in 1878, married **Millard Ashburn**.
 5. **Sidney Benjamin Jackson** was born Dec. 1882. He married **Edith May Bowlby** June 25, 1913 in Warren Co, IL. **Edith** was the daughter of **John Balby**. **Sidney** was a Jukebox dealer and was known as the "Jukebox King" in Illinois. They had three children, all were born in Warren Co. IL: **Eunice**, **Eugene**, and **Lloyd B. Jackson**.
 6. **Rachel Jackson**, born Apr. 1884, married **Elmer Beck**. She was a registered nurse. They had no children.
 7. **Joseph Sidney Jackson**, born Sept. 2, 1890, died Aug. 24, 1970 married **Lucy May McCorkhill**, born Oct. 16, 1890 near Jerome in Howard Co, IN. He died Oct. 3, 1979 in Indianapolis. She was the daughter of **James Lawrence McCorkhill** and **Mary Elizabeth Flick**, they were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Joseph Seborn Jackson Jr.** was born June 3, 1913 and married **Iona Rose Boyer** Aug. 21, 1936 in Beech Grove, IN. **Iona** was born Feb. 28, 1917, the daughter of **James Otto Boyer** and **Rita May Conway**. **Joseph** and **Iona** were the parents of three children:
 - 1) **Jerry Lee Jackson**, married **Lanone Burton**
 - 2) **James Earl Jackson**, married **Carol Judith Shrum**
 - 3) **Karen Darlene Jackson**, married **Dana Lee Forslund**
 - b. **Ralph Jackson** was born June 29, 1915 and died Dec. 26, 1915
 - c. **Claude Webster Jackson** was born Mar. 25, 1917 and died Oct. 1919. He married **Alta Lee Freeman** Aug. 22, 1944. **Alta** was born Dec. 24, 1918 in Troy, NC, the daughter of **Robert Lee Freeman** and **Jeanie Edna Blake**. They were the parents of two children:
 - 1) **Jeanie Lucille Jackson**
 - 2) **Robert Andrew Jackson**.
 8. **Rhilla Effie Jackson** was born Jan. 14, 1883-5. She died Nov. 2, 1977, and buried in Pamona, CA Cemetery. Her first marriage was to **Herbert L. Hank** Dec. 22, 1915. **Herbert** was born Nov. 3, 1884 and died Feb. 1916. **Rhilla's** marriage second marriage was to **Charles Bruna Johnson**. **Charles** was born Aug. 27, 1885 in De Kalb, IL and died Nov. 24, 1952 in Indianapolis, IN, the son of **Albin John Johnson** and **Bernadina Anderson**. They had one daughter:
 - a. **Vivion Louise Johnson** was born Sept. 10, 1923 in Indianapolis, IN. She married **Richard Nathan Speir** Nov. 3, 1951. **Richard** was born July 26, 1918 in Madison Co, IN, the son of **Nathan Speir** and **Margarita Rose Alpern**. They live in Pamona, CA with their two children:
 - 1) **Richard Nathan Speir Jr.** was born Dec. 18, 1952 in Indianapolis, IN. He married **Vicki C, Sturdivant** June 30, 1979, they had two children when last contacted:
 - a) **Brian David Speir**
 - b) **Kristin Alicia Speir**,
 - 2) **David Alan Speir**, born June 7, 1955.
 9. **David Andrew Jackson** was born Aug. 1888 and died Sept. 17, 1962, in Gary, IN. He married **Anna Morgan**, she died June 26, 1966. Both are buried in the Calumet Park Cemetery, in Gary, IN.
 10. **Mallie Lee Jackson**, daughter of **Jacob Sidney** by his second wife **Melvina Todd**, born July 1, 1904 in Surry Co, NC. She married Sept., 27, 1938, **Irving Raleigh Smith**. They lived in Melbourne, FL and had no children.

Armstead Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Armstead was born in 1805 in Stokes Co, NC. He grew up in the Westfield community and he left Stokes Co, as a young man, and moved to Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Phoebe Pope** in Hendricks

Co, May 10, 1829. **Phoebe** was born Sept. 26, 1808 in KY. The name of her parents are unknown.

They lived in Morgan Co, IN where their first three children were born. He moved to Hendricks Co around 1836-37, where he died Sept. 1, 1869. **Phoebe** died Dec. 25, 1860 in Hendricks Co.

Information on **Armstead** was taken from census records of Hendricks, and Morgan Counties. They were the parents of eight known children:

1. **Allen Jackson**, born Feb. 30, 1830 in Mooresville, Morgan Co, IN. He married Sept. 9, 1856, to **Sarah Jane Biddle**, born Jan. 12, 1840. **Allen** and **Jane** were living in Guilford Township, Hendricks Co, in 1900. He was age 70, with wife **Jane**, and their son **Elmer** age 35, and his wife living in their household. They were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Horace F. Jackson**, born Aug. 20, 1857
 - b. **John N. Jackson**, born Sept. 17, 1859
 - c. **Elmer H. Jackson**, born Apr. 21, 1864, married **Elizabeth** born Dec. 1877 in Indiana, her parents were also born in Indiana. They lived with his father and mother in Hendricks Co.
 - d. **Herbert A. Jackson** born Feb. 7, 1873, died Jan. 25, 1870.
2. **Hardin Jackson**, born Apr. 10, 1832 in Morgan Co. He married twice but the name of his first wife is not known. His second marriage was to **Martha Ferguson** Oct. 29, 1865. The 1900 census of Liberty Township, Hendricks Co, IN gives his age as 68 years, wife **Martha** 58 years, born IN, and shows they were the parents of four children, with two of the children living. (The census did not give the names of the children.)
 - a. **Mary Jackson**, born Apr. 1882 in Indiana.
3. **Hamilton Jackson**, born in Aug. 1834, in Morgan Co, IN. The name of his first wife is unknown. The 1900 census of Hendricks Co, gives his second wife's name as **Henrietta**, age 49, born in July 1850, that they had been married for 18 years, and no children. Living between **Hamilton** and his brother **Hicklin Jackson** was a **Ralph H. Jackson** age 26, born Oct. 1873 with wife **Orlanne (Green)** age 26, born IN, and living with them was her mother **Belle M. Green** age 52. This **Ralph** may be a son of **Hamilton** by his first marriage.
4. **William Jackson**, born in 1838, Hendricks Co, IN. No further information.
5. **Nancy Jane Jackson**, born in 1840, Hendricks Co, IN. No further information.
6. **John Jackson** was born Apr. 12, 1843, in Clayton, Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Camilla Amelia Hamlet**, Feb. 28, 1869. They were living in Liberty Township in 1900, he was 57 years old, a farmer, married for 32 years, and the parents of two children, one child living. The names of the two children are unknown. **Amelia** was born Nov. 1844 in Indiana, as were her parents.
 - a. **Frank C. Jackson** born Aug. 20, 1872.
7. **Hicklin Jackson** was born Sept. 1846, in Hendricks Co, IN. He married **Susie**. **Susie** was born Aug 1848, in KY. Her parents were also born in KY. **Hicklin** and **Susie** had been married for 34 years, and had three children, two of them were living. His occupation was given as a "Liveryman".
 - a. **Edwin C. Jackson**, born Dec. 1879, (He was a Stableman)
 - b. **Hattie May Jackson** born Jan. 1886.
8. **Louisa Ann Jackson**, born in 1848 in Hendricks Co, IN. No further information.

There was a very close connection between **Armstead** and his ister **Louisa**. They were about two years apart in age, and after their mother died, **Eliza** and **Armstead** both left Stokes Co and moved to Morgan Co, IN where **Eliza** married **Allen Hicklin**. Notice that **Armstead** named a son **Allen**, another son **Hicklin**, a daughter **Louisa**, and a son **William** for his father.

Eliza Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Eliza was born in Stokes Co, NC ca 1807. The year that she moved from Stokes Co, NC to Morgan Co, IN is not known. She may have gone the same time her brother **Armstead** made the move. They probably left after the death of their mother, and went with some of the other relatives that were moving to Ohio and Indiana.

Eliza married **Allen Hicklin** in Morgan Co, June 23, 1835. **Allen** was born in 1803 in Kentucky and his parents are unknown. The only information found on **Eliza** was on the 1850 and 1860 census records of Morgan Co, IN. The census records are so dim that they were very difficult to read. No

children were listed for them on either census, however there were several children living in their household.

The 1850 census shows a **Sarah Jackson**, age 19, **Polly Jackson** age 17 or 27, and **Allen Jackson** age 20, living with them. **Allen** may have been the son of her brother **Armstead**. There were also two younger children listed, **John** age 13, and **Lucy** age 6. Their last name could not be made out (looked like **Pukapile**). These two children may have been **Allen** and **Eliza's** grandchildren.

The 1860 shows they were still living in their household, showing that **Eliza** and **Allen** had reared them.

Lockey Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Lockey was born ca 1809 in Stokes Co, NC, the daughter of **Amer** and **Violette Forkner Jackson**. She married **Aaron Burr Tilley** Aug. 29, 1829, in Stokes Co. They lived in Stokes Co. The year that **Lockey** died is not known.

Aaron Tilley was born June 2, 1805 in Stokes Co, where he died Nov. 8, 1880. **Aaron** was the son of **Joel** and **Eliza Harris Tilley**. **Joel Tilley** was born in 1775, the son of **Edmund Tilley**, a farmer. He owned 1,100 acres of land in Stokes Co, and died there in 1847.

Aaron and **Lockey** were the parents of eleven children, but only five were living when **Aaron's** will was probated in 1880.

1. **Joel A. J. Tilley**, born Feb. 28, 1831. See account..
2. **William M. Tilley**, born in 1833, See account..
3. **John H. Tilley**, born May 20, 1835. See account..
4. **Lucy E. Tilley** was born in Apr. 8 1837 in Stokes Co, NC. She married **Albert R. King** Dec. 2, 1851.
5. **Amer Jackson Tilley**, born July 7, 1839. See account..
6. **Susan L. Tilley**, born 1841, married Apr. 27, 1854 **Frederick F. Hill**.
7. **Buck Tilley**, born 1845 (No information)
8. **James R. Tilley**, born 1848, married **Charlotte Simmons** Sept. 8, 1865.
9. **Sarah M. Tilley**, born 1850. (No information on **Sarah**)
10. **Aaron Tilley Jr.** was born 1851 and married **Delily Manuel** Sept. 20, 1860. He served in the Confederate Army during the Civil War.
11. **Powell H. Tilley** was born in 1859 and served in the Civil War. No other information.

Joel A. J. Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Joel was born Feb. 28, 1831 in Stokes Co, NC. He married **Martha Simmons** Feb. 24, 1853. **Martha** was born in 1832. After **Martha's** death **Joel** married **Lettitia Simmons** Oct. 19, 1862. **Lettitia** was **Martha's** sister. **Lettitia** died in 1919. **Joel** and **Martha** had two sons:

1. **Reid Tilley**
 2. **William A. Tilley**. See account.
- Joel** and **Lettitia** had one daughter:
3. **Laura Tilley** married **Jackson**.

William Aaron Tilley (Joel Tilley, Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

William was born Oct. 22, 1855 in Stokes Co, NC, the son of **Joel** and **Martha Simmons** and died June 29, 1931 in Stokes Co. He married **Sarah Frances Jessup**. **Sarah** was born Sept. 21, 1854, and died Dec. 24, 1932. They were the parents of thirteen children:

1. **Laura Ellen Tilley** was born Sept. 11, 1877 and died in Aug. 1953. She married **Fletcher Hall**. They had eight children: **Lola**, **Clifford**, **Nonnie**, **Marshall**, **Houston**, **Sarah**, **Albert**, and **Rachel Hall**.
2. **Mary Bettie Tilley** was born Jan. 26, 1879, and died July 1852. She married **Reid Hall**, a brother of **Fletcher**. They had six children: **Ruby**, **Carlyle**, **Carol**, **Geneva**, **Marv.** and **L. T. Hall**.

- 3. **Joel William Tilley** was born June 3, 1880 and died Sept. 1948, never married.
- 4. **Lockey B. Tilley** was born July 22, 1882. She married **A. C. Hill**. They did not have any children of their own, but adopted a daughter **Elizabeth**.
- 5. **Martha Phoebe Tilley** was born Feb. 2, 1884 and married **Elijah Simmons**. They had two children: **Martha Sue**, and **J. E. Simmons**.
- 6. **Roxie Ann Tilley** was born Apr. 1, 1885 and died Dec. 12, 1975. She married **Lindo Pell**. They had five children: **Frances, Weldon, Paul, Joe Bill, and Carl Ray Pell**.
- 7. **Samuel Jacob Tilley** was born Mar. 18, 1887 and died July 27, 1940. He married **Nina Hunter**. They had one son: **Aaron Tilley** who married **Ellen Pepper**, and they had one son: **William Tilley**.
- 8. **Andrew Jackson Tilley** was born Sept. 18, 1888 and married **Mallie Payne**.
- 9. **Elam Powell Tilley** was born May 31, 1890 and died June 1891.
- 10. **Minnie Alice Tilley** was born Sept. 20, 1891 and died July 16, 1977. She married **Oscar McDaniels**. They had one daughter:
 - a. **Ruth McDaniels** married **Max Allen**.
- 11. **Rufus Edgar Tilley** was born July 26, 1893. He married **Mary Sawyer** and had two children: **J. W. Tilley** and **Ed Tilley**.
- 12. **Marshall Martin Tilley** was born July 15, 1895 and married **Dora**. They had two children: **Betty** and **Matt Tilley**.
- 13. **Irona Florence Tilley** was born Sept. 22, 1898. She married **Arthur G. Smith** and had no children.

Information on the **William A. Tilley** family was taken from the "*Stokes County Heritage*".

William M. Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

William was born in 1833 in Stokes Co, NC, the second son of **Aaron** and **Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**. He married **Mary Ann Simmons** Sept. 28, 1854. **William** enlisted in the Civil War, was shot at Gettysburg, and died Aug. 31, 1862 in a Hospital near Lovington, VA. **Mary Ann** raised her five children and survived **William** by 54 years. She lived with her son **John E. Tilley** in her later years. **William Mary Ann** were the parents of five Children:

- 1. **Martha Tilley** was born ca 1855. No information.
- 2. **Cornelius Tilley** was born in 1857 and married **Nancy Lawson**, the daughter of **John** and **Sarah Shelton Lawson**. Her first marriage was to **John Frye**.
- 3. **John E. Tilley** was born in 1861 and married **Joanna Harriet Nunn**. He was a farmer and the Post Master in Tulip, NC. The Post Office was kept in his home. They had nine children:
 - a. **William Samuel Tilley** married **Roxie Slawter**.
 - b. **Joseph Thomas Tilley** born in 1885 married **Ila Smith** in 1907. **Ila** was from the Rock House community. He attended school at Flint Knoll, and while still a youngster drove oxen at a local sawmill. Later in life he was an appraiser with the Federal Land Bank, and was treasurer of the Pinnacle Schools for some time. His children remember his ease at grafting trees and rooting shrubs. **Joseph** and **Ila** were the parents of ten children.
 - c. **Minnie Lee Tilley**, married **Edd Smith**
 - d. **Robert Sandy Tilley's** first marriage was to **Verie King**, and the second was to **Beatrice Harrison**.
 - e. **Jessie Taylor Tilley** married **Myrtle Nunn**
 - f. **Fannie Elizabeth Tilley** married **Roy Nelson**
 - g. **Hester Ann Tilley** married **J. T. Cox**
 - h. **Mazie Ethel Tilley** married **Ernest Boles**
 - i. Child died shortly after birth.
- 4. **Ephraim Tilley** no information.
- 5. **Jane Tilley** no information.

John H. Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

John was born May, 20, 1835 in Stokes Co, NC, the third son of **Aaron** and **Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**. He married **Mary Jane Martin** Feb. 7, 1856 in Stokes Co, NC. **Mary Jane** was born Dec. 8, 1838 in Patrick Co, VA, the daughter of **Joseph G. Martin** and **Martha S. Gray**. **John** died in Stokes Co, in 1888, **Mary Jane** died Feb. 21, 1918 in Stokes Co.

Their known children from census records were:

1. **John M. Tilley** was born 1859 and married **Eliza**.
2. **Adocia Tilley** was born 1860 and died in 1944 in VA. She married **Leander Nelson** who was born Dec. 9 1859.
3. **Oscar Tilley**, born 1865 in VA.
4. **William A. Tilley** was born in 1867 in North Carolina.
5. **Flora A. Tilley**, was born in 1868 and married **N. H. Nelson**.
6. **Joseph L. Tilley**, born in 1869 North Carolina.
7. **Everett Tilley**, born in 1871.
8. **Aaron Tilley**, born 1873
9. **Lenora S. Tilley** born in 1874 and died June 17, 1951. She married **McHone**.
10. **Mary Ann Tilley** was born July 6, 1876 in Francisco, NC, and died Nov. 14, 1951. She married **Robert McKinley Fagg** Jan. 25, 1891.
11. **Daniel Tilley**, born in 1879.

John H. Tilley named other children in his will as, **Frank T., Alonzie, Dewitt, Ralph, Early, and Y. J. Tilley**.

Information on the family of **John Tilley** obtained from:

- Ms. Darlene Bettencourt**, Merlin, OR, a descendant,
- Census of Stokes Co, NC.
- Marriage bonds,
- John's Will** written on Mar. 20, 1888.

Amer Jackson Tilley (Lockey, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Amer was born July 7, 1839 in Stokes Co, and died Mar. 3, 1932. He was the son of **Aaron and Lockey (Jackson) Tilley**. **Amer** married **Harriet A. Hall** Apr. 12, 1866. He enlisted in the army in 1861, as a young man. He joined Company H, 22nd Regiment, of the North Carolina Troops in **Captain Scale's Company**. He was in a severe battle near Manassa Junction and was wounded on Aug. 29 by a screw out of a bomb shell, which cut the end off the hip bone. The screw weighed four ounces, and is now still in the family's possession. He was one of the most widely known Confederate Veterans in this section of Stokes Co. The name of only one child is known at this time:

1. **Thomas Walter Tilley** was born Feb. 23, 1867, the son of **Amer and Harriet Tilley**. He was one of Stokes Counties great stable citizens. He married **Annette Frances Lackey** Jan. 29, 1888. **Annette** was the daughter of **Henry and Mary Ann Sheppard Lakey**.

The following was taken from "*The Stokes County Heritage*" written by **Ms. Alice Tucker**:

"He was a great horse trader, a true and loyal democrat. If **Mr. Tom Tilley** is your friend, then you truly depend on him, always interested in anything that would help mankind. He never let a friend down, his good wife and companion for sixty-nine years and four months was the same kind of friend. They left a great heritage to all the people whose lives touched theirs."

They were the parents of eight children:

- a. **Frank Lakey Tilley** was born Nov. 6, 1888. He married **Bethania (Hettie) Gaines Moore** Dec. 20, 1922 and had two children.
- b. **Elijah Lee Tilley** married **Ella Grogan**. They had one son:
 - 1) **Dr. Carlous Tilley**, an Optometrist of Mt. Airy, NC.
- c. **Hassell David Tilley** married **Leila Barnard**. They had four children: **Iris, Mabel, James and Joe Tilley**.
- d. **Thomas Isaac Tilley** married **Rosa Pool**. They had two children: **Marie and Samuel Tilley**.
- e. **Lottie Era Tilley** married **Charles Guilbert**. They had four children: **Frank, Billy, Margaret and Jimmy Guilbert**.
- f. **Laura Japle Tilley** married **Martin Van Burin Simmons**. They had three children: **Thurman Walter, Jack David, Margaret Ann Simmons**.
- g. **May Marjorie Tilley** married **Guy Glass**. They had one son: **Bob Glass**.
- h. **Harriet Ruth Tilley** married **Arthur Young** and had three children: **Charles Guy, Mary**

Ann, and Henry Thomas Young.

Information on the Tilleys, taken from:

- * Book "*The Stokes County Heritage*"
- * From Ms. Darlene Bettencourt from Marlin, OR, a descendants of Aaron and Lockey (Jackson) Tilley.

John H. Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

John was born in Surry Co, NC, date unknown. He grew up in the Westfield Community, of Surry Co, where he married Eliza Hollingsworth Oct. 30, 1849. Eliza was born in 1826 and died before 1870 as she was not named on the 1870 Census.

His father Amer willed John the tract of land that he (John) lived on, near the Westfield Community. The 1850 census shows that John and Eliza were living in the northern section of Surry Co, near his brother Iredell. The middle initial H. was probably Henry.

When I (Lucille Vernon) was researching this family of Jackson's they all told me that they were connected to the R. J. Reynolds family, but none of them seemed to know the connection between the two families. I found that John H. Jackson and Eliza had a daughter named Mary Susan Jackson who married Zacariah T. Smith, and they had a daughter Mary Katherine who married Richard Joshua Reynolds.

John died in 1886 and his will was probated Sept. 3, 1886, in "*Surry County Wills*", Book 6, page 247. He named four children in his will:

1. James A. Jackson was born in 1850 and was given \$100 in his father's will. It is believed that he moved to Indiana.
2. Louisa V. Jackson was born in 1852 and married Scales. She was left one colt in her father's will. Her middle initial V. was probably Violette, after her grandmother Violette Forkner.
3. Sarah Eliza Jackson was born in 1856 and married C. F. Coffee. She was left \$100 in her father's will.
4. Mary Susan Jackson was born in 1854 and married Zacariah T. Smith. She was left \$300 in her father's will. (See the following account on Katherine, daughter of Mary Susan.)

Katherine Smith Reynolds (Mary Susan, John, Amer, Samuel Jackson)

The following was taken from an article that appeared in "*The Winston-Salem Journal*", Aug. 7, 1983, By Lil Thompson:

"Katherine Smith Reynolds, was born in Surry Co, NC, at Mount Airy, in 1881, the daughter of Mary Susan Jackson, and Zachary Smith. She married Richard Joshua Reynolds at her home in Mt. Airy Feb. 27, 1905. Richard Reynolds was her first cousin, once removed. At the time of their marriage, Reynolds was 55 years of age, and the founder of the R. J. Reynolds Tobacco Company, Katherine was 25. The Mount Airy News wrote that the couple "was the recipients of a number of gifts. Mr. Reynolds is probably the most wealthy man in North Carolina. He is supposed to be worth three million dollars".

"Mr. Reynolds visited the home of her parents in Mt. Airy, where she was born, the eldest of six children. Her father, Zachary Taylor Smith was Reynold's cousin. The two men had grown up together in Patrick Co, VA where Reynolds learned about tobacco from his father. When Katherine was a small child, Reynolds would tease her and tell her that when she grew up that he was going to marry her. When she was ten years old he gave her a gold bracelet, at that time he was 40 years old. Neither could have known that his teasing would turn into truth.

In her teens, Katherine entered the State Normal and Industrial College, which was the beginning of the University of North Carolina, at Greensboro. Later she went to Sullins College in VA where she graduated with a Masters of English Literature degree. She also took art courses, a helpful background for the time she would be Mrs. R. J. Reynolds.

Reynolds once took her and a chaperone to New York. Then he offered her a job as a

stenographer in his tobacco company. She accepted, and as part of her work wrote advertising slogans, including a caption for an early Camel Cigarette package. "I'd walk a mile for a Camel".

Katherine Reynolds had many irons in the fire before and after the death of her husband. She was interested in improving working conditions in industry, she was a YWCA organizer in the early 1900s. She gave \$50,000 for the site of the R. J. Reynolds High School. She also had a large auditorium built to go with it. The school was dedicated in 1924, the dedication was a big thing. The Philadelphia Orchestra played, a Met soprano sang, and Gov. **Cameron Morrison** attended.

Exceedingly interested in education, she saw to it that her Reynolds School - the quality was high and the fees low - included: art, foreign languages, self reliance, and initiative, and she gave a valuable scholarship to Woman's College, now the University of North Carolina in Greensboro.

Reynolds Village was the biggest iron in her fire. The village had everything to sustain life, fresh vegetables year around, Orchards, Vineyards, pasture land, cattle, sheep, pigs, stables and a dairy. There was also a church, a school a post office and homes for the more than 100 people who lived there. **Katherine** supervised everything each day. It was said that she could read a blueprint like an engineer.

Richard J. Reynolds had been ill for some time before the family of six moved from the 5th home (located on 5th street where the Library now stands), to Reynolds Village, the week before Christmas in 1917. He only lived for six months, dying in the summer of 1918 at age 68 of cancer, in the study at Reynolds. He is buried in Salem Cemetery. He was one of 16 children including two sets of twins, all born in the same four poster bed, all the offspring of one mother.

Reynolds stood 6 feet 2 inches, came here in 1875 ten years after the Civil War ended, when Winston was a village of about 400, not yet joined to Salem, with dirt streets. He made his first major product "Plug Tobacco" in a red factory on Depot Street. He came from a well to do family, there is a slave graveyard at his home in Patrick Co, VA. As he began to gradually turn his tobacco factory into what would become one of the country's major companies, he also began to nurture his relationship with **Katherine Smith**. He had also come to town with \$10,000 in his pockets.

In 1921 **Katherine Smith Reynolds**, still a young woman at age 40 married **John Edward Johnson**, a young Davidson graduate who had come to Reynolds Village as school superintendent. The marriage was short. They had two children, a daughter stillborn, and a son, **John Edward Johnson Jr.** A few days after his birth in 1924, **Katherine Smith Reynolds Johnson** died in a New York hospital from a blood clot, which went to her brain and killed her. She was 44. Her second husband **Johnson** had a monument built in her memory at Reynolds. It is now in the courtyard of the Reynolds Presbyterian Church.

Nancy Reynolds, youngest daughter of **R. J.** and **Katherine**, described her mother as being about 5 feet 5, or 6, and as having "very black hair" a blue black, with very blue eyes.

One of the most interesting women to have ever lived here and who did more than most in her short life, **Katherine Smith Reynolds** lies in the same plot as her husband in Salem Cemetery.

Katherine and R. J. Reynolds had four children:

- a. **Mary Reynolds**, married **Babcock**
- b. **Richard J. Reynolds, Jr.**
- c. **Nancy Reynolds Bagley**
- d. **Smith Reynolds**, married **Libby Holeman** the torch singer. He was killed at Reynolds in 1932

The paragraph following was the caption printed under a picture of the Reynolds House:

"Reynolds House, home of the late **Richard Joshua Reynolds**, founder of the R. J. Reynolds Tobacco Co., was occupied in 1917. It was the heart of a self-sustaining village and farm. In 1965, it was opened to the public and dedicated to the advancement of education and the arts.

The house offers the visitor the unique experience of enjoying American paintings touching on the whole American art tradition. Visiting hours are:

Sundays, 1:30 to 4:30;

Tuesday through Saturday, including holidays (except Christmas Day), 9:30 to 4:30.

Closed Mondays and from Jan. 2 until Feb. 1.

Nominal admission charges."

Zachary Taylor Smith (Husband of Mary Susan Jackson, father of Katherine Smith)

The following was taken from an article on Surry Co, NC (Name of atricle is not given):

"**Zachary Taylor Smith**, whose family connections included three presidents; **Madison, Taylor, and Tyler**, was born in Patrick Co, VA. He joined the army at the age of fourteen as a drummer boy. Three years later, a captain, he was captured at Fort Fisher and carried to Point Lookout, MD. where he was kept prisoner until the end of the war. He often said, in recounting his adventures, that the prisoners owed their survival to the plentiful supply of oysters around the Point.

Some years after the war he bought a plantation north of Mt. Airy, NC, married **Miss Susan Jackson** and reared a family of six children, one of whom became Mrs. **R. J. Reynolds** of Winston-Salem. It was she who visioned, planned and brought to reality, the beautiful **Reynolds Estate**, a part of which is now Wake Forest University, the land being a gift of the **Reynolds** family. "**Mr. Zack**", as he was affectionately known, lived to be 91, an unreconstructed rebel to the end, who never missed a Confederate veteran's reunion."

Allison Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Allison Jackson, was born in Stokes Co in 1826. He may have been the youngest child of **Amer** and his first wife **Violet Forkner**. There is some uncertainty because the date of the death of **Violet** is unknown. **Amer's** will gives **Allison** "The **Beasley** Tract lying in Stokes Co, on the Meadow Branch, together with the lot I bought of **Whitlock**, joining thereto my **Vaught** tract of fifty acres, not joining thereto, also the sum of one hundred dollars."

Allison married **Sarah Thrower** Dec. 26, 1853 in Stokes Co, NC. **Sarah** was born in 1834 in North Carolina. They remained in Stokes Co, and the 1860 census of Stokes names three children as **John** born ca 1856, **James** born ca 1858, and **Frances** born in 1860.

The 1870 census show three more children had been born to them, but the names of the first children were different from the 1860 census. **James** was named as **Amer** and **Frances** was named as **Elizabeth**, so we can assume that the correct full names would be **James Amer**, and **Frances Elizabeth**.

1. **John S. Jackson** born ca 1854/56
2. **James Amer Jackson** born ca 1857/58
3. **Frances Elizabeth Jackson** born ca 1859/60
4. **William Jackson Jackson** born ca 1861
5. **Eliza E. Jackson** born ca 1865
6. **Mary Jackson Jackson** born ca 1867

Jacob Jackson (Amer, Samuel Jackson)

Jacob was born in ca 1841-42 in Stokes Co, the son of **Amer Jackson** and **Elizabeth Shippley**. His father, **Amer**, passed away when **Jacob** was about 15 months old. **Jacob** grew up in Stokes and married **Emily Newman Rotenberry** Dec. 25, 1861. **Emily** was born in 1840, the daughter of **Seth** and **Georgia Rotenberry**.

From the will of his father **Amer** (made in 1843):

"I bequeath to my son **Jacob** my mill tract of land lying in the County of Surry, together with the mill and improvements thereto, to be kept in repair by my executor out of any money, that may come into his hands, belonging to my estate and the profits thereof to go to use of my wife, and youngest children 'till my said son, **Jacob** arrives to the age of twenty-one."

The year of the death of **Jacob and Emily** and where they are buried is not known. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Jacob Andrew Jackson** was born ca 1862-63. He married **Isabell Fulk**, born in 1870. A letter (**Lucille Jackson Vernon**) received from one of **Jacob's** great granddaughters (**Mrs. Lena Jackson Turney**) states that **Jacob** loved music. He was called the best fiddler in Stokes Co, and all of his children could play banjo, and guitar. They would all get together at people's houses, make music, move out the beds, and have a square dance.

They were all Quakers and **Jacob A.** was a devout reader of the Bible. They were members of the Westfield Quaker Church, where all of the earlier **Jackson's** helped build and gave land to the Church and graveyard. The year he died is not known, but it was sometime after 1894, and before 1900. **Jacob and Emily** were the parents of six children, of which very little information is available at this time:

- a. **Maggie Lee Jackson**, born in Mar. 1887, never married.
 - b. **Robert Richard Jackson**, born in Apr. 1890, married **Dora Frye**, the daughter of **Columbus and Jeannette Fulk Frye**.
 - c. **Elmer Jackson** was born in 1892 and married **Maud McKinney**, the daughter of **Tucker and Rozella McKinney**. They had two children:
 - 1) **Odell Jackson** married **Geneva Miner**. They had no children.
 - 2) **Lena Jackson**, married **Paul Turney**. They had three children: **James, Roger, and Joanne Turney**.
 - d. **Emmitt Jackson**, born Jan. 1894, died in 1911 at the age of 17.
 - e. **Ella Jackson**, born Mar. 1896, married **Luther Bowman**. They had two children, **Herbert and Beatrice Moran Bowman**.
 - f. **Etta Jackson** born July 1897, married **Will Wilkes**. They had a daughter **Geneva Wilkes** who married **Mr. Stewart**.
2. **John Jackson** married **Jeannice Caudle**
 3. **Susan Virginia Jackson** married **Shelby Atwood**. No other information.
 4. **Mary Ann Jackson** married **William Hooker**. No more information.
 5. **Lucy Jackson** married **Frank Dezern**. No more information.
 6. **Charles Jackson** left home when a young man. It is believed that he went to San Francisco, and was killed in the earthquake.
 7. **Thompson Jackson** was living with his three unmarried aunts (**Camilla, Mary, and Katherine**) in the 1900 Census. It is believed that he may have joined his brother **Charles**, as he was never heard from again.
 8. **Thomas J. Jackson** was born July 18, 1877 and died May 21, 1949. He married **Safronie (Sophie) Nunn**. **Safronie** was born Aug. 8, 1869, and died Aug. 17, 1953. She was the daughter of **Joseph Nunn**. **Thomas and Safronie** are buried in the Quaker graveyard at Westfield. They had nine children:
 - a. **Grover Jackson**, married **Della Jackson**, daughter of **John Henry Jackson**. They had three children: **Odell, Mary Faye, and Veta May Jackson**.
 - b. **James J. Jackson** was born Nov. 1888 and married **Ada Collins**. They had four children: **Alex, Margaret, Robert, and John Jackson**.
 - c. **Sarah (Susan) Jackson** was born Oct. 1892 and married **Frank Mabe**. They had three children: **J. D., Ethel, Inez, and Virginia Mabe**.
 - d. **Millard J. Jackson** was born in 1890 and never married.
 - e. **Verda Jackson** married **Charles Hill**.
 - f. **Hester Jackson** was born Sept. 1, 1906, died May 10, 1954, and was buried in the Westfield Quaker graveyard. She married **Frank Jones**. Number of children is unknown but they had at least one son:
 - 1) **John Thomas Jones**, born Apr. 10, 1937 and died Apr. 13, 1972 is also buried at Westfield.
 - g. **Mary Ann Jackson** married **Alvie Collins**. They had six children: **Gaston, Novella, Fronnie, Leon, Homer, and Richard Collins**
 - h. **Nellie Jackson** married **Thomas Joyce**, their children were: **Etta, Della, Frances, and Robert Joyce**.

i. **Myrtle Jackson** was born May 1898 and never married.

There is a possibility that **Thompson** and **Thomas Jackson** may be the same person, as the 1900 census gives **Thompson** as being 23 years old and that would give his birth as 1877. **Thomas Jackson** was born in July of 1877.

CHAPTER 11

SAMUEL JACKSON Jr.

Son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankenhorn**

Born, ca 1758 in Chester Co. PA

Died June 6, 1834 in Stokes Co, NC

Married **Hannah Gibson**, Jan. 23, 1782

NOTE: It has not been proven that **Samuel Jackson Jr.** was the son of **Samuel** and **Catherine**,
However most researchers believe he was. If so, he would have been their fourth child.
Samuel Jackson, of Stokes Co, NC

Samuel was born in 1758 on the Delaware River, in Pennsylvania, a few miles from Philadelphia. When he was a lad around three or four years of age, his parents moved from PA and settled in Rowan Co, NC. That part became Davidson Co. The name of **Samuel's** parents have not been established. He is believed to be the son of **Samuel** and **Catherine Plankinhorn Jackson**, who came to Rowan Co, ca 1761-62 with several small children. Their three eldest sons **Jacob**, **John**, and **Curtis** were members of the New Garden MM. **Jacob** was a minister, and was received into membership at his request on May 31 1777. He had not previously been a member of the Society of Friends. He was 19 years old. All of the children became members after their arrival in North Carolina, but there is no record of their parents **Samuel** and **Catherine** ever joining any Monthly Meeting in North Carolina.

Samuel Jackson appeared on Aug. 31, 1782 and "condemned his taking affirmation of present powers". In 1777 the North Carolina General Assembly had provided for an oath of allegiance to the new government. The penalty for refusing the oath was expulsion from the province. Friends and a few others were allowed to affirm, rather than swear to, their loyalty but Friends were not comfortable with any statement which compromised their neutral stand and their opposition to military activity of any kind. Thus the Yearly Meeting instructed the Membership to refrain from taking the oath, or affirming loyalty on pain of disownment. A few Friends did so affirm and were disowned. (Apparently the law requiring the oath was not strictly enforced.) Many of the Friends who were disowned came back into the meeting later after acknowledging their error. **Samuel Jackson** acknowledged or "condemned" his error at the time that the matter was first brought up in the meeting and so was not disowned.

Samuel and **Catherine Jackson** came to Surry Co, NC ca 1770-72 settling on Tom's Creek, later called Westfield. The Westfield MM was established in 1772 and **Jacob**, **John**, **Curtis**, and **Samuel Jackson Jr.** were all charter members.

The early census records uses the names **Samuel Jackson Sr.** and **Samuel Jackson Jr.** but we have been unable to find any written proof that shows **Samuel** as the son of **Samuel Sr.** He gave almost the same information in his request for pension that **Jacob** gave on his "Testimony". He stated that he was born in Chester Co, PA, and his parents moved to Rowan Co, NC when he around twelve years old.

When **Samuel** and **Catherine** moved to Tom's Creek, their land was in Surry Co. When Stokes Co.

was formed in 1789, the line was drawn at Westfield and **Samuel** found that his property was now in the newly formed Stokes Co, with boundary lines that touched Surry Co. **Samuel Jr.** was living near **Samuel Sr.** and his property was also in the newly formed Stokes Co.

While a resident of Surry Co, NC on the Dan River, he enlisted and served at various times in 1780 and early 1781, in all, three months as a private in **Captain Joseph Cloud's** Company in the regiment of **Col. William Sheppard.** While living in Rowan Co, he enlisted and served at various times for four months as a private under **Captain William David** in **Col. Smith's Regiment.** He was captured by Tories during this time but soon released and later assisted in scattering the Tories at Raft Swamp. He was discharged after the surrender of Cornwallis.

He was granted a pension of \$20.00 per annum on his application which was executed in Stokes Co, Mar. 15, 1833. His wife **Hannah Jackson** was granted a widow's pension after filing application on Mar. 9, 1839 in Stokes Co. (File No. w-5004)

Samuel married **Miss Hannah Gibson** Jan. 23, 1782 in Surry Co, NC. **Hannah** was born Oct. 9, 1764. The names of her parents are unknown. They were married at the home of **Elisha Pierce,** a friend, on a cold winter day by a Justice of the Peace, **Micajah Clark.** **Rev. William Stephen's,** a preacher from the Baptist Church, was suppose to perform the ceremony but was taken ill and gave the certificate to **Micajah Clark, JP** to perform the ceremony.

A wedding supper was held for them at her father's home after their return home from **Elisha Pierce's** house. **Samuel** was disowned from the Westfield MM for marrying out of unity, that is marrying a non-Friend. **Samuel** and his family are not mentioned in any of the Westfield MM records.

The names of the ten children of **Samuel** and **Hannah** were taken from her application for pension. She gives the names and the date of the birth of the two first born and stated that the other children were born around two years apart, that she knew in her mind that she was correct but since **Samuel** could not read or write that he did not bother to have a record made on the date of the birth of the children.

Samuel died June 6, 1834 in Stokes Co, **Hannah** died in Stokes Co, in 1841 her will was probated, Dec. 1841.

Hannah Gibson (wife of Samuel Jackson Jr.)

Hannah was born Oct. 9, 1764, her birth is recorded in the Revolutionary War Pension records of **Samuel Jackson,** Claim #5004, filed in the Archives in Raleigh, NC.

The name of **Hannah's** parents are unknown. The only family by the name of **Gibson** living in Surry Co, in 1782, the year **Hannah** married **Samuel Jackson** was **Valentine Gibson** and his wife **Frances** or **Nancy Garrett Gibson.** So it is assumed that she was a daughter of **Valentine Gibson.**

The names of all of **Valentine's** children are not known. **Valentine Gibson** paid 63 pounds of Virginia money to **Matt Moore** on Oct. 2, 1794 (said **Gibson** was indebted to **Moore** as security to his son **James Gibson**) for 200 acres of land bought on the little Yadkin River. So we know that one of his sons was named **James Gibson.**

Another son is believed to have been **Garrett Gibson** who married **Prudence Sumner** in 1778 in Surry Co. **Prudence** was the daughter of **Robert Sumner** and **Phoebe Canady Beals Sumner,** and could have been named for his mother's maiden name.

Hannah mentioned having a brother named **William Gibson** in her will. She may have also had a sister who was the wife of **James Bennett.** A query found in "The Ridge Runner" stated that **James Gibson** had known brothers, **Archeleus** and **Garrett Gibson.** By the above names, we can assume that **Hannah's** brothers were **Garrett, James, William,** and **Archeleus,** and maybe a sister who married **James Bennett.** There could have been other children for which we have no information.

Hannah married **Samuel Jackson** Jan. 23, 1782 and they lived in Stokes Co, where their ten children were born. After **Samuel's** death, **Hannah** made an application for a widows pension. Her brother **William Gibson** and two life long friends **Martha Pierce** and **Mary Pierce Roark** testified that she had remained unmarried since **Samuel's** death, that she was named as a respectable resident of Stokes Co, and known for her honesty and truth throughout the neighborhood.

She further declared that they had ten children, the first was **Jehu** born Feb. 1, 1783, and the second was **James**, born Mar. 1, 1785, and the balance in rotation about two years apart, **Isaac**, **Samuel**, **Sarah**, **John**, **William**, **Amer Joseph** and **Hiram**, the youngest being born Oct. 28, 1801.

Hannah died in December of 1841. She names **William Gibson** as her brother in her will, and a granddaughter, the wife of **Elisha Bennett**. It is not known where **Hannah** was buried.

Samuel and Hannah were the parents of ten children all born in Stokes Co, NC:

1. **Jehu Jackson** was born Feb. 1, 1783 and died in 1847 in Cass Co, MO. He married **Lucy Wright** in Ohio.
2. **James Jackson** was born and died Dec. 8, 1853 in Wells Co, IN. He married **Elizabeth Hooker** in Ohio.
3. **Isaac Jackson** was born ca 1787 and died in 1854 in Delaware Co, IN. He married **Nancy Sizemore** Dec. 10, 1808.
4. **Samuel Jackson** was born ca 1789 and died Mar. 30, 1848 in Randolph Co, IN. He married **Jemima Cox**.
5. **Sarah Jackson** was born ca 1791. The only daughter of **Samuel** and **Hannah**. She married **Waggoner Jenkins**. (No further information.)
6. **John Jackson** was born ca 1793. He married **Nancy King** July 2, 1819. This family may have moved to Indiana, and later to Missouri.
7. **William Jackson** was born ca 1795. There is no other information on **William**, but it is believed that he may have moved to Indiana.
8. **Amer Jackson** was born ca 1797-98. He married **Elizabeth Watson** Nov. 6, 1823. He may have had a second marriage to **Nancy Hooker** and moved to Indiana.
9. **Hiram Jackson** was born Oct. 28, 1801 and died Nov. 9, 1875. He married **Nancy Malcolm** in 1826.
10. **Joseph Jackson** was born Aug. 23, 1804 and died Mar. 25, 1858 in Louisa Co, IA. He married **Phoebe Gox** Sept. 6, 1827.

See the following accounts on the above listed children.

Declaration in order to obtain the benefits of the act of Congress, Passed June 7, 1832 State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

On the 15th day of March and AD, 1832, personally appeared in open Court before the Justice of the court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, for the County of Stokes.

Samuel Jackson, a resident of North Carolina and the county of Stokes, aged about seventy four years, who being first duly sworn in according to Law, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of an act of Congress passed June 7, 1832.

That he entered the service of the United States under the following named officers, and served at known stations. He states first that he was born in the year 1758 in the state of Pennsylvania a few miles from the City of Philadelphia, on the river Delaware. That he has no record of his age, that when quiet young he moved with his parents to that part of County Rowan in the state of North Carolina now called Davidson.

He states that when he was first called into service he lived in the county of Surry, and that aforesaid was on Dan River now Stokes county. At other times in County of Rowan, that since the Revolution he has lived in the county of Stokes, and lives there now. That he first served in a Company commanded by Captain **Joseph Cloud** of the county of Stokes, then Surry, in the year of

1780 for a term of four months. Then he Voluntered and was put in service and appointed to guard Tory prisoners, at Old Town of Bathaboro. That afterwards in the year of 1780, and the second place he served under **Captain Gaines**, father of **General Gains**, and he said that he was employed in guarding British soldiers taken prisoners at the Battle of King Mountain, and served for one month.

Afterwards in the same and succeeding years he was engaged and sent on several scouting parties. In all for a term of one month under different officers, who's names he now cannot remember. That when engaged in the service mentioned the assignment to which his company was attached was commanded part of the time by **Colonel William Sheppard** and **Major Joseph Winston**. He recollects while on duty at Old Town a private soldier shot a **Sergeant Smith** for which offense he was merely whipped.

Afterwards I think, in the year 1782 in the county of Rowan, about the time the British marched south toward the Battleground of Guilford, he volunteered his services in a company of militia commanded by **Captain William Davis**. In which company was chiefly called out to hunt Tories and obtain them. He was taken prisoner by the Tories and after being confined a while he was released, that the service and complacement lasted about one month.

Shortly after this, in the same year 1782 he entred service again in a company commanded by **Captain Lapp** and **Lieutenant Bodenhammer**, and marched toward Wilmington, NC, and while on the march they helped to scatter Tories at "Rafts Swamp", and from there he marched to the mouth of the Neuse River where they made an attack, which was occupied by a British Garrison, and then marched toward Georgetown, SC and back. They lay in the backwoods until the news assured them that **Cornwallace** had been taken. He was then marched home and discharged.

He now recollects in which his company marched to Wilmington was Commanded by **Colonel Smith**. He now recollects that there was a company along from Moors the Company of Guilford with 20 or 30 men under the Command of **Captain Gillespie**. He recollects that one **Captain Kennedy** was along with his company which numbered about 500 men. He recollects the affair at Rafts Swamp there were 200 men of Guilford that was shot. He doesn't recollect whits any part of his named was under the command of any regular officer or in any Company with regular Troops.

He states that he has no documentary evidence of his service, and knows no person who can testify to his service except the testimony of **Jacob Idol**. He states that in his neighborhood he is known to **Charles Banner** and **Jacob Carson** who can testify of his transactions for various of his service as a soldier of the Revolution.

Sworn and submitted this day and year aforesaid.

Samuel Jackson

X

Declaration of **Hannah Jackson**, State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

"On this ninth day of Mar. 1839, **Hannah Jackson** a respectable resident of Stokes County aforesaid, aged seventy four, the 9th Oct. last appeared before the preparing Court of Law and Equity now sitting for Stokes County aforesaid and she first being duly sworn according to law, doth on her oath make the following declarations in order to obtain the benefit of the provision made by the Act of Congress, July 7, 1838, instituted an act granting half pay and pensions to certain widows.

She states that she is the widow of **Samuel Jackson** who was a private militia Soldier of North Carolina in time of the Revolutionary War, and served she has just reason to believe he specified in his declaration file in the Pension Department of the United States by virtue of which he has placed on the Pension Roll received a pension as per his Pension Certificate dated may 7th 1833 at the rate of twenty dollars per annum. Reference being had to said documents will show plainly appear to which papers she begs leave to refer the department for satisfactory proof of her husband's services

from which she expects to obtain a pension.

She states, further declares that she was married to said **Samuel Jackson** the twenty-third day of January, seventeen hundred and eighty-two by **Micajah Clark** a justice of the peace of Surry County, NC. That her husband, the aforesaid **Samuel Jackson** died on the 18th day of June 1834. That she has not married to him prior to his leaving the service, but the marriage took place previous to the first day of January, seventeen hundred and ninety-four, at the time above stated and that she had remained a widow ever since his death

She further declares that they had ten children born of her body the first born was **Jehu Jackson** on the first day of February 1783, the second child **James Jackson** was born the first day of March 1785, and the balance of her said children in rotation about two years between their birth, **Isaac, Samuel, Sarah, John, William, Amer, Joseph,** and the last **Hiram** was born the 28th day of October 1801. But she has no family record. Her husband the said **Samuel Jackson** could not read or write, and that he had neglected to have a record made that from her memory she knows of her own recollection that the foregoing statement of her children's ages is exactly correct.

Hannah Jackson

Sworn to and subscribed to in Open Court,
Isaac Golding, Clerk, By **Thomas Hill**, D. C.

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes:

WILLIAM GIBSON, a person of honesty and truth, being duly sworn according to law, he being a resident of said county, saith that his sister, **Hannah** was married to **Samuel Jackson** in January 1782. He believes, as he remembers of the wedding dinner when he was about nine years of age. Which was given them at his father's home when they returned home from **Elijah Pierces**, at which place they married, by **Micajah Clark** a Justice of the Peace for Surry County, North Carolina.

He remembers that their eldest child was 10 years and four months younger than he was, it was always understood, but was never heard of any family records being kept. As none of the **Jackson** family could write. But they had ten children as named in his sister **Hannah's** declaration, and kept their ages by memory.

Samuel Jackson was a pensioner of the United States, and died the 18th day June 1834, and his sister had remained a widow ever since his death.

Sworn and subscribed the 15th day of February 1839, before me

Charles Banner

North Carolina
County of Stokes.

I, **Reuben D. Golding**, Clerk of the county of Please and Quarter Sessions, for stated county aforesaid, do hereby certify that **Charles Banner** is a Magistrate of said county as above, and that the foregoing signatures to be his to these disposition is genuine.

In testament where of I have hereunto offered the seal of my office and my name this 10th day of March 1829

Reuben D. Golding

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

On this 14th day of February 1840 before me **Charles Banner** a Justice of the Peace in and for the county of aforesaid personally appeared **Hannah Jackson** widow of the late **Samuel Jackson** deceased, and she being duly sworn according to law declares on her oath that she intermarried to the said **Samuel Jackson** on the 23rd January 1782-83 she don't remember which year (as she has no record) at the house of **Mr. Eliaha Pierce** in Surry County, NC, by a certain **Micajah Clark** a Justice of the Peace in and for said county, that the bonds of marriage was first published according

to the custom in that time by a preacher of the Baptist Church by the name of **William Stephens**, who was taken ill and gave his certificates of the publication of the bond to said Justice of the Peace, as she was informed, and has just reason to believe was the case.

She states that **Mary Roark** wife of **Timothy Roark** and **Martha Pierce** who are now living were present at her marriage.

Sworn to and subscribed the day and year first above mentioned before me,

Hannah Jackson
Charles Banner, J.P.

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes.

On this 14th day of February 1840, at the house of **Timothy Roark** of Stokes County aforesaid, **Mary Roark**, (formerly **Mary Pierce**), being duly sworn according to law declared on her oath that she well remembers to see **Micajah Clark** who was a Justice of the Peace marry the above named **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** together as man and wife at her father's (**Elisha Pierce**) house in Surry County, NC, on a cold winter day she thinks in January or February of 1783 as she counts from her own age, that she was fifteen and they told her she was old enough to marry which made her ashamed at that time,

She father states that she frequently heard **Rev. William Stevens** a Baptist preacher sermons at a meeting house, and that she heard him public that on such a day he than named that the above **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** (both of whom she was well acquainted neighbors) would be married and joined together as man and wife which was done in her presents on the same day he than publish it would be done which believing was the same time as mentioned in the foregoing declaration of the widow **Hannah Jackson** who is the identical same person that was then and their married to aid **Samuel Jackson**.

Sworn to and subscribed this day and year first above entioned before me.

Mary Roark
Charles Banner J. P.
Hannah Jackson

North Carolina, Stokes County.

I, **Charles Banner** an acting Justice of the Peace for said county, certify that the above named **Hannah Jackson**, and **Mary Roark**, are both persons of good character for probating truth, in the county and neighborhood where they live, and I concur with the neighbors, in their opinion. Given under my hand the 4th day of February 1840.

Charles Benner J.P.

State of North Carolina, County of Stokes

Be it known that on the 14th day of February 1839, personally appeared before me the subscribing Justice of the Peace for said county. **Martha Pierce** a woman of respectability and honesty and truth in the neighborhood and county of Stokes, where she resides and she being duly sworn according to law to declare what she remembers of the marriage of **Samuel Jackson** and his wife **Hannah Gibson** who's maiden name was **Gibson**.

Saith, on her oath that she was present at the time when the said **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** aforesaid was married and joined together as man and wife, at her fathers **Elisha Pierce's** home in the year 1782. She does not recollect the day of the month, but that it was January, she believes and a Justice of the Peace **Micajah Clark** of the then Surry County married them together on the same day with **Captain John Martin** and **Nancy Ship**, at which time she was 18 years of age.

She further declares that she was well aquatinted with the aforesaid **Samuel Jackson** and his wife **Hannah** since and before their marriage, and until the day of his death, which happened in June 1834, and that the said **Hannah Jackson** who is about petitioning for a pension is the identical person who was married as aforesaid to **Samuel Jackson**, and that the said **Hannah** has remained unmarried since his death.

Sworn to and subscribed the day 4 year first above written before me.

Charles Banner, JP
Martha P. Pierce

Jehu Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

Jehu was born Feb. 1, 1783 in Stokes Co, near the Westfield Community. He was the first born child of Revolutionary War soldier **Samuel Jackson**, and his wife **Hannah Gibson**.

Jehu grew up on his father's farm in Stokes Co, and when he was a young man he left Stokes Co and moved to Ohio. He married **Miss Lucy Wright** Nov. 10, 1811 in Montgomery Co, Ohio. They were living in Montgomery Co, OH in 1812 when their first daughter **Hannah** was born in 1814. They were living in Marion Co, OH, where their second child was born. They moved to White River, Randolph Co, IN before 1819.

Lucy was born Feb 19, 1796 in Green Co, NC, now TN, the daughter of **Elizabeth** and **Joseph Wright**. She was disowned from the Quaker MM for marring out of unity. **Lucy** kinsman were **General Morgan** and **Rebecca Boone**, wife of **Daniel Boone**. **Rebecca** was the daughter of **Morgan Bryant**, one of the first settlers on the Yadkin River area, in what is now Yadkin Co, NC. The 1820 Census of Randolph Co, IN shows that **Jehu** was living near two of his brothers, **James** and **Isaac**, and two cousins, **Job** and **Elijah Jackson**, the sons of his uncle **William Jackson**. There was also a **William Jackson** living near him, who has not been identified.

They remained in Randolph Co, where nine more children were born and around 1838 the family removed to Van Burin Co, (now Cass Co) MO. Most of the children went with their parents to Missouri. **Jehu** died in 1847 in Dayton, Cass Co, MO and **Lucy** died Feb. 14, 1876 also in Dayton. They are both buried in the Dayton Cemetery.

Jehu and **Hannah** were the parents of twelve children:

1. **Hannah Jackson** was born in 1812 in Montgomery Co, OH. She married **William Cox** Oct. 16, 1828 in Randolph Co, IN. **Hannah** and **William** remained in Indiana when her parents and her brothers and sisters moved to Missouri. **William** died before 1850. The 1850 census shows that she was living in the home of **George** and **Elizabeth Ballinger**. In 1910 **Hannah's** sister **Lavina** died, leaving her estate to her brothers and sisters. At that time, they could not find **Hannah** or any members of her family, so her share of the estate went to the State of Kansas. The known children of **Hannah** and **William** were:
 - a. **Lucy Cox**, born in 1829
 - b. **John B. Cox**, born in 1834, married **Harriet Landers**
 - c. **William Cox**, born in 1842
 - d. **Elizabeth Cox**, born in 1843, married **David C. Wilson** Dec. 22, 1864.
 - e. **Henrietta Cox** born in 1843, (a twin to **Elizabeth**)
2. **Wright Jackson** was born Nov. 21, 1814 in Marion, OH. He married **Minerva Wright** Nov. 24, 1837 in Wayne Co, IN. He died Apr. 4, 1882 in Longinsport, Cass Co, IN and was buried in the Shideler Cemetery, Cass Co, IN.
3. **William Jackson** was born Dec. 15, 1816 in Ohio and married "**Margaret**". He died Apr. 30, 1883 in Clymers, IN and was buried in the St. John's Cemetery in Clymers, IN.
4. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born in 1819 White River, Randolph Co, IN. She married **Michael C. Hiser** in 1840. She died in Bates Co, MO after 1876. They were the parents of seven children but only the names of four are known:
 - a. **William J. Hiser**, born in 1842
 - b. **Martha S. Hiser**, born in 1844
 - c. **Reuben H. Hiser**, born in 1847

- d. **Lucy A. Hiser**, born in 1849-50
5. **Tryal Jackson** was born in 1820 in White River, Randolph Co, IN. He married Mar. 21, 1838 in Polk Co, MO, **Margaret Boiles**. He died Apr. 8, 1891 in Jester, Greer Co, TX, (now OK) See account.
 6. **Matilda Jackson** was born Aug. 31, 1823 in White River Randolph Co, IN. She married **James B. Rider** Mar. 23, 1845 in Cass Co, MO. She died Sept. 23, 1882 in Cass Co, MO and was buried Dayton Cemetery, Dayton, MO. See account.
 7. **Allen Jackson** was born Oct. 16, 1825 in White River, Randolph Co, IN. He married **Tabitha McCraw** Jan. 28, 1847 in Cass Co, MO. See account.
 8. **Rebecca Jackson** was born Mar. 27, 1828 White River, Randolph Co, IN. Her first marriage was to **John Best** Apr. 30, 1845 in Cass Co, MO. Her second marriage was to **A. Defrisco** Mar. 28, 1858. She died Jan. 30, 1911 in Climax, Greenwood Co, KS and was buried Jan. 31 1911 Twin Falls Cemetery, Climax, KS. She had five children by her first husband **John Best**.
 - a. **Mary Best**, returned to Indiana
 - b. **Lou Best** returned to Indiana
 - c. **Mattie Best**
 - d. **John Wesley Best**, died in infancy.
 - e. **Francis Marion Best**, died in infancy.
 9. **Mahala Ann Jackson** was born 1830 White River Randolph Co, IN. She married **Rev. Anthony Owsley** Nov. 25, 1849 in Cass Co, MO. **Anthony** was born in 1820. She died in 1860 in Johnson Co, MO. They had four children but only the names of two are known:
 - a. **Robert Jackson Owsley**
 - b. **Allen Owsley**, married and had five children: **Charles, Allen, Laura, Lorene, and Jesse Lee Owsley**.
 10. **Delilah Jackson** was born Mar. 23, 1833 in White River, Randolph Co, IN. She married **Hugh Woods** Jan. 26, 1853 in Cass Co, IN. She died Feb. 6, 1908 in Severy, Greenwood Co, KS and was buried Twin Grove Cemetery, Severy, KS. See account.
 11. **Lucinda Jackson** was born 1835 white River Randolph Co, IN and died in 1837 at the age of two when struck by a falling tree.
 12. **Lavina Jackson** was born Feb. 29, 1836 White River, Randolph Co, IN. She married **Nicholas Ozenbaugh** Oct. 28, 1880 Cass Co, MO. She died Sept. 15, 1904 Fall River, Greenwood Co, KS, and was buried in the Twin Grove Cemetery, Severy, KS. **Lavina's** husband must have died before 1904 because when she died, she left a large estate in Greenwood Co, KS, to be divided between her brothers and sisters and their heirs. Her nephew **James S. Woods** was administrator of her estate.

Tryal Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Tryal was born ca 1820 in White River Township, Randolph Co, IN. He married **Margaret Boiles** Mar. 21, 1838 in Polk Co, MO. **Margaret** was born in 1820-21 in MO. In 1844 **Tryal**, his wife, and two children were living in a cabin on White Rock Creek, Nacogdoches Township, Dallas Co, MO. Around 1855-6 he moved to the far western frontier where he was listed as a stock raiser, and in 1880 he was listed as a farmer in Shackelford Co.

On the frontier **Tryal** settled on the Clear Fork of the Brazos, in unorganized territory. In 1863 they were living about four or five miles south east of present Woodson and about fifteen miles north west of present Breckenridge. They were among those who "forted-up" at old Fort Davis on the Clear Fork during the Civil War. It was at this place that his son **William Henry** was scalped by Indians and died a year later. It is said that **Tryal** set out to kill twenty Indians and that he would not return until his mission was accomplished. It is not known if he really carried out his mission.

He built the first store structure in the town of Albany, Shackelford Co, in 1875. His next move was to Green Co, TX near Jester, which became Oklahoma Territory in 1896. He died Apr. 8, 1891 in Jester, Green Co. **Margaret** died Feb. 23, 1899 in Roger Mills, Oklahoma Territory.

Tryal and **Margaret** were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Mary Jackson** was born ca. 1839 in Missouri, married ca 1856 **John Musgraves** born in 1833 in

Illinois. In the 1860 Census of Buchanan, Stephens Co, TX he was listed as a stock raiser. No other information is know on **Mary** other than the names of two sons:

- a. **Crel Musgraves** born ca. 1857 in Texas
 - b. **Nathan Musgraves**, born in 1858 in Texas
2. **John W. Jackson** was born ca 1842 in Iowa. He married "**Camille**" in ca 1871. **Camille** was born ca 1850 in Utah. In the 1880 census they were living in Shackelford Co, TX. He was listed as a cattle herder . He later farmed in Oklahoma and in 1912 he was living in Good Night, TX. **John** must have gone to Utah after 1873, as their daughter **Ada** was born in Texas, and son **Nervie** was born in Utah. They returned back to Texas in 1889-80. They had three known children:
 - a. child name unknown
 - b. **Ada Jackson** born ca 1873 in Texas
 - c. **Nevie Jackson**, born ca 1878 in Utah. He homesteaded land in Roger Mills Co, OK in 1899-1900. He was declared incompetent by the courts there, and his father **John** was made his legal guardian.
 3. **Jasper N. Jackson** was born ca. 1844 White Rock Creek, Nacogdoches Co, TX. He married **Eliza** ca 1870. **Eliza** was born ca 1855 in Arkansas. He was a farmer, and in 1880 they were living in Shackelford Co, TX, and in 1912 they were in Roger Mills Co, OK. Only two children are known, probably born in Shackelford Co:
 - a. **Julia D. Jackson**, born ca 1872
 - b. **Newton Jackson**, born ca 1877.
 4. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born ca 1846. Her first marriage was to **G. Riley Carter** July 29, 1866 in Palo Pinto Co, TX. He was a farmer and in 1880 they were living in Shackelford Co, TX. They were the parents of seven children. **Elizabeth's** second marriage was to **Franklin M. Green** in 1912. It is not known if they had any children. They lived in La Cross, WA. She died Sept. 5, 1921 in Walla Walla, WA and was buried in the Dixie Cemetery. Her children were all born in Texas:
 - a. **Mary M. Carter**, born ca 1867
 - b. **William Carter**, born ca 1869
 - c. **Eliza Carter**, born ca 1871
 - d. **George R Carter**, born ca 1873
 - e. **Amanda Carter**, born ca 1875
 - f. **David Carter**, born ca 1877
 - g. **Ruth Carter**, born ca 1879
 5. **Sarah Ann Jackson** was born in 1849 Navarro Co, TX. She married **C. N. Henry** July 29, 1866 in Palo Pinto Co, TX. She was married the same day that her sister **Elizabeth** married **Riley Carter** in 1912 an affidavit made by her sister **Amanda** in order to settle her father's estate, stated that **Sarah** died, and that she was never married.
 6. **William Henry Jackson** was born ca 1852 in Navarro Co, TX and died in 1863. He was scalped by Indians. See account.
 7. **Amanda Jackson** was born Aug. 27, 1854 in Navarro Co, TX. See account.
 8. **Lucy Jackson** was born ca 1856 in Navarro Co, TX. She married **John C. Simpson** ca 1872. **John** was born ca 1891 in PA. They were living in Shackelford Co, TX in 1880. Both **Lucy** and **John** died around 1912. They had two known children, both born in Texas:
 - a. **James Edward Simpson** was born in 1879 and married **Joanna**.
 - b. **Eugene Simpson** was born ca 1878. He was single in 1912, and living in Umatilla Co, OR.
 9. **Daniel J. Jackson** was born on the Clear Fork of the Brazos River near Woodson, TX. His death certificate states:
 - * He was born Oct. 12, 1859 at Fort Gibson, Shackelford Co, TX,
 - * He died at his residence in Bessie, OK, on May 18, 1945 at the age of 65 years, 7 months and 6 days.
 - * He had lived in Oklahoma since 1926.

Dr. A. A. Webber was the doctor that signed the death certificate.

The order for the funeral was made by **Mrs. Agnes Krouse**, his occupation was given as a retired farmer. The funeral Mass was held on May 22, 1945 at the St. Joseph's Catholic Church in Elk City. The burial was in the Catholic Cemetery Calgary which is next to the Elk City Community

owned cemetery known as East Fairlawn.

Daniel married **Marie Mussier**, born Oct. 3, 1862 in Savannah, MO, the daughter of **Adolph Mussier** born in Kentucky, her mother was born in Kansas City, MO. She died Oct. 5, 1839 at age 77 years, and 9 days. They had no children.

- 10. **Thomas H. Jackson** was born ca 1861 near Woodson, TX. He married **Ella R.** He was a farmer and lived in Roger Mills Co, in southern Oklahoma. They had four children but their names are unknown.
- 11. **James Jackson** was born ca 1869. He died unmarried in 1889.

William Henry Jackson (Tryal, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

William was born ca 1852 in Navarro Co, TX and died in 1863. He was scalped by Indians when he was returning home from a cow lot. The little boy lived for almost a year afterwards, then died. He is buried on the **Jackson Ranch** on the Clear Fork.

Two articles were found on the scalping of little **Henry**:

"Interwoven: A Pioneer Chronicle" p. 140, by **Sallie Reynolds Matthews** 1958, 3rd edition. The first edition was published in 1936.

"There are, however, other incidents that occurred among our friends and neighbors. One of the most atrocious cruelties was the scalping alive of a little twelve year old boy, son of **T. E. Jackson**. The little fellow had walked out a short distance from the house to drive the calves in at the evening milking time. A band of Indians ran onto him, knocking him down with their horses; then one dismounted and quickly tore the scalp from the crown of his head, at which they ran away, doubtless thinking the child dead. The little boy got up, picked up his hat and calf whip, and walked home. His mother, probably paralyzed by fright, heard every cry but was powerless to help. I am persuaded that there were mothers in the country who would have grabbed a weapon of some kind and have gone to the rescue of their children. He lived only a few months more, dying as a result of the wound."

From *"The West Texas Frontier"*, Vol, 2, pp. 86, #426 by **Joseph Carroll McConnell**, 1939.

"426 **Henry Jackson** During 1863, Mr. and Mrs. **T. E. Jackson** lived about four or five miles southeast of Woodson, and about fifteen miles northwest of Breckenridge. To be sure, neither of those towns were then in existence. **Mr. Jackson** was away, **Mrs. Jackson** and her children remained at home. Little **Henry**, their son, who had been a short distance below the cow lot, was returning toward the house. **Henry** had a whip in his hand but the pioneers slightly differ concerning his mission. Some reported he had been after the calves, and was driving them home. Others stated he was out playing, and simply had the whip in his hand. Nevertheless, several savages dashed out of the thick timber back of the barn, and after making their steeds knock this innocent little fellow flat on the ground, the red men jumped from their horses, placed their feet on his neck, and hurriedly scalped this frontier boy. Perhaps, he would have been killed, but just at this moment, the savages were frightened away by **Mr. Jackson** and his cowhands, then returning home.

Poor little **Henry**, who had been maimed of his scalp, arose from the ground, picked up his whip, and started toward the house. He lived almost a year, but his scalp never healed, and finally became inflamed. **Henry** was buried by his family and friends near the Jackson ranch.

Note: Before writing this section, the author personally interviewed **Joe Schoolcraft** and his brother, **James Clark**, **Mrs. Pete Harris**, **Mrs. Lucy Lindsey**, **Mrs. J. C. Lynch**, **John Erwin**, **Lish Christeson**, **J. B. Matthews**, and others who lived in Stephens and adjoining counties at the time.

Amanda Jackson (Tryal, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Amanda was born Aug. 27, 1854 in Navarro Co, TX. Her first marriage was to **Mr. Wallach** ca. 1871. **Mr. Wallach** was born in Prussia. They were the parents of two children. Her second marriage was to **William Karney Frans** in 1889. **William** was the son of **James M. Frans**. To this union four children were born. **Mr. Frans** was a stockman and they were members of the methodist Church.

Amanda died Jan. 17, 1923 in Mangum, OK at the age of 68 years, 4 months and 20 days. Interment was in the Jester Cemetery near Jester, OK. **Mr. Frans** died Nov. 17, 1909 and was also burried in Jester. **Amanda's** children were:

1. **Henrietta Wallach** was born ca. 1872 in Texas. She married **Mr. Harrison**, an Oklahoma attorney and they had six children:
 - a. **Ona Harrison**
 - b. **Lou B. Harrison**
 - c. **V. Ray Harrison**
 - d. **Bland Harrison**, died young
 - e. **John Buford Harrison**
 - f. **L. D. Harrison**
2. **Prince William Wallach** was born ca 1878 in Texas. He married **Gertie Cowan**. He purchased his grandfather's farm when his estate was settled in 1912. They had two sons and two daughters:
 - a. **Ona Wallach**, married **Thompson**
 - b. **Child Wallach**, name unknown
 - c. **Child Wallach**, name unknown
 - d. **Child Wallach**, name unknown.
3. **Charles Frans** was the first born child of **Amanda** and her second husband **Mr. Frans**. No other information.
4. **Audie Juanita Frans** was born Jan. 1, 1891, in Mobetee, TX. She was a secretary and was never married. She died of cancer May 27, 1941, at the age of 50 years, 4 months, and 26 days at Mangum, OK. Interment was in the Jester Cemetery near Jester, OK.
5. **Susan Nettie Frans** was born Aug. 28, 1894, in Jester, Greer Co, TX, (became Oklahoma Territory in 1896). She married **Charles Monroe Heatly** Apr. 21, 1912. **Charles** was the son of **Robert Henry** and **Sarah A. Elsbridge Heatly** of Magnum, OK. Susan died of a heart attack Sept. 23, 1958, at the age of 64 years and 15 days, at Magnum, OK. Interment was in the Jester Cemetery near Jester, OK. They had two children:
 - a. **Elmo Joe Heatly** was born Apr. 5, 1914 near Jester. He was a farmer and a Baptist. He married **Daisy Mae Post** Sept. 24, 1932. **Daisy** was the daughter of **Ida B. Burnett Post** and **Ira Y. K. Post** of Magnum. They had two children:
 - 1) **Charles K. Heatly** was born Mar. 14, 1934. He married **Marcia Sheneesta Baker** Apr. 22, 1955. He was a teacher and basketball coach.
 - 2) **Patty Jo Heatly** was born Feb. 2, 1929. She married **Merlin Lee Nippert** Jan. 18, 1957. They have five children: **Randy Lynn**, **Leesa Susan**, **Jane Michelle**, **Lori Ann**, and **Jeffrey Charles Nippert**.
 - b. **Mary Margaret Heatly** was born Sept. 8, 1917 in Jester, Greer Co, OK. **Josephine Ella Frans** was born Nov. 9, 1896 in Greer, Co, OK. She married **Robert Ruben Overton** Mar. 6, 1918 at her home in Magnum, OK. **Robert** was the son of **Nancy Isabelle (Montgomery)** and **Adolphus Overton**. They had four children:
 - a. **Juanita Sue Overton** was born Jan. 1, 1919 in Magnum, Greer Co, OK. She married **Leslie Thompson** Sept. 23, 1943. **Leslie** was the son of **Oma Lassiter** and **Joseph Thompson** at the Methodist Church in Magnum, OK. He was a retired Lt. Cdr. from submarine service of the US. Navy. They were the parents of two children:
 - 1) **Leslie Sue Thompson**, born Nov. 10, 1945
 - 2) **Katherine Jo Thompson** was born June 1, 1947. She married **Paul Butterworth** Aug. 28, 1977 in Garden Grove, CA.
 - b. **Child**, boy, born June 15, 1920, lived only a few hours.
 - c. **Katherine Isabelle Overton** was born Feb. 13, 1922. She married **Gordon F. Gilbert** Mar. 23, 1948. **Gordon** was the son of **Gus Guy** and **Elise French Gilbert**. They have two children:
 - 1) **Patricia Kay Gilbert**, born Oct. 10, 1951, in Oil City, PA.
 - 2) **Gail Frances Gilbert** was born Feb. 10, 1956. She married **David Paul Franc** Apr. 15, 1978, son of **Mae** and **Andrew J. Franc** of Pittsburgh, PA.
 - d. **Robert Lee Overton** was born June 16, 1926, in Greer Co, Ok. He married **LaVita Jean Norman** Feb. 27, 1949. They had two children:
 - 1) **Jeanann Overton**, born Aug. 21, 1946, Married **Joe Camp**

2) **Terry Lee Overton**, born July 27, 1952, Married **Lora Papi**, of San Antonio, TX.

Mr. John Allen Rider, Johnson City, TN has researched the family of **Jehu and Lucy Wright Jackson** for several years. He is a descendant of **Matilda Jackson**, daughter of **Jehu and Lucy**. I would like to thank **Mr. Rider** for sharing with me the information that he had compiled on this family.

Mrs. Pat Kunkel, Springfield, MO, furnished the information on the family of **John Jackson**, son of **Jehu and Lucy**.

Matilda Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Matilda was born Aug. 31, 1823, in Iowa, died Sept. 23, 1882, in Dayton, Cass Co, MO and is buried in the Dayton Cemetery in Dayton. She married **James B. Rider** Mar. 23, 1845. They were the parents of six children:

1. **William Jehu Rider** was born in 1847. The names of his wife and children are unknown except for one son:
 - a. **James Strauther Rider**, the only information on him that he was married and had seven children, but only three are known, all lived in Uvalde, TX:
 - 1) **Bess Rider** married **Mr. Hancock**
 - 2) **Buford Rider**
 - 3) **Bertha Rider** married **Mr. Swift**
2. **Lucy Ann Rider** was born in 1848 and died in infancy.
3. **Sarah Louise Rider** was born in 1853 and died in infancy.
4. **Rebecca Catherine Rider** was born in 1855. She married **G. W. Furs**. They were the parents of five known children:
 - a. Child, a son, died in infancy
 - b. **Rider**, a son lived near Shattuck, OK.
 - c. **Dwight Furae** lived in Miami, FL.
 - d. **Josephine Furae** married **Mr. Davis** and lived in Honnewald, TN.
 - e. **Vera Furae** married **Peery** of Barker, TX.
5. **Elizabeth Jane Rider** was born in 1857. She married **Roland Gooch** and was his second wife. His first wife was **Sarah Rider** the daughter of **Matilda and James Rider**, and would have been her cousin. **Elizabeth** and **Ronald** had seven children, but the names of only three are known:
 - a. **Gertie Gooch**, of Eugene, OR
 - b. **James Gooch**, of Caldwell, ID
 - c. **Maud Gooch**, of Venita, OR
6. **John Allen Rider** was born 1860. He married **Luvenia Bellairs** of Cherryvale, KS. They were the parents of five children, but the names of only two are known.
 - a. **George Rider** of Gage, OK, the father of **Mr. John Allen Rider**.
 - b. **Grace Rider** married **Ashpaugh**, of Waynoka, OK.

Allen Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Allen was born Oct. 16, 1825 in the White River Township, Randolph Co, IN, the son of **Jehu and Lucy Wright Jackson**. He went with his parents when they removed to Van Buren Co, MO, later Cass Co. He married **Miss Tabatha McCraw** on Jan. 28, 1842 in Cass Co, when he was 26 years old. They were married by **Reuben E. Saunders**, a Minister. **James C. Jackson** was a witness to the ceremony.

It is not known at this time if **Tabitha Jackson** died or if she and **Allen** were divorced, or if they had any children. It is known that he married **Miss Charity Owsly** on Jan. 26, 1851 in Cass Co. They were married by her father **William Owsly**, a Minister, and a brother to **Rev. Anthony Owsly** who married **Mahalia Jackson**, **Allen's** sister. **Charity** was born Dec. 5, 1827 and died May 24, 1876. **Allen** died Dec. 16, 1910 in Hallister, Taney Co, MO. They were the parents of nine known children:

1. **Lucy Evaline Jackson** was born Aug. 11, 1854 and died Aug. 20 1921.
2. **Lucinda Margaret Jackson** was born Feb. 14, 1857 and died in 1943 at the age of 86. She married **Witliff Rider**. The names of their children are unknown.
3. **Sarah Jane Jackson** was born Feb. 14, 1857, a twin to **Lucinda**, and died Sept. 4, 188?. She

married **Roland Gooch**.

After her death, **Roland** married **Elizabeth Jane Rider** the daughter of **Matilda Jackson** and **James B. Rider**. **Sarah** and **Elizabeth** were first cousins. The names of their children are unknown, though they may have had sons named of **Ches** and **Dean Gooch**.

4. **William Wright Jackson** was born Nov. 4, 1859 and died Nov. 24, 1931 at the age of 72.
5. **Unresstine (Ernestinel ?) Jackson** born Feb. 1, 1860 in Cass Co, MO and died Mar. 22, 1934. She married **Elliott V. Pleake**. See account.
6. **Francina Jackson** was born Mar. 17, 1864, and died Mar. 14, 1920.
7. **Infant Jackson**, born Jan 25, 1867 and died at five months.
8. **Lairna Ann Jackson** was born Jan. 25, 1867 and died Mar. 15, 1867.
9. **Elmer Dean Jackson** was born June 20, 1869 and died June 22, 1921. He was a farmer, merchant, and stockman. He married **Ophra Hall** (date unknown). After **Elmer** died, **Ophra** married **Gus Callen** and lived in Green Forest, AR. They were the parents of one known child:
 - a. **Dean Hall Jackson** See account.

Information on the family of **Allen Jackson** was obtained from **Mrs. Pat Kunkle** of Springfield MO, his great granddaughter.

Urnestine Jackson (Allen, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Urnestine was born Feb. 1, 1862 in Cass Co, MO, the daughter of **Allen Jackson** and **Charity Owsly**. She married **Elliott Van Ranckler Pleake** Aug. 21, 1892 in Kirbyville, Taney Co, MO. **Elliott** was born Apr. 15, 1862, died Jan. 31, 1933, and was buried near Salina, OK. **Urnestine** died in Taney Co, on Mar. 22, 1934 at the age of 72 years, 1 month and 21 days. She is buried Gobblers Knob Cemetery. The name **Pleake** was a German name and the original name was **Pleakenstolver**. **Urnestine** and **Elliott** were the parents of six children:

1. **Allen E. Pleake** was born Oct. 31, 1893 and married **Dinnie Savage**. She died Mar. 24, 1973 and **Allen** died Dec. 22, 1981. They had two children:
 - a. **Allen E. Pleake Jr.**, died Sept. 6, 1932
 - b. **Ruth Pleake** was born Feb. 4, 1921 and died Nov. 3, 1985.
2. **Verner C. Pleake** was born Jan. 13, 1895 in Hollister MO. He married **Ethel Mae Savage** Dec. 28, 1919. He died Mar. 19, 1969 in Branson, MO and was buried in Ozark Memorial Cemetery. **Ethel** was a sister of **Dinnie Savage** who married **Verner's** brother **Allen F. Pleake** They had four children:
 - a. **Clarence Pleake** was born Oct. 29, 1920 and married **Virginia Nevin** in 1940. They had two children: **Larry** and **Linda Pleake**.
 - b. **Virginia Mae Pleake** was born June 11, 1922 and married **Harry V. Gabriel** Apr. 9, 1945. They had three children, but only one is named here:
 - 1) **Patricia Gabriel** was born Aug. 31, 1946 and married **Kunkle** Feb. 28, 1975 in Green Co, Springfield Mo.
 - c. **Clifford Clifton Pleake** was born Oct. 3, 1923. He was married three times but the names of his wives and children are unknown.
 - d. **Kenneth Ford Pleake** was born Dec. 17, 1924, married a Korean named **Yang** Jan. 21, 1957. They had one son.
3. **Gold F. Pleake** was born Jan. 2, 1897 and married **Sullenger**. She died Apr. 2, 1980 in Sacramento, CA. They had no children.
4. **Chesley L. Pleake** was born Oct. 30, 1899. His first marriage was to **Wretha Gloyd** but she died Mar. 17, 1942. They had two children names unknown. **Chesley's** second marriage was to **Cholora**, and they had a daughter:
 - a. **Lanna Jean Pleake** died in her early twenties.
5. **Edward A. Pleake** was born Mar. 9, 1902 and married **Laura Daniels**.
6. **Ernest Pleake** was born May 21, 1904 and died Oct. 14, 1941. He married **Davis George** and they had three sons.
7. **Lester Van Ranckler Pleake** was born Jan. 22, 1906, died Aug. 2, 1953, and was buried in Sacramento, CA. He and his wife **Velda Jackson Pleake** were divorced, they had no children.
8. **Joseph Stewban Pleake** was born Feb. 4, 1864 and married **Mary Haggard**. **Mary** was born Jan.

17, 1875 and died Apr. 12, 1951. **Joseph** died Oct. 28, 1934 and was buried in Gobbler's Knob Cemetery. They were the parents of five children.

Virginia Mae Pleake (Urnestine, Allen, Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Virginia was born June 11, 1922 in Hollister, MO, the daughter of **Verner C. Pleak**, and the grand daughter of **Elliott and Ernestine Pleake**. She married **Harry Vincent Gabriel** Apr. 9, 1945 in Harrison, AR. **Harry** was born July 19, 1918 in Springfield, MO, the son of **Haralamus George and Mary Agnes (Newton) Gavreleo**. They must have "Americanized" the name.

Haralamus was born in Ageargetica Greece. They were the parents of three children:

1. **Patricia Ann Gabriel** was born Aug. 31, 1946, in Springfield, MO. She married **Edward Jacob Kunkel** in Springfield Feb. 28, 1975. **Edward** was born June 23, 1945 in Verona, MO, the son of **Albert Adrian Kunkel and Juliana Balbana Oldelehr**. They have one daughter:
 - a. **Julie Dawn Kunkel**, born Dec. 23, 1977 in Springfield, MO. **Pat** furnished all the information on the family of **Allen Jackson**.
2. **Mary Agnes Gabriel** was born Dec. 6, 1949 in Springfield, MO and married **Terry Leon Pearman** July 11, 1970.
3. **Harry Vincent Gabriel Jr.** was born Feb. 1, 1958 in Springfield, MO and married **Susan Denise Harp** Aug. 29, 1981.

Dean Hall Jackson (Elmer, Allen, Jehu, Samuel)

Dean was born in 1910 in Hollister, MO, the son of **Elmer Dean Jackson**, and **Orpha (Hall) Jackson**. **Dean** wrote many interesting stories about early life in and around "The Old Ox Trail" which were published in the "*White River Leader*", in Branson, MO. One was the story of "Murder Rocks" and another was the story of "**Alf Balden**" who became one of the most notorious bushwhackers in that part of the country.

From his own Biographical Sketch which also appeared in the *White River Leader*, in Branson, MO. He was nine years old when his parents moved from Hollister to Pine Hall in 1919. He attended school at Hollister and Hickory grade school, and graduated from the School of Ozarks in 1930. He was ordained a minister in the White River Association of General Baptist in 1931. He taught school at Mincy, in 1930, 1931, 1934, and 1935, and at Kirbyville in 1932.

He was a bachelor in 1936. He worked as a cook and called himself a "would be poet". He was president of the young Republican Club, and Republican Committeeman in Oliver Township. He was living with his mother and had a brother that was nine years his senior named "**Willie**".

Delilah Jackson (Jehu, Samuel Jackson)

Delilah was born Mar. 23, 1833 in White River, Randolph Co, IN, died Feb. 6, 1908 in Severy, Greenwood Co, KS and was buried Twin Grove Cemetery, Severy, KS. She married **Hugh Woods** Jan. 26, 1853 in Cass Co, IN. They were the parents of four sons:

1. **John Woods** The only information known on **John** that he was married and had three children and only one lived:
 - a. **Louisa Jane Woods**, married a **Mr. Jones** and had a son **Leonard M. Jones** who lived in Wichita, KS.
2. **Robert Woods**, was married twice. His first wife's name and the names of their three children are unknown. He and his second wife had eight children, but only the names of five are known:
 - a. **James Byrd Woods**, lived in Fresno, CA
 - b. **Pate Woods** lived Ft. Worth, TX
 - c. **Brice Woods** lived Paradise, CA
 - d. **Mary Woods**, married **Welsh**, lived in Electra, TX
 - e. **Silas Woods** lived in Skellytown, TX.
3. **William Woods** was a Baptist Minister. He was married and had nine children, the name of his wife is unknown.
 - a. **Cora Woods**, married **White** and lived Garnet, KS
 - b. **Delilah Woods**, married **Miller** and lived Shamrock, OK
 - c. **James H. Woods**, lived in Bronson, MI

- d. **Odessa Woods** married **Robinson** and lived Shawnee, OK
- e. **Hugh Woods** lived in Goshen, IN
- f. **John Woods** lived in Wichita, KS
- g. **Frances Woods** married **Johnson** lived West Plains, MO.
- 4. **James Woods** was married and had thirteen children, but only the names of seven are known.
 - a. **William Robert Woods** lived Grenila, KS
 - b. **Sadie Woods** Married **Hinecker** of WA
 - c. **Delilah Woods** married **Ballin**, of Cambridge, KS
 - d. **Harold Woods** of Burdett, KS
 - e. **Cary Woods** married "**Frost**" lived Eldorado, KS
 - f. **Charles Woods** lived Elk Falls, KS
 - g. **Wilma Woods** lived Wichita, KS

James Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

James was born Mar. 1, 1785 near Westfield, in Stokes Co, NC, the second son of Revolutionary War soldier **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson**. He moved from Stokes Co, to Ohio when he was around thirty-one years old. He married **Miss Elizabeth Hooker** Oct. 6, 1816, near Dayton, OH. She was born in 1797 in SC. The name of her parents are unknown.

After their marriage, they moved into Delaware Co, IN and in Jan. of 1837 they arrived in Wells Co, IN, locating near Liberty Township, and becoming the first white settlers of Liberty Township. Here in the wilderness, he entered a half section of land, built a log cabin, and undertook all the work and the experiences which were part of pioneer life in this county. Here they remained the rest of their lives, where there nine children were born, six sons and three daughters. **James** died in Wells Co, Dec 8, 1853, **Elizabeth** died in 1865.

James may have been married in Stokes Co, before he made the move to Ohio. There is a marriage recorded in Stokes Co for a **James Jackson** and **Rosy Hargrove**, on Jan. 1, 1810, the bondsman was a **Thomas Bennett**. This same **Thomas Bennett** was the marriage bondsman for **Jame's** brother **Isaac** when he married **Nancy Sizemore** in 1808. The 1810 Census of Stokes Co. shows a young female age 0-10 in his household, and the 1820 Census of Randolph Co shows a young female in his household. Researchers of the family say that **James** and **Elizabeth's** eldest child was **Hiram**. There is a possibility that this is the same **James** that married **Rosy Hargrove** and had a daughter, and she may have died before he moved to Ohio. If it is the same **James**, he was 25 years old when he married **Rosy**, and 31 when he married **Elizabeth Hooker**.

James served in the War of 1812, and was taken prisoner at the time of **Hull's** surrender at Detroit. The ten children of **James** and **Elizabeth** were:

- 1. **Hiram Jackson** See account
- 2. **John Jackson** See account
- 3. **Susannah Jackson** See account
- 4. **Levi Jackson** was born ca 1824 in Wells Co, IN, died ca 1895-1896. He grew up in Wells Co, IN, and married **Lucy Ann Fairchild Dunn** Jan. 15, 1854. **Lucy** was born in 1825 in Ohio. In 1895 **Levi** and **Lucy** moved from Clay Co, NB, where they had lived, to Rooks Co, KS, with two of their sons, **Richard Samuel** and his family, **Frank Jackson**, two of his daughters, **Mary Hannah Annon**, and **Eva Jackson Rardin**. It is not know just how long they remained Kansas. Researchers say that they are buried at Spring Ranch, Clay Co, NB. **Levi** died Oct. 20, 1899, and **Lucy Ann** died Sept. 30, 1897. **Lucy** was a widow with two children before marrying **Levi**:
 - a. **Sheppard F. Dunn** born in 1849
 - b. **Sylvester N. Dunn** born in 1850.**Levi** and **Lucy** were the parents of six children:
 - c. **James Edward Jackson** was born Sept. 15, 1854. See account.
 - d. **Amelia "Eva" Evelyn Jackson** was born 1857. See account.
 - e. **Mary Hannah Jackson** was born May 3, 1859. See account.
 - f. **George L. Jackson** was born in 1863. See account.
 - g. **Richard Samuel Jackson** was born Jan. 29, 1866. See account.

- h. **Benjamin Franklin Jackson** was born ca 1868. There is very little information available on **Benjamin**. He was with his parents and brothers and sisters when they left Clay Co, NB and moved to Rooks Co, KS. The names of his wife and children are not known. They lived in Blue Rapids, KS.
5. **William Jackson** was born in 1827 in Wells Co, IN. He married **Juila A. Morrison** Nov. 6, 1850 in Wells Co. The 1850 census of Wells Co shows that he was still at home at that time. It is believed that he moved west after his marriage.
6. **Moses Jackson** was born Feb. 12, 1830 in Delaware Co, IN. **Moses** had left home before the 1850 census was taken. He enlisted in Company K, 55th Illinois Regiment on Oct. 22, 1861 and was mustered out Oct. 31, 1864 at Chattanooga, TN. He was 6 feet 2 inches tall, had brown eyes, and dark hair. **Moses'** first marriage was to **Rosiana H** but she died in 1872, in Canton, Fulton Co, IL. His second marriage was to **Ann A. Shoop Bowman** on Feb. 10, 1874 in Canton, IL. **Moses** was a blacksmith by trade. He died Nov. 6, 1850 in Dallas, TX. His five children were by his first wife **Rosiana**:
- Mary H. Jackson**, born May 20, 1853
 - Elizabeth Jackson**, born in 1857
 - George F. Jackson**, born June 17, 1860
 - Anna Jackson**, born in 1865
 - Charles Jackson**, born Oct. 9, 1869
- (Mrs. **Brumbaugh** states that she would not have known that **Moses** was the son of **James**, had she not found her grandfather **Hiram's** obituary which stated that he was survived by two brothers, **Samuel J. Jackson** of Liberty Center, and **Moses Jackson** of Dallas TX.)
7. **Samuel J. Jackson**
8. **Hannah Jackson** was born Jan. 4. 1834 in Delaware Co, IN, a twin to **Samuel**. She married **Silas H. Parker** June 10, 1855 in Wells Co. She died in 1857, shortly after giving birth to a daughter **Mary**.
9. **Mary Jackson** was born in 1829 in Delaware Co, IN and died in 1832 at the age of three.

Benjamin Jackson was born in 1849.

- * (R **Jackson's** note: It is not evident where this person comes from, because he is not listed as anyone's child. The placement in the text suggests that he is the son of **James** and **Elizabeth Jackson**, but is not listed as one the the "nine children" credited to them.)
- * (Note from **Lucille Vernon**: No other information on **Benjamin**. The date of his birth does not seem to be correct.)

Hiram Jackson (James, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

Hiram was born Sept. 28, 1817 in Montgomery Co, OH and died Aug. 4, 1908 in Liberty Township, Wells Co, IN. He was the eldest son of **James** and **Elizabeth (Hooker) Jackson**. He married **Mary Ann Logan** Aug. 16, 1838 in Wells Co. **Mary** was born Aug. 3, 1818 in Ohio, and died Apr. 27, 1872.

After the death of **Mary**, **Hiram** married **Mary J. Osborne** Aug. 29, 1872, in Wells Co. He had nine children by his first wife and one daughter by his second:

- Samuel Jackson** was born June 5, 1842, in Wells County, IN and died Mar. 16, 1905 in Wells Co, and is buried in the Woodlawn Cemetery. He married **Martha J. Neff** Mar. 3, 1861 in Wells Co.
- Mary Ann Jackson** was born in 1844 in Wells Co and married **John McFarren** in Wells, Nov. 23, 1860.
- Margaret Jackson** was born 1847 in Wells Co, died Nov. 30, 1887 and was buried in McFarren Cemetery. She married **Thomas Hirst** Dec. 17, 1872.
- Joseph Logan Jackson** was born Apr. 12, 1849, in Wells Co, died Aug. 9, 1914 in Wells Co, and was buried in the Woodlawn Cemetery. He married **Mary Ann Thompson** Aug. 25, 1872.
- Nancy J. Jackson** was born in 1852 in Wells Co, died in 1922 in Wells Co, and is buried in the McFarren Cemetery. She married **Andrew J. Ramsey** Aug. 1, 1868.
- Hiram Jackson Jr.** was born in 1855 in Wells Co, died in 1922, and is buried in the McFarren Cemetery. He married **Eliza E. Williams** Apr. 24, 1879.
- Martha Jackson** was born Sept. 15, 1853 in Wells Co, died Apr. 20, 1928, and was buried in the

Woodlawn Cemetery. She married **Taylor Gooling** Apr. 4, 1880.

8. **George Washington Jackson** was born Oct. 31, 1861. He married **Sarah Catherine Hutsell** Feb. 3, 1885. See account.
9. **Rachel Elizabeth Jackson** died young and was buried McFarren Cemetery.
10. **John Jackson**, infant, died young and was buried McFarren Cemetery.
11. **James Jackson** infant, died young and was buried McFarren Cemetery.
12. **Cora Bell Jackson** was born in 1877, in Wells Co and died Jan. 15, 1960. She married **Henry Frank Gerwig** July 14 1894.

George Washington Jackson (Hiram, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

George was born Oct. 31, 1861, Wells Co, Liberty Township, IN, died Feb. 16, 1913 in Union Township, Wells Co, and was buried in the Sparks Cemetery. He was the son of **Hiram** and **Mary Logan Jackson**. He married **Sarah Catherine Hutsell** Feb. 3, 1885, in Wells Co. He attended the Methodist Church.

Sarah Catherine Hutsell was born Oct. 4, 1860 in Warren, IN and died Dec. 1, 1938 in Union Township, Wells Co, and was buried in the Sparks Cemetery. She was the daughter of **Thomas Jefferson**, and **Sarah Edgar Hutsell**.

George and **Sarah** were the parents of six children:

1. **Blanch Hutsell Jackson** was born Oct. 4, 1885 in Wells Co and died Mar. 30, 1948 Azusa, CA. She married **Guy G. Ewart** Aug. 27, 1904.
2. **Arthur Earl Jackson** was born Apr. 22, 1887 in Wells Co and died Jan. 12, 1891.
3. **Sarah Gayly Edith Jackson** was born Dec. 21, 1889 and died Feb. 11, 1898.
4. **Louis Edgar Jackson** was born Apr. 18, 1892 and died July 22, 1968 in CA. He married **Oviedo White**.
5. **Mark George Jackson** was born Oct. 2, 1900 and died Mar. 27, 1969 in Ossian, IN. He married **Celia M. Davidson** June 24, 1922, in Oasian, IN. **Cecelia** was born July 30, 1903 in Wells Co, the daughter of **Braton Davidson** and **Zula Zoe Shorts**. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Madalyn Lavon Jackson** was born Feb. 12, 1926 in Fort Wayne, IN. She married **Paul E. Gephart** Sept. 22, 1945. **Paul** was born July 2, 1921 and Oct. 28, 1963. Her second marriage was to **Paul Martin Brumbaugh** on Aug. 26, 1966 at the Markle Church of the Brethren, in Markle, IN. She had one son by her first husband:
 - 1) **Paul E. Gephart Jr.** was born June 7, 1947 in Huntington, IN and married **Barbara Christman** Aug. 25, 1969.
 - b. **Margaret Elizabeth Jackson** was born May 12, 1928, and was stillborn.
 - c. **Gaylord Mark Jackson** was born May 19 1929, Fort Wayne IN. He married **Joanne Wray** Aug. 13, 1952 in Osaian, Wells Co, IN.
6. **Hilda Irene Jackson** was born Mar. 29, 1902 and died Feb. 3, 1985 in California. She married **Dale Brickley** July 12, 1922 in Ossian.

John Jackson (James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

John was born Oct. 6, 1821 in Randolph Co, IN and died May 25, 1864 at his home in Highland Co, IN. He was the son of **James** and **Elizabeth Hooker Jackson**. He married **Mary Rose Brown** Mar. 6, 1845 in Wells Co. **Mary** was born in 1823, in NC and died May 12, 1873 in Highland Co, IN. After the death of **John**, **Mary** married **Abraham McClancy**. **John** is buried in the Markle Cemetery, and **Sarah** is buried in the Mossburg Cemetery.

John was mustered into the Army, Mar. 3, 1864 at the age of 43, in Company G, 101 Indiana, Infantry. He contracted typhoid fever at Indianapolis and died Mar. 28, 1864, at his home in Rock Creek Township, Highland Co, IN. He was 5 feet 11 inches tall, with brown hair and eyes, and was dark complected. **John** and **Mary** were the parents of eight children:

1. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born 1846 in Wells Co, IN.
2. **Melissa Jackson** was born 1848 and married **William H. Smith** in Wells Co, Nov. 1, 1871.
3. **Rebecca Jackson** was born Feb. 24, 1851 in Wells Co and married **John Carpenter** Dec. 20, 1876, in Wells Co.
4. **Charles A. Jackson** was born Oct. 11, 1853 in Wells Co.

5. **Jonas H. Jackson** was born Jan. 4, 1856 in Wells Co.
6. **John W. Jackson** was born May 13, 1858 in Wells Co.
7. **James W. Jackson** was born Aug. 20, 1860 in Wells Co.
8. **Mary Jackson** was buried in the Mossburg Cemetery (record unreadable)

Information from:

- * 1850 and 1860 Census records of Wells Co, IN
- * Widows application for pension
- * **Mrs. Madalyn Brumbough**

Susannah Jackson (James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

Susannah was born July 29, 1823, in Wells Co, IN, the eldest daughter of **James** and **Elizabeth (Hooker) Jackson**. She died on May 29, 1863 in Rock Creek Township, Wells Co and was buried in the Friends Cemetery. She married **Samuel Wallace** May 17, 1840, in Wells Co. **Samuel** was born Aug. 19, 1805 in Ireland and died Feb. 5, 1881. There is a small stone in the Rock Creek Friends Cemetery which reads "*Jennie, daughter of S & S Wallace died 1863*". That is the year **Susannah** died, so she probably died from complications from child birth. **Susannah** and **Samuel** were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Fanny Wallace** was born ca 1841 in Wells Co and married **John Gregg** Oct. 19, 1858,.
2. **Rachel Wallace**, born ca 1842 in Wells Co, IN
3. **Ann Wallace** was born 1845 and married Apr. 26, 1866 **William Doyle**
4. **James Wallace** was born 1847, died 1867, and was buried in the Friend's Cemetery.
5. **David Wallace** was born 1849 and married **Julia McCall** Aug. 29 1869.
6. **Elizabeth Wallace** was born 1849 and married **Jeremiah Williams** Mar. 5, 1874.
7. **Catherine Wallace** was born 1851, Wells Co, IN
8. **Martha Wallace** was born 1856 and died in 1915. She married **Jacob Markley** Apr. 24, 1873. **Thomas Wallace** was born 1856, died 1915, and was buried the Six Mile Cemetery. He married **Macindey Spaulding** Apr. 24, 1873.
10. **Matthew Wallace**, born 1858
11. **Jennie Wallace** was born and died in 1863.

Information on **Susannah Jackson's** family is from:

- * Wells Co marriage records
- * Tombstones in Friends Cemetery, Wells Co.
- * 1850-60 Census, wells Co, ND.
- * **Mrs. Madalyn Brumbaugh**

James Edward Jackson (Levi, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

James was born Sept. 15 1854 in Indiana, the eldest son of **Levi Jackson** and **Lucy Ann Fairchild Dunn**. He married **Mary Matilda Cargill** June 6, 1874. **Mary** was born Sept. 4, 1860 in Anderson, Madison Co, IN, died Sept. 1915 in Palco, KS, and was buried in the Pleasant View Cemetery. They were the first couple to be married at Spring Ranch, NE. They moved to Kansas on Jan. 3, 1894 by wagon. **James** died Dec. 19, 1938. They were the parents of ten children:

1. **Eva Jackson** was born in 1875 in NE and died in 1935. She married **Frank Rardin** who was born in 1872 and died in 1931. They had four children:
 - a. **Roy Rardin**
 - b. **Chloy Rardin**, born Nov. 1899, died Feb. 15, 1978.
 - c. **Clarence Rardin**
 - d. **Nola Rardin**, born in Aug. (?) and died Aug. 19, 1963.
2. **Cora Jackson**, died at age eight months, date unknown.
3. **Robert Levi Jackson** was born July 29, 1878 and died Nov. 24, 1932. He married **Kate M. Allen** Sept. 1, 1901. **Kate** was born in 1869 and died in 1950. They had no children.
4. **Susan Jackson** was born Apr. 16, 1880 in Spring Ranch, NE and died Sept. 8, 1931 in Bogue, KS. She married **Leroy English**. **Leroy** was born Dec. 2, 1881, died Sept. 26, 1964 in Hill City, KS, and was buried in the Pleasant View Cemetery in Palco, KS. They were the parents of seven children:

- a. **Harold English**
- b. **Alberta English**
- c. **Richard English**
- d. **Zella English**, born in 1910, died in 1911
- e. **Raymond English**, born Feb. 7, 1912, died Dec. 6, 1932
- f. **Elda May English**, born Nov. 25, 1915
- g. **Howard English**, born in 1918, died in 1918
5. **George Lewis Jackson** See account.
6. **Myrtle Jackson** was born in 1886 and died in 1889 of measles.
7. **David Edward Jackson** See account.
8. **Richard Benjamin Jackson** See account.
9. **Thomas Henry Jackson** See account.
10. **James Lloyd Jackson** was born in 1898 in KS and died June 29, 1977 in CA. He married **Mattie Rakestraw** July 6, 1917. **Mattie** was born in 1897, died Aug. 7, 1978. They had no children.

George Lewis Jackson (James E., Levi, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson Sr.)

George was born Jan. 17, 1882, Fairbury, NE and died Sept. 1, 1966. He married **Clara Myrtle Gish** Nov. 26, 1907. **Clara** was born Nov. 11, 1886, died Feb. 5, 1982, and was buried Pleasant View Cemetery in Palco, KS.

They were the parents of five children: **Milo, Loretta, Melvin, George, and Dennis (or Donald)**.

1. **Milo Orval Jackson** was born Sept. 4, 1908, died Feb. 1973. He married **Leila Wilma Rodman** Jan. 27, 1934. **Leila** was born Feb. 10, 1909. They had no children.
2. **Loretta Claudine Jackson** was born Dec. 15, 1909 and died Feb. 25 1966. She married **Ray A. Kallenbach** Dec. 18, 1927. **Ray** was born May 24, 1902 and died June 28 1977. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Maxine Kallenbach** was born May 26, 1929 and married **Alfred Edlman** May 18, 1948. **Alfred** was born Jan. 19, 1908. They were the parents of three children: **Raymond, Randy, and Alfreda**.
 - b. **Carrol Gene Kallenbach**, was born Aug. 2, 1930. He married **Barbara Long** Aug. 2 1953. They were the parents of four children:
 - 1) **Tresa Kallenbach** born July 8, 1954 and married **Fred Friess** May 11, 1974.
 - 2) **Ray Lee Kallenbach** was born Mar. 1956, married **Dana** Feb. 8, 1981.
 - 3) **Darel Gene Kallenbach** was born Dec. 20, 1957 and married **Debra Jolene Sullivan** Nov. 5, 1977. They had two children: **Timothy Ray** and **Brandon Cody Kallenbach**.
 - 4) **Barbara Ann Kallenbach** was born Jan. 25, 1959, **M. Jessie Blaine Lewis**
 - c. **Delores Kallenbach** was born Feb. 23, 1933. She married **Harold Morgan** Feb. 22, 1951. **Harold** was born June 6, 1930. They had three children:
 - 1) **Connie Sue Morgan** was born Apr. 2, 1952 and married **Charles McPherson** Dec. 27, 1978,
 - 2) **Ronald Harold Morgan** was born July 1950 and married **Rose Marie Arriabarrena** Aug. 10, 1975.
 - 3) **Mike Morgan**, born in Dec. ?. He married **Emily Ann Brown** Oct. 8, 1976.
3. **Melvin Casey Jackson** was born Mar. 20, 1912, in Graham Co, KS and married **Opal Ellen Rodman** June 20, 1936. **Opal** was born Oct. 3, 1915. They had five children:
 - a. **Janette Yuvonne Jackson** was born Nov. 1, 1937 and married **Stephen Wayne Bump** Aug. 5, 1954. They had three children:
 - a) **Stephen Lee Bump**, born May 30, 1955
 - b) **Gail Diana Bump**, born Oct. 21, 1956
 - c) **Lance Melvin Bump**, born July 27, 1959
 - b. **Anna Lea Jackson** was born Sept. 17, 1939 and married **Myrten L. Bell** Nov. 30, 1956.
 - 1) **Rickey Lee Bell** was born July 11, 1957 and married **Sherry Balding** Nov. 5, 1977.
 - 2) **Terry Lynn Bell** was born Dec. 23, 1958 and married **Sadonia Yant** May 5, 1980. He was killed in car accident.
 - c. **Clara Day Jackson** was born Feb. 17, 1942 and married May 30, 1959, **Jasper Doyle Pinion** who was born Nov. 9, 1934. They had five children:
 - 1) **Debra Kay Pinion**, born July 21, 1960.

- 2) **Connie Gaye Pinion** born Sept. 11 1961
- 3) **J. Doyle Pinion** born Jan. 8, 1963
- 4) **Dawn Ellen Pinion** born June 10, 1964
- 5) **Brenda Ann Pinion**, born Aug. 8, 1968
- d. **Zora Gaye Jackson** was born Nov. 17, 1950. Her first marriage was to **Stephen Davidson** Dec. 6, 1968. She was divorced and her second marriage was to **Dale Eugene Owens** May 11, 1972. They had two children:
 - a) **Paulette Owens** born July 18, 1969 (adopted)
 - b) **Monica Eugenia Owens** born Sept. 27, 1972
- e) **Zana Faye Jackson**, Born Nov. 17, 1950, a twin to **Zora Gaye**, died Nov. 18, 1950.
- 4. **George Ormand Jackson**, born Mar. 16, 1915, died July 3, 1977 married **Mildred Gertrude Frances** June 21, 1942, born Aug. 30, 1914. They had one son:
 - 1) **Jerry Lane Jackson**, born June 24, 1943
- 5. **Dennis (Donald) Dale Jackson** was born May 29, 1917 and died May 29, 1917.
 (Editor's Note: There is a discrepancy with him because **Lucille** lists him first as **Dennis**, then later as **Donald**, so I have included both names. He is listed only once in this account because there is no additional information given when listed a second time.)

David Edward Jackson (J. Edward, Levi, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

David was born June 18, 1888 in Sheridan Co, KS, the seventh child of **James E. Jackson**. He married **Viola Mae Bass** Mar. 30, 1908. **Viola** was born Mar. 2, 1888, in Graham Co, KS, died Dec. 11, 1969, and was buried in the Pleasant View Cemetery in Palco, KS. They were the parents of five children:

- 1. **Arlie Virgil Jackson** was born Aug. 2, 1908, North Star Ranch, Graham Co, KS. He married **Helen Dreier** Apr. 4, 1941. **Helen Dreier** was born May 12, 1914. They had two children:
 - a. **Judy Grace Jackson**, born Aug. 2, 1947
 - b. **Donna Mae Jackson** was born June 8, 1952 and married **William McAfee** May 31, 1975. **William** was born Dec. 26, 1951.
- 2. **Oliver Neil Jackson** was born Feb. 11, 1911 in Rooks Co, KS. He married **Vera Myrtle Gibson** Mar. 30, 1933. **Vera** was born Nov. 9, 1912, Lenora, KS. They had three children:
 - a. **Edward Neil Jackson**, born July 15, 1935
 - b. **Twila Glee Jackson** born Sept. 19, 1936
 - c. **Carlene Beth Jackson**, born Nov. 6, 1938
- 3. **Veda May Jackson** was born Sept. 12, 1913 in North Star Ranch Graham Co, KS. She married **Wilfred Eugene Griffith** May 8, 1932, in Phillipsbury, KS. They had two children:
 - a. **Carl David Griffith** was born Mar. 1, 1937 in Graham Co. KS. He married **Tillie Luna** Aug. 17, 1967 and was divorced in 1978.
 - b. **Doris Marie Griffith** was born Apr. 4, 1938 in Spokane, WA. Her first marriage was to **Philip Rhea** Mar. 30, 1957, and they later divorced. Her second marriage was to **J. W. Caul** Feb. 2, 1979.
- 4. **Forest Lane Jackson** was born and died June 13, 1919.
- 5. **David Elden Jackson** was born Aug. 5, 1922, in Graham Co, KS. He married **Doris Fountain** Nov. 9, 1944. **Doris** was born Jan. 31, 1926, Hill City, KS. They had four children:
 - a. **Ruth Elaine Jackson**, born July 29, 1947
 - b. **Kathleen May Jackson**, born Aug. 12, 1948
 - c. **Bruce David Jackson**, born Mar. 17, 1952
 - d. **Craig Jackson**, born Feb. 26, 1957.

Richard Benjamin Jackson (J. Edward, Levi, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Richard was born Feb. 28, 1890 in NE, died July 19, 1945 in Sunnyside, WA. He married **Rena Ann Rakestraw** Oct. 4, 1910. **Rena** was born Feb. 7, 1894. They were the parents of four Children:

- 1. **Ila Mary Jackson**, born July 25, 1911. Her first marriage was to **Everett Ellsworth Van Auker** in Flagstaff, AZ. **Everett** was born Nov. 24, died in 1961. Her second marriage was in Oct. 28, 1927 and ended in divorce. Her third marriage was to **Walter Russell** Aug. 4, 1962. **Everett** and **Ila** were their parents of four children:
 - a. **Wanda Van Auker** was born July 10, 1929. Her first marriage was to **Paul C. Hughes**

- d. **David Dean Roslund** was born Dec. 4, 1940 and married **Judith Ann Briggs** Feb. 3, 1962. They had two children:
 - 1) **Scott David Roslund**, born July 28, 1963
 - 2) **Patrica Marie Roslund**, born Sept. 30, 1964
- e. **Kathleen Kay Roslund** was born Jan. 12, 1944, and married **Reed Richard Johnston** Apr. 21, 1967. **Reed** was born Jan. 9, 1942 and died in 1980. They had three children:
 - 1) **Kay Wilmeta Jonhnton**, born Mar. 30, 1969
 - 2) **Andrew Reed Johnston**, born Dec. 6, 1970
 - 3) **Bridget Edith Johnston** born Jan. 21, 1973.
- f. **James Thomas Roslund** was born July 23, 1946. His first marriage was to **Ronnlee Johnston** Apr. 23, 1966. **Ronnlee** was born Jan. 8, 1946 and died May 23, 1964. His second marriage was to **Lori Hanson** Feb. 14, 1981.
- 2. **Daisy Annon** was born July 8, 1881 and died in Aug. 1964. She married **William Belisle** in Palco, KS.
- 3. **Francis Newton Annon** was born Jan. 26, 1884 and died Oct. 7, 1950. He married **Myrtle Rowland** in Palco KS.
- 4. **Opal M. Annon** was born Sept. 30, 1887 and died Nov. 25, 1959. She married **Gordon Beach** in Detroit, MI.
- 5. **Jessie L. Annon** was born June 14, 1892. She married **Albert Grant** in Palco KS, and they lived in Grants Pass, OR.
- 6. **Dora L. Annon**, a twin to **Dewey**, was born Aug. 4, 1898 and died June 6, 1970. She married **Walter A. Muchow** who was born Dec. 31, 1895. They had three children:
 - a. **Thula Mae Muchow**
 - b. **Robert Muchow**
 - c. **Mary K. Muchow**.
- 7. **Dewey L. Annon**, a twin to **Dora**, was born Aug. 4, 1898 and married **Margaret Louise Arnold** June 28, 1927. **Margaret** was born Aug. 25. They lived in Caldwell, ID and had one daughter:
 - a. **Dewetta Louise Annon** was born Apr. 26, 1930 and married **James Dean Coon** Nov. 29, 1948. They had two children:
 - 1) **Larry Dean Coon**, born May 16, 1950
 - 2) **Susan Louise Coon**, born June 26, 1951.
- 8. **George E. Annon** was born June 18, 1900 and died Aug. 20, 1982. He married **Opal Ragsdale** July 3, 1923. **Opal** was born May 5, 1907.

George Levi Jackson (Levi, James, Samuel Jr. Samuel Jackson)

George was born in May of 1863 in Wells Co, IN and died in 1942 in Fairfield, NE. He married **Hettia Hespri Brown** Aug. 1, 1885. **Hettia** died in 1942, the same year as **George** and they are both buried in Fairfield, NE. They were the parents of six children:

- 1. **Lucy Adelaide (Addie) Jackson** was born in Nov. of 1887 and married **Jonas David Goding**. They had 7 children: **Georgia, Esther, William, John, Melvin, Warren, and Paul Goding**.
- 2. **Mary Jackson** was born Oct. 1889 and married **Warren Robb**.
- 3. **Mabel Jackson** was born Nov. 1891 and married **Knisely (Knicely)**
- 4. **William Jackson**, no information
- 5. Name unknown, probably died in infancy.
- 6. Name unknown, probably died in infancy

George and **Hettie** raised a foster daughter, **Betty Jean Kendall**, born in 1921, married **Vernon R. Brehm**, and lives in Harvard, NE.

Richard "Dick" Samuel Jackson (Levi, James, Samuel Jr. Samuel Jackson)

Richard was born Jan. 29, 1866 in Bluffton, Wells Co, IN and died Apr. 5, 1945 in Moreland, KS. His first marriage was to **Martha Ellen Rardin** Jan. 1, 1890. **Martha** was born Jan. 29, 1866, died Apr. 26, 1901, and was buried in the Pioneer Cemetery, between Milwaukee and Portland. She was the daughter of **William Wesley Rardin**, and **Amanda Ellen Congrove**, **Richard** moved from Clay Co, NE to Rooks Co, KS in 1895. Several members of his family and some of **Martha's** relatives made the move at the same time. After **Martha's** death, **Richard** married

- Oct. 18, 1943 and later divorced. **Paul** was born Apr. 6, 1922. Her second marriage was to **Albert Thornell** Feb. 6, 1974. **Albert** was born June 1924. **Wanda** and **Paul** had three children:
- 1) **Gary Dean Hughes** was born June 6, 1945 and joined Air Force 1965.
 - 2) **Paula A. Hughes** was born Dec. 1946 and married **LeRoy Kallia**.
 - 3) **Beckey Ann Hughes** married **Mark Pasley** Mar. 23, 1974.
- b. **Darrel Richard Van Auker** was born Mar. 7, 1931. His first marriage was to **Leoda Plummer** Aug. 8, 1958, and his second was to **Alice Hardman**.
 - 1) **Kelly Rae Van Auker** was born Apr. 2, 1961 and married 1980 **Ricky Baker**.
 - c. **Elwin Everett Van Auker**, born Aug. 13, 1935, married **Patsey C. Townsend** May 25, 1957.
 - 1) **Kimberly Van Auker** was born Dec. 8, 1957 and married **Michael Sarkis**.
 - 2) **Ricky Don Van Auker**, born Aug. 4, 1959
 - 3) **Wendy Rae Van Auker**, born Feb. 11, 1962
 - d. **Carolee Mae Van Auker** was born Dec. 28, 1937. Her first marriage was to **Jerry Halsen**, and her second to **Larry Richard**.
 - 1) **Michael Halsen** was born Oct. 28, 1953 and married **Joyce Stone**.
 - 2) **Pamela Halsen** was born Feb. 13, 1956 and married **Mel Miller**
 - 3) **Shelley Jean Halsen** was born Feb. 17, 1958 and married **Scott Sandlin**. They had no children.
 - 4) **Darcy Rae Richard**, born Nov. 17, 1963
 - 5) **Charlena Richard**, born July 14, 1965
2. **Rena Marie Jackson** was born May 6, 1913. She married **Norman Ralph Fisher** Nov. 21, 1932. **Norman** was born Mar. 28, 1909. They had three children:
 - a. **Norman Benjamin Fisher**, born May 8, 1936, married **Betty Lou Wheeler** 1) **Debora Marie**, born Dec. 13, 1958
 - 2) **Tammy Louann**, born Dec. 1960, married **George Booth**
 - 3) **Michael Norman**, born June 19, 1962
 - 4) **Janet Ruth**, born May 10, 1964
 - b. **Dorothy Ann Fisher** was born Apr. 17, 1939. Her first marriage was to **Lowell Wendt** and her second to **Glen Upton**. Her children were:
 - 1) **Jamie Glen Upton**, born May 11, 1962
 - 2) **Lori Ann Upton**, born July 3, 1964
 - c. **Ronald Dean Fisher** was born Mar. 13, 1947. His first marriage was to **Luene Selby**, and his second to **Sue**. He had four children:
 - 1) **Steven Dean Fisher**, born Dec. 25, 1966
 - 2) **Timothy Scott Fisher**, born Mar. 10, 1968
 - 3) **Gary Fisher** born Jan. 7, 1970, a twin
 - 4) **Cary Fisher** born Jan. 7, 1970, a twin
 3. **Richard Gerald Jackson** was born July 10, 1916 and died Dec. 2, 1942. He married **Bernadine Green**. **Bernadine** was born May 1920. They had two children:
 - a. **Richard Eugene Jackson** was born Sept. 1, 1939 and married **Sheila Shaffer**.
 - 1) **Gerald Eugene Jackson**, born Sept. 20, 1963.
 - 2) **Tod Jackson**, born Sept. 28, 1964
 - b. **Robert Dean Jackson**, born Sept. 10, 1942, married **Marion Lang**. They had two children:
 - 1) **Jeffery Jackson**, born 1971
 - 2) **Joline Jackson**, born 1974
 4. **Robert Elwin Jackson** was born Jan. 21, 1919 and married **Betty Neil**, who was born Aug. 8, 1926. They had four children:
 - a. **Sherry Jackson** was born Aug. 18, 1947 and married **Sam Mathews**.
 - b. **Kathy Lee Jackson** was born Feb. 28, 1952 and married **Leonard Otto**.
 - c. **Richard Eugene Jackson** was born Mar. 28, 1957 and married **Janet**.
 - d. **Mary Ellen Jackson**, born Nov. 22, 1962.

Thomas Henry Jackson (J. Edward, Levi, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Thomas was born Sept. 6, 1893 in NE and died Oct. 4, 1978 in Limon, CO. He was the ninth child of **James Edward Jackson**. He married **Henrietta Lena Van Dyke** June 26, 1912. **Henrietta** was born

June 3, 1894. They had four children:

1. **Lela Marie Jackson**, born Apr. 27, 1913, died Mar. 20, 1934
2. **David Edward Jackson**, born Mar. 26, 1915, died Apr. 15, 1931
3. **James Everett Jackson** was born Sept. 23, 1917. He married **Louise Elaine Cole** Sept. 10, 1938. **Louise** was born May 21, 1921. They had four children:
 - a. **Larry Lane Jackson** as born Oct. 15, 1940. He married **Polly Anna Reeves** Dec. 26, 1964. **Polly** was born Feb. 15, 1945. They had two children:
 - 1) **Gregory Shane Jackson**, born July 8, 1970
 - 2) **Kathryn Denise Jackson**, born Sept. 1973.
 - b. **Thomas Herbert Jackson** was born Jan. 17, 1942. His first marriage was to **Linda Lytle**, and they later divorced. His second marriage was to **Gerry Lee Heid** Jan. 19, 1963, and his third to **Christy Maher**. He had one daughter by first wife:
 - 1) **Jodie Lynn Jackson** was born Jan. 22, 1962.
He had two children by second wife:
 - 2) **Mark David**, born Sept. 2, 1963
 - 3) **Amy Jonell Jackson**, born Sept. 27, 1965.
 - c. **Linda Lee Jackson** was born Apr. 24, 1943. Her first marriage was to **Wayne Elliott** Sept. 22 1960, and later divorced. Her second married was to **Gerald Vaughn Gappa** Mar. 17, 1983. They had two children:
 - 1) **Steven Wayne Elliott**, born Oct. 24, 1962
 - 2) **Suzannah Lynn Elliott**, born Nov. 3, 1964.
 - d. **David Leroy Jackson** was born Aug. 5, 1944 and married **Helen Button** Dec. 28, 1965. **Wayne** and **Helen** had two children:
 - 1) **David Leroy Jackson Jr.** born Nov. 14, 1966
 - 2) **Jeffery Quinn Jackson**, born may 10, 1969.
4. **Robert Leroy Jackson** was born Aug. 19, 1923 and married **Jean Elizabeth Reed** Oct. 23, 1945. **Jean** was born Sept. 22, 1926. They had five children:
 - a. **Katherine Elaine Jackson** was born July 13, 1946 and married **James Katamura** Aug. 17, 1968. **James** was born Jan. 24, 1941. They had three children:
 - 1) **Jamie Tatsue Kitamura**, born July 30, 1972
 - 2) **Kara Emiko Kitamura**, born Mar. 11, 1975
 - 3) **Jana Jean Kitamura**, born Nov. 2, 1978
 - b. **Karon Rose Jackson** was born Nov. 5, 1947 and married May 27, 1968, **Joe Seither**. They had one daughter:
 - 1) **Ranee Jean Seither**, born Oct. 29, 1971.
 - c. **Helen Marie Jackson** was born Apr. 22, 1951 and married **John Schuyler** Nov. 15, 1981. They had one son:
 - 1) **Philip Jackson Schuyler**, born Apr. 14, 1983.
 - d. **Donald Robert Jackson** was born Aug. 30, 1949. He married **Moira Jean** June 14, 1969. **Moira** was born Oct. 15, 1949. Their children were:
 - 1) **Ryan Christopher Jackson**, born Nov. 4, 1971
 - 2) **Kevin Patrick Jackson**, born Jan. 20, 1973
 - 3) **Kelli Nicole Jackson**, born Nov. 19, 1976
 - 4) **Tiffany Leigh Jackson**, born July 16, 1981
 - e. **Ronald Leroy Jackson** was born Aug. 11, 1954 and married **Debra Jean** Aug. 11, 1974. **Debra** was born July 15, 1956. They had two children:
 - 1) **Derek James Jackson**, born June 22, 1978
 - 2) **Christopher Matthew Jackson**, born Nov. 16, 1982.

Amelia "Eva" Evelyn Jackson (Levi, James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Amelia was born Jan. 13, 1857 in Bluffton, IN, and died Oct. 26, 1946, at the age of 89 years, 10 months, and 13 days. She was 13 years old when her parents, **Levi** and **Lucy Jackson** moved in 1870 to Nebraska, settling near Spring Ranch.

At one time, **Eva** worked for some people by the name of **Bainster** in Clay Co, NE. The **Bainster's** had a trading post, and Spring Valley was the rest stop as it was the last good watering place before the

wagon trains crossed over to the Platte Valley. The Indians used it when on their way to the fall hunt.

Eva married **William Harrison Meredith** Sept. 4, 1873 in a dugout at Spring Ranch. They celebrated their sixtieth wedding Anniversary in 1933 with a family reunion. They moved from Spring Ranch for a short period of time, and took the family to Oklahoma when the Indian Territory was opened for homesteading. They were unsuccessful, so returned to Lawrence, NE where they had moved to in 1886. They they lived the remainder of their lives in Lawrence.

William Meredith was born Feb. 29, 1848 in KY, the son of **Jonathan and Martha Sarah (Allen) Meredith**. He died Mar. 30, 1935 in Lawrence, KS at the age of 87. **William** was a farmer and had a farm produce business. He built up a large poultry, cream, and egg business. He also bought and sold scrap iron and dug wells.

Eva was confined to a wheel chair for about fifteen years before her death due to a stroke. In her later years, she lived with her twin daughters **Leila Zalman**, and **Letha McCord**, who took care of her. At the time of her death she was survived by three sons, two daughters, twelve grandchildren, thirteen great grandchildren, and one great great grandchild.

Eva and **William** were the parents of nine children, two sets of twins, one set died in infancy:

1. **Lucy E. Meredith** was born Aug. 27, 1874 in Spring Ranch, Clay Co, NE and died Sept. 18, 1911 in Lawrence, NE. She married **Daniel King**. When **Lucy** died she left a family of small children which her parents **Eva** and **William Meredith** reared. The names of the children are unknown.
2. **Letha Meredith** was born Nov. 1878 in Spring Ranch and died Nov. 21, 1957. Her first marriage was to **Fox**, and her second was to **William McCord**.
3. **Lelia Meredith** was born Nov. 17, 1878 (a twin to **Letha**) and died Sept. 15, 1966. Her first marriage was to **Rudolph Tucker** Sept. 5, 1896 at Seward, NE. He was drowned on June 16, 1901 while on a fishing trip on the Blue River at Milford, NE. **Lelia's** second marriage was to **August Henry Zelman** Aug. 24, 1902. They had one known son:
 - a. **William Robert Zalman** was born Jan. 29, 1909 in Lincoln, NE. He married **Eunice Theone Frey** June 2, 1946. **Eunice** was born Dec. 12, 1913 in Elwood, NE, the daughter of **Omer Ray Frey** and **Ida Elizabeth Hatcher**. They were the parents of two children, both born in Lincoln, NE:
 - 1) **Jean Marie Zalman** was born Mar. 31, 1947 and married **Stephen J. Benson** Oct. 25, 1969.
 - 2) **William Reeves Zalman** was born Oct. 2, 1952.
4. **George Meredith** was a railroad agent at Wolbach, and was living in Harrison, AR in 1946.
5. **Edward Meredith**, a twin to **Mary**, died in infancy.
6. **Mary Meredith** a twin to **Edward**, died in infancy
7. **Ethel Meredith**
8. **Ray Harrison Meredith** was born Feb. 19, 1889 in Lawrence, NE and died Mar. 16, 1957. He married **Viola C. Daniels** Aug. 30, 1928. He worked for several years at Burlington Railroad, where he was an operator at York and Hastings.
9. **Leonard J. Meredith** married **Edith**. He was a Burlington railroad operator at Oxford.

The following is from caption printed a photo-copy of a newspaper clipping, (name and date of paper unknown):

"**MR. and MRS. W. H. MEREDITH**, Minden NE - **Mr. and Mrs. W. H. Meredith** celebrated their golden wedding anniversary at their home in Lawrence, NE last Tuesday. A large number of relatives and friends spent the day with them in memory of the event. **Mr. and Mrs. Meredith** both came to Nebraska while quite young and were married at Spring Ranch, NE, and have lived in this state continuously ever since with the exception of a few months in Oklahoma. The day was spent in recalling old times and renewing old acquaintances and a celebration befitting the occasion. **Mr. and Mrs. Meredith** have seen many improvements and developments made as the country was very young when they first came here. They can also recall many troublesome times with the Indians in this state.

The following is from a photo-copy of a newspaper clipping from "*The Omaha Bee-News*" Friday,

Sept. 8, 1933:

The caption below the photo:

"With their five children around them, Mr. and Mrs. William H. Meredith of Lawrence, NE, Monday celebrated their 60th wedding anniversary. The children are Mrs. Leitha McCord and Mrs. Lela Zalman, twins, and George, Ray and Leonard Meredith."

The associated article reads:

"FIVE CHILDREN AT CELEBRATION Lawrence, Sept. 7. - Mr. and Mrs. William H. Meredith, who were married Sept. 4, 1873, in a dugout at Spring Ranch NE, Monday celebrated their 60th wedding anniversary here in company with their five children.

For three years after their marriage they farmed near Deweese, grasshoppers taking their first crop in 1874.

From this farm they moved to Lawrence where Mr. Meredith dug wells and then built up a large poultry, cream, and egg business.

They became the parents of nine children, including two sets of twins. One set of twins, Ed and Mary, died in infancy; a daughter, Ethel, also died in infancy.

Their other children are Mrs. Leitha McCord in Bladen and Mrs. Lela Zalman of Lincoln, who are twins, and George, Ray and Leonard Meredith.

All the sons took up railroading. George is Burlington agent at Wolbach, Leonard is Burlington operator at Oxford, while Ray after several years as Burlington operator at York and Hastings, returned to Lawrence to operate the produce station."

The following was taken from a report written by the *Spring Ranch Home-Makers Club*.

Spring Ranch

Spring Ranch was a stopping place for stage coaches as early as 1850. The first town site of Spring Ranch was established in the early 1870's by James Bainter, Robert Cargill, Lewis Thayer, and D. W. Evans. James Bainter came to Clay County in 1857 settling on Section 16-5-8, now know as "the Pawnee Ranch".

The Spring Ranch post office was established in 1870, with Lewis Taylor as postmaster. This was the second post office established in Nebraska. The first child born in Spring Ranch was Sheridan Bainter on May 11, 1871. The first death among the settlers was Edward Harper in August of 1864. E. J. Jackson and Mary Cargill were married in 1874, this being the first marriage ceremony performed in Spring Ranch.

The first school in the Spring Ranch territory was opened in 1872 and was taught by Annie Foster. This school was held in the James Bainter home. Elder Warwich held the first religious service in 1871.

Spring Ranch was on the south side of the Little Blue River when it was established in the 1870's. It was located where the Spring Ranch Cemetery is today. The first church was also on this plot of ground.

The railroad came through Spring Ranch in 1886. History tells us of a terrible snowstorm which came very suddenly out of a clear blue sky. The temperature dropped below freezing in only a few minutes. Twenty men who worked for the railroad were frozen to death. At the time the railroad came, Spring Ranch was moved from the south side of the river to the north side. In order to obtain a depot in town, it was necessary for the town's people to subscribe money to the railroad.

In 1873 an election was held in Little Blue Precinct to vote on helping Peck and Meston build a mill. There were 59 votes for the mill and 54 against. The vote was a favor to aid them in ten percent bonds for \$7,000. People came from fifty to one hundred miles by team-drawn wagons to

have their ground into meal.

Business places in town in past years were: **T. J. Kemp**, post office and hotel; **D. Burnett**, general store; **Mrs. C. A. Brown**, millenary store; **J. Hutchinson**, wagon shop; **A. Meston** operated the flour mill, broom factory, lumber yard, implement store and elevator. In it's flourishing years, Spring Ranch had a population of 113. Today there are five people living on the town site.

The following men were the first to homestead in the Spring Ranch area. **Lewis Whitcomb**, father of **Levi Whitcomb**, staked out his claim in 1873. **Mortimer N. Kress** of "Wild Bill Kress" as he was better known came to Spring Ranch in 1869. When he went to take out his claim, he found that only two entries had been made. In the winter of 1869-1870, **Mr. Kress** build a log cabin to live in.

M. J. Jouts was the third man and **Bill Jouts** the fourth to settle in this area. **Daniel N. Nettleton** came to Clay County and homesteaded 160 acres in March of 1872. Later he purchased 320 acres adjoining his homestead. **Mr. Nettleton** represented Clay County in the State Legislature in 1883 and again in 1907. In 1907, he became the Speaker of the House. He was elected again in 1909. **Mr. Nettleton** was a veteran of the Civil War and he cast his first vote for **Abraham Lincoln** before reaching the age of 21.

Mr. Nettleton's homestead and adjoining land was purchased by **Remmer** and **Hilke Johnson** in 1904. They made it their home until 1926, when they moved to Gienvil. At the present time, their daughter, **Mrs. Lucy Valentine** lives there and owns it. It has been in the **Johnson** family for 62 years. **Mrs. Valentine** was born at the place and has lived there all of her life.

Mary Hannah Jackson (Levi, James, Samuel Jr. Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born May 3, 1859, died Feb. 24, 1943, married **Francis Marion Annon** Dec. 31, 1877. **Mary** and her family moved from Clay Co, NE with her brothers **Richard, Frank** and her parents, along with other relatives and friends to Rooks Co, KS. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Lucy Antoinette Annon** was born Nov. 30, 1878 and died Jan. 3, 1953. Her first marriage was to **John William Seidell** and her second to **Richard Clotfelter**. Her Children were:
 - a. **Wilmetta Seidell** was born May 6, 1909 and married **Oscar Herman Roslund** Oct. 2 1928. **Oscar** was born Nov. 17, 1905 and died in Jan. of 1979. They had one child:
 - 1) **Delores Marie Roslund** was born Nov. 13, 1930 and married **Howard Ira Comstock** Nov. 1, 1947. **Howard** was born Sept. 5, 1924. They had four children:
 - a) **Drew Howard Comstock** was born June 28, 1948. Her first marriage was to **Dale Cline** and her second to **Tonilee Rundiki** Sept. 29, 1979.
 - b) **Robert Stanley Comstock** was born Apr. 20, 1950 and married **Paula Rockerfeller** Dec. 5, 1970.
 - c) **Jane Marie Comstock** born 29 Dec. 1955.
 - d) **Diane Dolores Comstock**, born Sept. 1, 1957.
 - b. **Martin Herman Roslund** was born Sept. 18, 1932 and married **Barbara Bigelow** Mar. 16, 1952. **Barbara** was born Oct. 17, 1933. Their children were:
 - 1) **Debra Jean Roslund** was born Mar. 13, 1954 and married **Simon Young**.
 - 2) **Melinda Roslund**, born Oct. 4, 1956
 - 3) **Mark Steven Roslund** was born May 19, 1959 and married **Karen Nixon** June 30, 1979.
 - c. **Richard N. Roslund** was born Dec. 18, 1934 and married **Shirley Grace Easlick** June 12, 1955. **Shirley** was born Apr. 18, 1937. They had four children:
 - 1) **Lourie Ann Roslund** was born Feb. 14, 1956 and died Aug. 16, 1956.
 - 2) **Richard N. Roslund Jr.** was born Jan. 19, 1958, and married **Roxanna Waldron** June 3, 1978. **Roxanna** was born Dec. 20, 1958.
 - 3) **Kimberly Lynn Roslund** was born Sept. 19, 1959 and married **William Rohrbacher** Jan 19, 1980.
 - 4) **Michael Lee Roslund** born Apr. 29, 1963

Estella Alice Cooper Coffey in 1917. She was born in 1872 and died in 1959 in Moreland, KS.

Richard had six children by his first wife **Martha**, and one son by **Alice**. His children were:

1. **Herbert Wesley Jackson** was born Oct. 7, 1890, died in 1945 in CA. He married **Nellie Baird**, daughter of **David** and **Ellie Baird**. They had one known son:
 - a. **Layton Wesley Jackson**, married **Eileen Winter**.
2. **Feral Lois Jackson** was born Mar. 18, 1892, in Spring Ranch, Clay Co, NE and died in 1981 in cottage Grove. She married **Otto Lucherhand** and they had no children.
3. **Effie Ellen Jackson** was born Aug. 10, 1894, Spring Ranch, NE and died May 14, 1980 in Los Angeles, CA. Her ashes were strewn in the Ocean, by the Neptune Society. She was in the Military Service of the Women's Army Corps in WW II. She married **Wallace Howell Martyn** Dec. 19, 1917. **Wallace** was born June 18, 1894 in Roseburg, OR and died Dec. 16, 1982 in Santa Crey, CA. He was the son of **Charles W. Martyn** and **Myrtle Howell**. **Wallace** was in WW I. He was an attorney. They were the parents of three children:
 - a. **Phylis Martyn** was born Aug. 3, 1921 in Chicago, IL. Her first marriage was to **Benjamin F. Brandon Jr** May 16, 1941. **Benjamin** was the son of **Benjamin** and **Ethel (Singer) Brandon**. **Phylis'** second marriage was to **Miles L Nall**, and her third to **Walter G. Koch**. She had three children by her first husband **Benjamin**:
 - 1) **Michael Ben Brandon** was born Feb. 19, 1943 and married **Mary Kouenski** July 2, 1969. **Mary** was the daughter of **Henry Anthony Kouenski**.
 - 2) **Barbara Joy Brandon** was born May 25, 1945 and married **John Thorp III** Aug. 18, 1961.
 - 3) **Beverly R. May Brandon** was born May 3, 1953 in Salem, OR.
 - b. **Nancy Martyn** was born Nov. 30, 1922 in Chicago, IL. Her first marriage was to **Gerald W. Ravencroft** in 1944, her second was to **John Baranger**, and her third was to **John Wardlow**
 - c. **James Martyn** was born June 14, 1926. He was a bachelor and lived in CA.
4. **Bryan Jackson** was born July 11, 1896 in Palco, KS and died Jan 13, 1936 in Woodbridge, NJ. He married **Hannah Kley** who was born June 14, 1897, the daughter of **Charles F. and Amelia (Bentle) Kley**. They had one son:
 - a. **Richard Kley Jackson**,
5. **Faith Jackson** was born Aug. 8, 1898, Milwaukee, OR and died Dec. 27, 1908.
6. **Fern Jackson** was born Mar. 22, 1901 and died Sept. 5, 1901.
7. **Robert Levi Jackson** was born Sept. 1921 and married **Mary Eunice Dickerson** in 1942. They were the parents of four children:
 - a. **Bryan Jackson**, born Sept. 7, 1946
 - b. **Robert Jackson**, born May 22, 1949
 - c. **Richard Jackson**, born Jan. 4, 1953
 - d. **Laurie Ann Jackson**, born Aug. 30, 1955.

The following is from a newspaper clipping, (name and date unknown). A photo-copy of a picture of **President Reagan** with a woman is poorly reproduced and one can recognize the President, but can only see that the woman is elderly. The picture has the following caption:

"**President Reagan** shakes hands with retired teacher **Hannah Jackson** of Wood-Ridge following a speech at a Republican Party fund-raiser in Parsippany.

The following is the accompanying article:

An 88-year old retired school teacher from Wood-Ridge got a big surprise from her granddaughter yesterday when she was ushered into a private room at the Parsippany Hilton to say hello to **President Reagan**.

Hannah Jackson, she also has a home in Hopatcong, said she is a stalwart Republican supporter and contributor who was thrilled to shake hands with the President.

"I told him who I was, that I supported the Republican Party all my life, and I extended my blessings to him. He said, 'Blessings to you.'"

The brief meeting was set up by **Mrs. Jackson's** granddaughter, **Susan Jackson** of Hopatcong, with the help of Morris County Republicans and White House staff.

Susan Jackson, knowing that her grandmother is a devout Republican and a big fan of **Reagan's**, bought two tickets to the GOP luncheon and then got on the telephone to Morris

County Republican headquarters asking if it were possible for **Hannah Jackson** to meet **Reagan**. She then called the White House directly and succeeded in reaching the executive staff, which sent work to the advance team in Parsippany to make arrangement for the meeting.

Susan Jackson celebrated her 36th birthday yesterday and used the occasion to get her grandmother to Parsippany on a ruse: "I told her I was taking her to the Hilton for her birthday, and then she finds out she gets to see the President."

As soon as **Reagan's** speech was concluded, the younger **Jackson** quickly shepherded her grandmother out of the ballroom. "I told her we had to leave to meet somebody. She said, 'Who, the President?'"

The following is a letter written by **Martha Ellen (Rardin) Jackson**, wife of **Richard S. Jackson**

8:39 PM
Palco KS, Oct. 12, 1895

Dear Cousin,

After so long a time I'll try and take up a few moments of your time. Firstly, we are all well, only I've got lame eyes. Secondly, I'll try and give a record of our goings on for the last two months. You know I wrote you I was coming down here on a visit. Intended to start about Sept. 1st, but we had it so hot and dry from June 2 (no rain to amount to anything after that deluge) and all our crops were a failure, so as Pa and everyone from here wrote that there was lots of work and good crop prospects, and as **Dick** would be obliged to go away to work; and as we've had three almost complete failures (and are away back on taxes and interest on our farm) (but out of debt otherwise) so we were so discouraged with Clay County, we made up our minds to try it in Kansas for a little while. So we arranged matters to start Aug. 27. Well, as the day broke hot and clear as usual and we were hustling betimes finally got started about 12:30.

First was a covered spring wagon with two bay ponies attached (**Nell** and **Biddie**). **Ed Congrove**, I, and the three kids, a quantity of coats, shawls, quilts etc. Secondly, a covered buggy and old gray mare (**Doll**), **Aunt Bets** and **Laura**. Thirdly, covered wagon and sorrel team with **Uncle Corlo** driving. Fourth, a loaded wagon (**Dick** on top, a gray and sorrel hitched before). Fifth, a loaded wagon **Charlie Hoit** on top driving a gray team. Sixth, a cart in which was **Dick's** father and mother. Then three cows, three loose horses and ponies. Lastly, **Frank Jackson** on a pony as marshal. All started gaily.

It didn't look as if it would rain this fall. **Dick** had a little money to leave at Lawrence, so sent the three light vehicles on ahead (the spring wagon, cart, and buggy). We got to Lawrence (ten miles).

About 4 o'clock a big rain was coming. It struck immediately (we were at **Dick's** sisters), and how it did rain and blow for an hour. When it ceased, **Frank** rode into town and **Dick** sent some money and paid for us to stay all night. (They could only get within three miles of town, the roads were so slippery), but we didn't stay, we drove back to camp. It rained all night.

We traveled about 10 miles next day - rained a good share of the time. Of course, we had to stop in houses. We were having lively times though and lots of fun.

The third day, **Dick's** father, mother, **Frank**, **Herb**, **Ferol**, **Ellen** and I went on ahead to hunt a place to water and graze at noon, while the rest were doubling up every hill and there were lots of them. Well, we passed a good place because we thought there wasn't grass enough (it was a nice day over head but so muddy on the hills) and went on a couple of miles over forty-leven hills and stopped and unhitched.

Well, when they got to the place we had passed, their teams were five out and it was noon, so they stopped and thought we would drive back because we had no loads, but we didn't, we went to a house and bought our dinners (they had the grub boxes) so fooled them. Though of course they came to the conclusion that was what we had done so the rest didn't get to laugh very hard at us.

That night we camped out. Had a nice place (and we were a jolly lot). Next day traveled good and camped on a hillside. A rain was coming up so we women and kids slept in a house. The men got wet of course. Next day it cleared off early, but the roads were horrid. We made very poor time. We camped out on a high divide between the N. and S. Solomons that night, three miles north of Osborne.

Continued on Oct. 13, 1895

But we had an adventure that day, **Dick** and **Charlie** hitched up and went on ahead of us after dinner with the loads (we were north of the North Solomon) and when we went to go down off the bluff it was a steep - sidling - rocky road, and **Ed**, **Ferol**, **Dick's** mother and I were in the spring wagon. **Aunt Bess** had the baby. **Herb** was in the cart with his grandpa.

Well, we'uns in the spring wagon upset completely were all scart a little (or a good deal) my face was beet red. I was pretty generally shaken up. **Ed** said he wasn't hurt, but I fell on him. **Dick's** mother, she is 70 years old, was badly bruised and frightened, but there was no bones broken, and our horses didn't act bad, so we escaped miraculously.

Well, the next morning old folks, I and the kids, **Uncle Orlo**, **Aunt Bess**, and **Laura** left the rest (in the covered buggy and spring wagon) intending to drive to Pa's that night (some 60 miles), but we got within 18 miles and stayed all night. It was so late and a lonely road. Then came on next morning, got there before 10 o'clock. The boys got there at ten that night, but they had to leave the cows back 12 miles for a couple of days.

Uncle Orlo and **Aunt Bess** and **Laura** only stayed until Thursday morning, and started back. They got home safe and sound Sunday eve. **Charlie** and **Ed** came to work and have been busy ever since are going to start home tomorrow. We rented a house and moved to ourselves in two weeks. **Dick's** father, Mother, and Sis live together. **Frank** is working out. **Dick** has put up hay to do him and has been busy all the time.

I have worked out of doors lots this fall. I've helped **Dick** rake hay and haul hay - cut cane - dig potatoes and c. Now we have rented a farm 9 miles west of where we are living and **Dick** and I are batching it out here and running two sulky plows. We plowed 20 A last week and just came back this eve. (We went home Thurs. eve) will plow tomorrow, then go to **Dick's** sisters tomorrow eve so **Dick** can help them thresh Tues.

I'll help **Mary** to cook (and eat). The kids are with their Grandpa and Grandma **Jackson**. I'm just weaning **Effie Ellen** and she does raise cane when I'm with her, but is good when I'm away. She has not nursed since a week ago, but today she would yell "Mammy - Mammy - tittie".

I suppose the boy has arrived (or is it time). Everyone is well here. Only, **Will R.** has a boil. I saw **Frank** and **Eva R.** this eve, also **Roy R.** He is a fine boy I tell you. Well, supper is cooked, so lets set up and eat. Come have an egg and a tater.

List of people in the letter:

Trip from Clay Co, NE to Roots Co, KS.

- Dick**..... **Richard S. Jackson**
- Spouse..... **Martha (Rardin) Jackson**
- Kids..... **Herbert, Ferol, Effie Ellen**
- Pa..... **William Wesley Rardin - Martha's father**
- Ma..... **Amamda (Congrove) Rardin - Martha's mother**
- Ed Congrove**..... **Amanda's relative**
- Dick's father**..... **Levi Jackson**
- Dick's mother**..... **Lucy Ann Jackson**
- Frank Jackson**..... **Dick's brother**
- Mary Jackson Annon**.. **Dick's sister**
- Charles Hoit**
- Uncle Orlo**
- Aunt Bess**
- Laura**
- WTill R.** **Will Rardin**
- Frank R.** **Frank Rardin**
- Eva R.** **Eva Jackson Rardin**
- Roy R.** **Roy Rardin, son of Frank**
- Bob Jackson** **Nephew of Dick's**

SAMUEL J. JACKSON (James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

SAMUEL was born Jan. 4, 1834 in Delaware Co, IN. His parents **James** and **Elizabeth** moved to Liberty Township when he was three years old. The following was taken from "*A History of Adams and Wells Counties of Indiana*" by **John W. Tyndall**, and **O. E. Lesh** in 1918. The book gives a

biography of both **Samuel J.** and his father **James Jackson.**

"**Samuel J. Jackson.** This is the name of one of the oldest residents of Liberty Township, Wells County. The **Jackson** family have been here fully eighty years. It would be a difficult matter to estimate and appreciate all the substantial work accomplished by a single family of such industrious people as the **Jacksons** in four-score years.

Many acres of land were cleared of timber and brush. Lowlands were drained, the soil was made to produce the crops which sustained mankind, homes have been built, and innumerable other services have gone into the composite activities which make Wells County what it is today.

The old home of **Samuel J. Jackson** is a mile north of Liberty Center. He was born three miles east of Muncie, in Delaware Co, IN, Jan. 4, 1834, a son of **James** and **Elizabeth (Hooker) Jackson.** **James** was the son of **Samuel** and **Hannah (Gibson) Jackson** born in Stokes Co. That interesting section of western North Carolina furnished a large migration to the northwest in the early part of the last century particularly to Indiana.

He was just three years of age when the family moved to Wells County, and his first recollections of this region are when few people were living here and when it was strictly a pioneer county. Doubtless his recollections extend back over a longer period than any other living resident. There was no transportation except by road through the woods for years after he came, and he was a mature man when the first railroad was built through this county.

As a boy his advantages were only those of the subscription schools. In 1856 he made an interesting trip to what was then the far west, to the territory of Nebraska, which then occupied a large place in the public mind because of the struggle over the Kansas-Nebraska Bill, which was soon to precipitate Civil War. He remained in the west only about nine months, and then returned to Wells County, and on Oct. 29, 1857, married **Miss Sarah Foust.** She is a sister of **Adam Foust** of Warren, IN. **Mrs. Jackson** was born Apr. 9, 1834 in Highland Co, OH, the daughter of **Jonathan** and **Anna Foust.**

In November, 1857, after his marriage, **Mr. Jackson** settled on a farm in Liberty Township, and then followed many industrious years of toil and enterprise as a farmer and also as a merchant and man of affairs in and around Liberty Center. In 1862 he responded to the needs of his country and enlisted in Company E of the Seventy-fifth Indiana Infantry.

He remained in service practically three years until the close of the war, and was mustered out at Washington in June, 1865. He and his good wife became the parents of nine children, and five are still living, **James N., Amos L., Charles W., Rachel R.,** and **Ida.** The family are all members of the Christian Church at Warren, and **Samuel J. Jackson** has steadily supported Republican candidate and principles since the formation of the party back in 1856.

Sarah Foust Jackson applied on Apr. 7, 1915, in Huntington Co, IN for a widows pension. **Mr. John J. Prible** age 86 testified that he was personally acquainted with the claimant, and was well acquainted with the soldier **Samuel J. Jackson,** during his lifetime.

The affiant further says that he knows claimant **Sarah A. Jackson** was never married until she married said soldier and he said her husband **Samuel J. Jackson** were never divorced from each other at any time or place, and the said claimant **Sarah A. Jackson** has not remarried since the death of said husband.

The affiant says that he knows the above facts to be true from his own personal knowledge as he lived in the same vicinity as claimant and said soldier, and that he knew each one of them before they obtained marriageable age.

Witnessed by **Mrs. Prible** and **Mary Smith."**

Samuel and **Sarah Jackson** were the parents of nine children:

1. **James U. Jackson,** born Oct. 13, 1858. See account.
2. **Jonathan L. Jackson** was born Aug. 23, 1860 and died Oct. 1, 1860.
3. **Anna E. Jackson** was born Aug. 29, 1861 in Wells Co. IN.
4. **Adam L. Jackson** was born Mar. 16, 1866 and died Feb. 17, 1867.
5. **Rachel Rose Jackson** born Apr. 4, 1868 in Wells Co, IN. She married **Cara F. Vore** Jan. 19, 1887 in Wells Co.
6. **Ida E, Jackson** was born Apr. 1, 1870 in Wells Co and married **Lorenzo Grove** Sept. 19, 1888. They were living in Casper WY in 1919.
7. **Amos L. Jackson** was born Feb. 6, 1872, in Wells Co where he married **Jennie Jones** Oct. 24,

1895. He died Apr. 8, 1960, and was buried in the Mossbury Cemetery.
8. **Samuel Alfred Jackson** was called by his middle name and was born Oct. 24, 1874. He died Oct. 22, 1894 at the age of 19 years, 11 months, and 22 days and was buried Mossbury, Cemetery.
 9. **Charles W. Jackson** was born Mar. 7, 1877, in Wells Co, IN and married **Navde Neil** Sept. 30, 1899. They were living in Oklahoma in 1919.

James U. Jackson (Samuel J., James, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

James, the eldest son of **Samuel** and **Sarah Foust Jackson**, was born Oct. 13, 1858 in Liberty Township, and died Mar. 27, 1947 in Wells Co, IN.

The following information on **James U. Jackson** is taken from "*The History of Adams and Wells Counties*" by **John W. Tyndall**:

"**James U. Jackson**, is a prominent business man of Liberty Center and for many years has been the leading lumberman of that locality. He was born in Liberty Township Oct. 13, 1858 and grew up on a farm until he was past fourteen years of age, at which date his father bought a store at Liberty Center. **Mr. Jackson** worked in the store while attending school. He finished his education in the Bluffton Normal School and for two terms was a teacher in Liberty Township.

For a long period of years he has been a lumber dealer at Liberty Center, but has many other interests. He has a farm of eighty acres, and is one of the directors of the Liberty Center Deposit Bank.

Mr. Jackson married **Miss Sabina W. Smith** Jan. 16, 1892. They have five children. The family are members of the Baptist Church and **Mr. Jackson** is one of it's trustees. Politically he has always supported the principles and policies of the Republican party."

They were the parents of five children, whose names were taken from the article:

1. **Cecil W., Jackson**, is married and lived in Liberty Township in 1919.
2. **Paul C. Jackson** unmarried, and "now attending an aviation school at Austin, TX".
3. **Ethel Jackson** was living at home in 1919.
4. **Charles W. Jackson** was in the United States Army at Camp Grant, IL.
5. **Ruth Jackson** was living at home in 1919.

In the petition to determine value of estate of **Samuel J. Jackson**, dated Nov. 12, 1919. **James U. Jackson** was named as the Executor and names his children. It also names grandchildren as **Sadie** of Ft. Wayne, IN, **Zilora Decker** of Robinson, IL, **Mabel Pierce** of Pontiac, MI, and **Ruth L. Vore** of Bluffton, IN.

Information also from the Pension application, Dept. of the Interior on **Samuel Jackson** sent to **Lucille** in by **Keith Parrish**

Article "*Personal Histories*" sent to **Lucille** by **Mrs. James Jackson** Bluffton, IN.

Isaac Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Isaac was born in Stokes Co, NC ca 1887-88, the third son of Revolutionary War soldier **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson**. He was reared in Stokes Co, near the Westfield Community. He married **Nancy Sizemore** Dec. 12, 1808 in Stokes Co. The marriage bondsman was **Thomas Bennett** and **T. Armstrong**. The name of her parents are unknown.

The only information found on **Isaac**, he was living in Randolph Co, IN with a wife and five children, four sons and one daughter when the 1820 census was taken. He could have left North Carolina at the same time that his two older brothers **Jehu** and **James** made the move. Both went first to Ohio, and then on to Indiana, settling in Randolph Co. Or he could have joined them later in Randolph.

He was living near his brothers in Delaware Co in 1830. He purchased land in section 33, Liberty Township, Delaware Co in 1835. It may be possible that he never moved but the county lines were changed. **Isaac** lived the remainder of his life in this county, dying in 1854.

Nancy Sizemore Jackson died before 1833 we do not know how many children they had, their names, or what happened to these children.

Mr. James E. (Gene) Jackson, in Dallas, TX has been researching **Isaac's** family as he believes that he is **Isaac's** ancestor. **Gene's** ancestor was a **Jehu Jackson** born in Indiana in 1824, he would be the right age to be a son of **Isaac**, and he had always been told that his **Jehu** was an orphan boy who came to Missouri and married **Eleanor Simmons**. **Eleanor** was a descendant of **Elizabeth Jackson** who married **Charles Simmons**. They named one of their sons **Isaac Jehu**, and may have been after his father **Isaac**, and his uncle **Jehu** with whom he could have made the trip to Missouri. He also named one of his two daughters **Nancy**, could be after his mother **Nancy Sizemore**.

The 1850 census of Randolph Co shows **Isaac** married to a lady by the name of **Jemima**, 42 years of age, born in PA. He was living in #139, Perry Township, Delaware Co, IN. The 1860 census lists **Jemimia** as head of the household with seven children.

Isaac made his will Feb. 3, 1854 and it was probated July 21, 1854. He names six daughters, but did not name son **Aaron**. He left to daughter **Rebecca**, a cow, bed and bedding, and all remaining real and personal property to his wife for rearing the minor children and after her death, it was to be equally divided. The executor was **John Jones**, and witnesses were **John F. Stiffler**, and **Peter Lennon**.

Jemimia Jackson appeared before the Circuit Court in Delaware Co, IN May 8, 1856 and asked that she be "named the legal guardian to **Margaret Buckles** formerly **Margaret Jackson**, **Aaron Jackson**, and **Miriam Jackson**, all minors under the age of 21 years. That they had property in said County of Belton, and that the minors have selected the undersigned to be appointed by the Court as their guardian, that **Caroline**, **Harriett**, and **Elizabeth Jackson**, were minors under the age of 14 years, residence and having property in said county. That name of said minors have a guardian. They are all her children. Their father being deceased that the property of all the said heirs is of about the value of eleven hundred dollars, personal property about 200 dollars, Would therefore ask to be appointed guardian of said heirs."

Jemimia Jackson
May 8, 1856.

Morristown, Indiana, 1857,

This certificate that I have this day chosen **Jemimia Jackson** as my guardian, myself being under the age of 21 years.

Margaret Jackson.
Witnessed by **John Jones.**

(Note: In this, she names her daughter **Margaret** as **Margaret Buckles**. **Isaac's** will names his daughter as being **Margaret M. Herriman**. There is some question as to how this came to be.)

This certified that I have chosen **Jemimia Jackson** of Randolph County, Indiana to be my guardian, myself being under the age of 21 years, this the 7th day of August 1857.

Miriam Jackson
Witnessed by **Thomas Lewis.**

The following list of the children of **Isaac** and **Jemimia Jackson** as shown on the 1850 census of Delaware Co, IN:

1. **Rebecca Jackson**, born ca. 1835
2. **Margaret A. Jackson**, born ca. 1837 (Married a man with last name **Buckles** or **Herriman** ??)
3. **Aaron Jackson**, born ca. 1839
4. **Mary Ann Jackson**, born ca. 1841
5. **Caroline Jackson**, born ca. 1843
6. **Harriett Jackson**, born ca. 1846
7. **Elizabeth Jane Jackson**, born ca. 1849.

The following was taken from "*Delaware County Indiana Wills, 1850-1860*"

Name: **Jackson, Isaac**
Residence: Delaware County
Death: Over 21

Age: ...
 Spouse: **Jemima**
 Sons: ...
 Daughters: **Rebecca, Margaret, Ann, Caroline, Harriett, Elizabeth Jones**

Bequests: Cow, bed and bedding to **Rebecca**. All remaining real and personal property to wife for rearing the minor children. After her death, equally divided.

Executor: **John Jones**

Witnesses: **John F. Stiffler, Peter Lennon**

Dated: 2-3-1854
 Probated: 7-21-1854

Samuel Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Samuel was born Mar. 14, 1792 in Stokes Co, NC near the Westfield Community. He was the 4th son born to Revolutionary War Soldier **Samuel Jackson** and his wife **Hannah Gibson**. He grew up in Stokes Co, and while a young man left his home and moved to the state of Indiana. He is found in the 1830 census of Randolph Co, IN living near his three brothers, **Jehu, James, and Isaac**.

He married **Jemima Cox** in Ohio. **Jemima** was born Aug. 16, 1795, the daughter of **William Cox** and **Elizabeth Thomas**. They lived in the West River Township, Randolph Co, IN.

Mr. Wilbur C. Jackson a descendant of **Samuel's** writes that **Samuel** owned 360 acres of land and that he had located the land that he had left to his widow **Jemima** and his sons, **John, William, and Jacob** on a West River Township Map. His son **John** still held his original 80 acres and had added 40 acres which was part of the 120 acres **Samuel** had left to **Jemima**, and 80 more acres in Section #10. The remaining bequests had passed to non-family persons.

Samuel died Mar. 30, 1849, aged 57 years and 16 days. His will was recorded May 7, 1849. "*The History of Randolph County, Indiana*" by **E. Tucker** gives the birth of **Samuel** as 1796, and that he died at age 52. But according to the information that his mother, **Hannah Jackson** gave at the time that she applied for a pension, she stated that her eldest son **Jehu** was born in 1783 and that the other children were born two years apart. If **Samuel** was the 4th son, that would give his birth as near 1789, which would make him 60 years of age at his death. **Jemima Jackson** died Sept. 6, 1861 at age 66 years, 20 days. They are both buried at Economy, Wayne Co, IN.

Samuel and **Jemima** were the parents of eleven children:

1. **William Jackson** was born in 1816 and married **Rachel**. See account.
2. **Hannah Jackson** was born May 19, 1817 in Ohio and died Aug. 9, 1898. She was the daughter of **Samuel Jackson** and **Jemima Cox**. She married **David Hutchins** in Apr. of 1833 in Randolph Co, IN. **David** was the son of **Joseph Hutchins**, and a descendant of **Strangman Hutchins** of Yadkin Co, NC. **David** was a brother to **Lewis Hutchins** who married **Hannah's** sister **Sarah**. **David** was born in 1813 in Surry Co, NC. This family was living in West River Township, IN in 1850. After the death of **David**, **Hannah** married **William Chamness** July 17, 1853. **William** was a neighbor. It is not known if they had any children. She had seven children by her first husband **David Hutchins**, all born in Indiana:
 - a. **Louis Hutchins**, July 30, 1833
 - b. **Ira Hutchins**, born Oct. 22, 1836.
 - c. **Jemima Hutchins**, born Jan. 1, 1840.
 - d. **Charlotte Hutchins**, born Dec. 7, 1842.
 - e. **David Hutchins Jr.** was born Apr. 8, 1845 and married **Amy Rity Hardwick**.
 - f. **William J. Hutchins** was born Oct. 7, 1847 and died 1847.
 - g. **Elizabeth Hutchins**, no information available.
3. **Elizabeth Jackson** was born 1820 and married **James Ballinger**. See account.

4. **Sarah Jackson** was born Aug. 17, 1821. See account.
5. **John Jackson** was born in 1824 See account.
6. **Anna Jackson** was born in 1825 See account.
7. **Jemima Jackson** was born in 1827 and married **John Cox** Apr. 16, 1846. **John** may have been a cousin as her mother **Jemima Cox** had a brother named **John Cox**. They lived in Randolph Co, IN.
8. **Rebecca Jackson** was born ca 1840, married **A. M. Owens**, and lived in Kansas.
9. **Mary Jackson** was born Nov. 7, 1841. See account.
10. **Jacob A. Jackson** was born in 1844. He was a Captain in 1861 in the Sixty-ninth Regiment, Indiana Volunteers, in the Civil War, and was wounded while in service. The name of his wife and children are unknown.
11. **Malinda Jackson** was born in 1848, married **Couch** and lived in Iowa.

Four of his daughters married men by the name of Hutchens, two sets of brothers and cousins, all the descendants of "Strangeman" **Hutchens** of Surry Co, NC.

The names of the children were taken from:

- * His will listed in Book 1, page 36, Randolph Co.
- * Two of his descendants, **Mr. Wilbur Jackson**, and **Mrs. Annabella Ballinger**.
- * "*The History of Randolph County*" by **E. Tucker**.

Jemima Cox (wife of **Samuel Jackson**)

Jemima was born in 1794 in SC, the daughter of **William Cox** and his first wife **Elizabeth Thomas**. She was a sister to **Phoebe Cox** who married **Samuel's** brother **Joseph Jackson**. She married **Samuel Jackson** in Ohio. **Jemima** died in Randolph Co, IN in 1861 at the age of sixty-seven. She was a member of the Society of Friends. Cholera was epidemic in 1849-50, and at this time **Jemima** lost her mother, her husband **Samuel**, her eldest son **William**, and his wife within a six month time span. This must have been rough times for her.

William Cox, the father of **Jemima** was born in 1773 in SC and came to Stillwater, OH earlier, then to Randolph Co, IN in 1823. He settled in West River west of where **William Chamness** lived. (**William Chamness** was the second husband of **Samuel** and **Jemima's** daughter **Hannah Jackson**.)

An entry in Hinshaw, Bush River MM shows that **William Cox** and children were received Dec. 26, 1795. The second entry in Mar. 29, 1806 shows that **William Cox** and family granted a certificate to Miami, MM, Ohio. They were received at Miami on Apr. 9, 1807. The names the children of **William** and **Elizabeth Cox** were given as **Jemima, John, Elizabeth, Sarah, Phoebe** born after their arrival in Ohio.

William Cox died in 1857 at age eighty-four years. He was married three times. His first wife was **Elizabeth Thomas** who died at age 76 years in Oct. 1849 of typhoid, after an illness of two weeks. His second wife was **Nancy Mills**. She died in 1855.

His third wife was **Laura Owen**. She was still living in 1882, aged seventy-five years. They had been married for only two weeks at the time of his death. She was a maiden of fifty when she married, then a wife for two weeks, and a widow for twenty-four years.

Information on the family of **William Cox**, was taken from "*The History of Randolph County, Indiana*" by **E. Tucker**. The names of his children were taken from Quaker records.

William Jackson (Samuel, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

William was born in 1815 and died June 28, 1845, age 29 years, 8 months and 29 days. He was the eldest child of **Samuel** and **Jemima (Cox) Jackson**. He married **Rachel** who was born in 1816 and died Mar. 24, 1848 aged 31 years, 10 months and 3 days.

James Ballenger petitioned the courts in 1849 to be appointed the guardian of the children of **William** and **Rachel**. (Tucker says there were seven children but only the names of six were named in the guardianship papers.) **James Ballenger** was the husband of **William's** sister **Elizabeth Jackson**. Cholera was epidemic in Indiana in 1849 and 1850, the year in which they both died. They could have succumbed to that disease. Their children were:

1. **Eli Jackson**, born in 1835. See account.
2. **Elizabeth Jackson**
3. **Hannah Jackson**
4. **Haron (or Harlan) Jackson**
5. **Richard I. Jackson**
6. **Jemima Jackson**
7. Unknown child ?

Except for **Eli**, there is no additional information known on any of the above children.

Information on the family of **William Jackson** was obtained from **Mr. Wilbur Charles Jackson**, Wheaton, IL. They were his great great grandparents. A letter received from **Mr. Jackson** states that he knew very little about the **Jackson** family, as he was only 12 years old when his father died, and that he had only seen his grandfather **John William Jackson** once, and that he never saw his grandmother **Susan**. He stated that he was acquainted with the section of North Carolina where his ancestors **Samuel** and **Hannah Jackson** lived. When he was working for Sunbeam, he often came through this section on his way to Elkin, NC, where Sunbeam had a factory, never suspecting that this was the place that his ancestors were raised, and that he still had some cousins living in the area.

Eli Jackson (William, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Eli was born in Indiana in 1835, the eldest son of **William** and **Rachel Jackson**. He married **Cynthiana Carr** in 1854. **Cynthiana** was born in 1833. **Eli** died Feb. 15, 1862 two months before his youngest son was born. They were the parents of four children:

1. **Mary Melissa Jackson** was born Aug. 13, 1855 in Newton, IN and married **Jacob H. Rileman** Dec. 24, 1874.
2. **John William Jackson**, born Jan. 23, 1859, and died in 1929. He married **Susan Ellen Neville** Feb. 10 1831 in Tippecanoe, IN. **Susan Ellen Neville** was born Mar. 25, 1861 in Decatur, Macon Co, IL, the daughter of **Charles Edward**, and **Olivia (Simms) Neville**. **William** and **Susan** are both buried in Hannibal, Marion Co, MO.
William and **Susan** were the parents of seven children:
 - a. **Minnie Jackson** was born Dec. 13, 1881 and died Mar. 30, 1903.
 - b. **Lorinda Jackson** was born July 7, 1884 and died Aug. 17, 1887.
 - c. **Orlando Thomas Jackson** was born May 30, 1886 and died in 1887.
 - d. **Charles William Jackson** was born Oct. 22, 1887 in Marion, MO and died Dec. 2, 1927 in Trinidad. He married **Ella Mulroy** July 20, 1908 in Orlando, Cook Co, IL. **Ella** was born July 19, 1885 in DeKalb, IL and died Jan. 8, 1969 in Wheaton, IL. Both are buried in the Hinckley Cemetery in DeKalb, IL. They had one son:
 - 1) **Wilbur Charles Jackson** was born Apr. 10, 1915 in Moberly, MO. He married **Virginia** Sept. 11, 1943 in Oak Park, Cook Co, IL. They had three sons:
 - a) **Thomas Jackson** was born in 1949 and was killed at age 20 in 1968 in a car accident.
 - b) **Peter Jackson** was born in 1950 and married **Mary**. They had one son, **Colin**.
 - c) **William Jackson** was born in 1957 and works for the western division of the Chicago and Northwestern Railroad.
 - e. **Nancy Frances Jackson** was born Feb. 6, 1889 and died Oct. 22, 1889.
 - f. **Oliva Ann Jackson** was born Feb. 18, 1892 and died Nov. 20, 1839. She married **William Stewart**.
 - g. **Alice Hattie Ellen Jackson** was born Nov. 19, 1902. Her second marriage was to **Glenn Johnson**.
3. **Olive Lorinda Jackson** born Aug. 30, 1860, Newton, IN and married **David T. Smith** Apr. 17,

1879.

4. **Eli Andrew Jackson** was born Apr. 15, 1862 and died in Aug. 2, 1862.

Elizabeth Jackson (Samuel, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth, called "**Betsy**" was born in 1820 in Randolph Co, IN, the daughter of **Samuel** and **Jemima Cox Jackson**. She married **James Ballinger** Dec. 6, 1836 in Randolph. It is assumed that she died in Randolph before 1877, because she was not named in **James'** estate papers.

James was the son of **Jesse** and **Rebecca Wright Ballinger**. In 1849 he had petitioned to the courts to become the guardian of the six children of **Elizabeth's** brother **William** who, along with his wife, had died in 1849. He is buried at Economy, Wayne Co, IN. **William** and **Elizabeth** were the parents of nine children, all but **Joshua** were born in Randolph Co, IN:

1. **Ain Ballinger** was born Mar. 2, 1838 and married **Mineva Baley** Apr. 27, 1861 in Randolph Co. They were of the Quaker faith. They moved to Fairfield, Walton Co, WI in 1863. He died Dec. 31, 1918 in Fairfield and was buried the Baraboo Cemetery, Baraboo, WI. They were the parents of six children.
2. **Jesse Ballinger** was born in 1845 and married **Lorena Hoggott** Dec. 11, 1869. He died in Randolph Co. Dec. 27, 1870, and is buried the Union Chapel Cemetery in West River Township.
3. **Mahlon Ballinger** was born in 1847 and married **Emily Marshall**.
4. **Lydia Ballinger**, born 1851
5. **James Ballinger**, born 1852
6. **Samuel Ballinger**, born 1853
7. **Eliza Ballinger**, born 1855
8. **Elizabeth Ballinger**, born 1858
9. **Joshua E. Ballinger** was born in 1861. He married **Jennie Swaim** June 5, 1880 in Wayne Co, IN. He died Feb. 22, 1937.

Information **Elizabeth** and **James Ballinger** is from his estate papers, sent by **Mrs. Annabella Ballinger**.

Sarah Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was born Aug. 17, 1821, the daughter of **Samuel** and **Jemima Cox Jackson**. She died May 12, 1907 in Peterson, Clay Co, IA. She married **Lewis Hutchins** Mar. 28, 1839 in Randolph Co, IN.

Lewis was descendant of **Strangeman Hutchins**, one of the first settlers in the Yadkin Valley, in Rowan Co, NC, which is now Yadkin Co. **Lewis** was born in Surry Co, NC in 1816 and died in 1890 in Spencer, Clay Co, IA.

The 1830 census shows this family in West River Township, Randolph Co, IN. They moved to Woodland Township, Sauk Co, WI in 1855, and were still there in the 1870 census. **Sarah** is buried at Peterson, Clay Co, IA. (Info from Clay Co. Iowa Death Records, Book 2, page 8.)

They were the parents of twelve children:

1. **Samuel Jackson Hutchins** was born ca 1840 in Indiana and died 1908. He married **Elizabeth (Betsy) Hall** in 1865. **Elizabeth** was born ca 1845 in Indiana. They were in Woodland Township, Sauk Co, WI in 1870.
2. **Hannah Malinda Hutchins** was born ca 1842 in Indiana and died in 1932. She married **Nathan Davis** in 1858. **Nathan** was born Aug. 17, 1837, the son of **Mark Davis** and **Rebecca Osborn**.
3. **John Hutchins** was born ca 1844 in Indiana and died in the Civil War, in 1863. He was unmarried.
4. **William Lewis Hutchins** was born ca 1846 in Indiana. He married **Malinda Beeson**.
5. **Rebecca Ann Hutchins** was born ca 1848 in Indiana and died in 1919. She married **David Miller** in 1867.
6. **James Clayton Hutchins** was born ca 1851 in Indiana. His first marriage was to **Cassie (Catherine) Tunks** in 1872. His second was to **Sarah Green** 1891.
7. **Jonathan Elzy Hutchins** was born ca 1854 in Indiana. He married **Julia Satterly** in 1872. They lived at Athelstone, WI.
8. **Jemima Jane Hutchins** was born ca 1857 in Indiana and died 1928. She married **John Williams** in 1891.

9. **Mary Elizabeth Hutchins** was born ca Feb. 1860 WI and died in 1881, unmarried.
10. **Sarah Ellen Hutchins** was born ca 1863 in WI and married **Roy Carpenter** in 1883.
11. **Clara Hutchins** was born ca 1865 in WI and died in 1867 at the age of two.
12. **Martha Alice Hutchins** was born ca 1868 in WI and died in 1903. She married **Edgar J Cole**.

John Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

John was born in 1824 the second son and fifth child of **Samuel Jackson Jr.** and **Jemima Cox**. **John** grew up in Randolph Co, IN, and married July 14, 1842 **Miss Susannah Peacock**, the daughter of **William Peacock** who was an associate judge for a number of years. **John** was a merchant and a farmer.

The names of their children are unknown, other than a daughter **Rebecca**. See the account of their son, **Judge Alonzo L. Bales**.

1. **Rebecca Jackson** was born Aug. 23, 1846 in Randolph Co, IN. She married **William Bales** who was born in 1843 in Wayne Co, IN. "**William** was engaged in farming in West River Township, Randolph Co, IN for many years. They belonged to that splendid type of Americans now passing. Work to them was a duty cheerfully performed without thought of distinction rewards, to attend church, and to work for their living, and did not ask of life more than the satisfaction that comes of faithful performance of what was laid upon them."

Rebecca died in 1913 and **William** in 1918.

The name of their children are unknown except for one son, **Alonzo L. Bales**.

William Bales was the son of **John Bales** and **Nancy McMullon** who married Jan. 1, 1832 in Henry Co, IN. **John** was born in Jefferson Co. TN in the spring of 1816, the son of **Jacob Bales** and **Sarah Melvaney**. His father came to Indiana and settled in Wayne Co, locating between Economy and Hagerstown his wife. **Jacob's** parents were natives of North Carolina and were of the Quaker faith. They were charter members of the Quaker Church in Randolph Co, in 1820.

The following article on Alonzo Bales was taken from "*The History of Indiana*":

Hon. Alonzo L. Bales.

"One of the most honored and dignified of the jurists of Indiana, **Hon. Alonzo L. Bales**, has proven his ability, his sense of justice and his knowledge of men and the motives which govern him, for a number of years, and is still the incumbent of the circuit, and one of the leading citizens of Winchester. He was born in Randolph Co, IN, on Sept. 25, 1864, a son of **William D. and Rebecca (Jackson) Bales**.

Judge Bales attended the common schools, and had a short period in the Winchester High School, which preparation enabled him to secure a license to teach at the age of twenty years, and for the following ten consecutive winters he was engaged in teaching. During this decade he employed his leisure time in studying law, and in 1891 was admitted to the Indiana bar. In 1895 he established his residence at Winchester, and began the practice of his profession.

On Sept. 1, 1892 **Judge Bales** married **Miss Martha Fouts**, born in Wayne Co, IN, a daughter of **Henry and Mary (Boyd) Fouts**, also a native of Wayne Co. **Judge** and **Mrs. Bales** became the parents of four children.

Mary Jackson died in April of 1901, and in June of 1905, **Judge Bales** married **Miss Emma Engle** who was born at Winchester, IN, a daughter of **Edmund and Gertrude (Bishop) Engle**. Her father **Edmund Engle** was born near Chester Co, PA, and she at Cincinnati, Ohio. During the war between the states, **Edward Engle** served with the rank of Captain in Company H, One Hundred and Twenty-fourth Indiana Volunteer Infantry.

Judge Bales is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church of Winchester, and one of it's trustees, since 1904 he has been the teacher of the Men's Bible Class, and is otherwise active in church work.

Very active in politics, **Judge Bales** was early called upon to accept public office, and from 1898 to 1900 was Prosecuting Attorney of Randolph Co. When he completed his term in office, he formed a partnership with **John W. Mary** and **James P. Goodrich**, but two years later **Mr. Macy** became circuit judge, and **Alonzo Nichols** took his place in the firm, which became **Nichols, Goodrich and Bales**, and this association continued until 1918. **Judge Bales** had one son by his second wife **Emma Engle**."

Judge Bales the father of five children, four by his first wife and one by his second:

1. **Ralph W. Bales** lived in Indianapolis, IN. He was the secretary and manager of the Indiana Dairy Products Association,
2. **William H. Bales**, who was an attorney at Muncie, Indiana,
3. **Mary Bales**, No information on Mary.
4. **Ruth A. Bales** married **Max H. Fisch** of Cleveland, Ohio. She was a graduate of Butler University and was a professor of Philosophy in the Western Reserve University.
5. **John Engle Bales** was the son of Judge Bales and his second wife. He attended the DePauw University.

Anna Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Anna was born Jan. 6, 1826 in Indiana, the 6th child of **Samuel** and **Jemima Cox Jackson**. She married **Thomas Hutchens** Sept. 25, 1844. **Thomas** was born Feb. 13, 1825 in Indiana, the son of **Hezekiah Hutchens**. **Thomas** was a brother to **James Hutchens** who married **Anna's** sister, **Mary Jackson**. **Anna** and **Thomas** lived in Perry Township, Wayne Co, IN where their seven children were born. They moved to Woodland Township, Sauk Co, WI after 1865 and before 1870. **Thomas** died in 1888 and **Anna** died in 1913. They were the parents of seven children:

1. **Ann M. Hutchens** was born ca 1847 in Indiana and married **Asa B. Stuck**.
2. **Ira Hutchens** was born Oct. 4, 1848 in Indiana and married **Margaret Ann Bolden**.
3. **Jacob Hutchens** was born ca 1852 in Indiana and died unmarried in 1871 in Valton, Sauk Co, WI.
4. **Macy C. Hutchens** was born Mar. 17, 1856, Randolph Co, IN. His first marriage was to **Sarah M. Sterlung**.
5. **Moses E. Hutchens** was born in Dec. 1860 in Indiana. His first marriage was to **Jane Gibbons**. the name of his second wife is unknown.
6. **Clara B. Hutchens** was born Oct. 5, 1865, died Oct. 26, 1865, and was buried in Economy, Wayne Co, IN.
7. (Child) **Hutchens**, died in infancy.

Mary Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Mary was born Nov. 7, 1831 in Indiana, the 7th child of **Samuel** and **Jemima (Cox) Jackson**. She married **James Hutchens** June 3, 1848. **James** was born May 16, 1829 in Indiana, the son of **Hezekiah Hutchens** born in Surry Co, NC, a descendant of **Strangman Hutchens**. **James** was a brother of **Thomas Hutchens** who married **Mary's** sister **Anna Jackson**.

The Springfield MM in Wayne Co, IN, reported **James** marring contrary to discipline, and condemned his misconduct on Apr. 20, 1850. **Mary** was received into the Springfield MM on June 13, 1850, and they both were disowned Aug. 19, 1854 for non attendance and for joining two secret organizations. **Mary's** organizations were called "Daughters of Temperance" and "Good Tempers".

Mary died in 1902, **James** died Mar. 10, 1905. They are both buried at Economy, Wayne Co, IN. They were the parents of eight children:

1. Child **Hutchens** was born July 26, 1849 and died in infancy. (An infant died Aug. 7 18-- is buried by the parents and perhaps is this child. The date is not readable because of a broken headstone.
2. **Eunice Hutchens** was born Aug. 23, 1850 in Indiana and married **Thomas Munbower**.
3. **Sarah Alice Hutchens, "Alice"** was born Sept. 19, 1852 in Indiana, married **George W. B. Hardwick**.
4. **Fremont Hutchens** was born Aug. 10, 1856 in Indiana and married **Nancy J. Gwin**.
5. **Mary Ellen Hutchens** was born June 3, 1858 in Indiana and died Dec. 3, 1870 at the age of 12 years, 6 months. She is buried Economy, IN.

- 6. **Alonza Hutchens** was born May 5, 1867 and died June 13, 1867.
- 7. **Clara Hutchens**, born Sept. 7, 1869 and married **John F. Pierce** Sept. 21, ?. **John** was born Aug. 4, 1868 and died June 29, 1932. They lived in Economy, Wayne Co, IN. They had no children.
- 8. **Ida Hutchens** was born Oct. 26, 1872. She died Nov. 9, 1926 and is buried in the Economy Cemetery next to her parents.

Information on **Mary** taken from "*The Descendants of Strangman Hutchens*".

John Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

John was born ca 1793 in Stokes Co, NC, the son of **Samuel** and **Hannah Gibson Jackson**. He grew up in Stokes County where he married **Miss Nancy King** on July 2, 1819. **Nancy** was the daughter of **Johnston King Jr.**, and his wife **Margaret Stanley**.

John and **Nancy** moved to Delaware Co, IN, before 1830, because he is found in Delaware Co in the 1830 census, along with his brothers, **Amer**, **Hiram**, **Isaac**, and **James**, and **Nancy's** father **Johnston King**.

"*The History of Wells County, Indiana*" states that the first two settlers of Liberty Township in 1836 were **James Jackson**, a brother of **John's**, and a **Henry Mossbury**. The following year, 1837, they were joined by **Grabel H. King** and **Johnson King**. These men were **Nancy's** brothers. Her brother **Johnson** had married **Matilda Mossbury**. She may have been the daughter of the **Henry Mossbury** who, along with **James Jackson**, was the first two settlers of Liberty Township.

Liberty Township was organized in 1842, and the first election was held at **Johnson King's** house, **Nancy's** brother.

Nancy's father **Johnston King Sr.** died in Delaware Co, in Nov. or Dec. of 1831. The sale of his estate was held Dec. 8, 1831. His son-in-law **John Jackson** was administrator. Some names that bought during the sale were: **John Jackson**, **James Jackson**, **Johnson King**, **Garrett Gibson**, and **Lemuel G. Jackson**. This **Lemuel G. Jackson** is connected in some way to this set of **Jacksons**, but have not been able to find the name of his parents. The **Garrett Gibson** listed was probably the nephew of **Hannah's** because it is believed that she had two brothers, **James** and **Garrett Gibson** and both of them had a son named **Garrett** who moved to Indiana.

The last information on **John** and **Nancy** was when he was named administrator of her father **Johnston King's** will in 1831. Where this family moved, or the names of their children are unknown. There is a family living in LeCleve, MO in 1850 that is believed to be this **John**, the son of **Samuel Jr.**

The following is taken from the 1850 census of LeCleve Co, MO:

John Jackson, born North Carolina, age 53 (This would have been the right age.)

Wife: **Nancy Jackson** age 53, born North Carolina

Daughter: **Louisa** age 25, born in North Carolina

Three children born in Iowa.

A 3 year old child named **Samuel** was living in their household.

(If this is **John** was the son of **Samuel**, he would have moved from Delaware Co, IN to Iowa before moving to LeCleve Co, MO in 1839, where his son **Jehu** was born in 1839.)

The following children were listed with **John** and **Nancy** in MO:

- 1. **Louisa Jackson**, age 25, born in North Carolina
- 2. **Armstead Jackson**, age 21, born in Iowa
- 3. **Andrew Jackson**, age 15, born in Iowa
- 4. **Nancy Ann Jackson**, age 13 born Iowa
- 5. **Jehu G. Jackson**, age 12, born in MO
- 6. **Samuel H. Jackson**, age three born in MO. (This is probably a grand child living in their household.)

Since **John** and **Nancy** were married in 1819, and the 1850 census show **Louisa's** age as 25, they probably had at least two more children that were older that was not listed on the census records.

The names of **Samuel**, **Jehu** and **Armstead** are names found in almost every **Jackson** family connected with the families of **Samuel Jr.** and **Samuel Sr.** They named a son **Amstead**. One of **Samuel Sr.'s** sons **Amer** named a son **Armstead**. If this **John** is not the son of **Samuel Jr.**, then the questions remain:

1. Who are his parents?
2. What happened to **John** after 1831 in Delaware Co, IN?

Amer Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Amer was born in Stokes Co, NC in 1797-98, the son of **Samuel Jackson Jr.** and **Hannah Gibson**. He grew up on his father's farm in the Westfield Community, and according to a book on "*Early Families of the North Carolina Counties of Rockingham And Stokes with Revolutionary Service*" his wife's name was **Elizabeth Watson**. A marriage is recorded in Stokes Co, NC of **Amer Jackson** and **Elizabeth Watson** on Nov. 6, 1823. There is also a marriage recorded for **Amer Jackson** and **Nancy Hooker** on Oct. 10, 1827 in Stokes Co. It is believed that this is the same **Amer** because his uncle **Amer**, son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Catherine Plankinhorn**, was the only other **Amer** living in the area at that time.

The 1830 census of Delaware Co, IN shows that he had left Stokes Co, NC and joined his brothers in Delaware Co, IN. His brothers living in the area at that time were **Isaac**, **James**, and **Hiram Jackson**. He was living in Randolph Co, IN in 1840, and he was in Harrison Township, Wayne Co, IN in 1850.

On the 1850 census of Wayne Co, IN lists his age as fifty years, and that his wife was named **Nancy**, age forty-seven and both born in North Carolina. His first wife **Elizabeth Watson** must have died soon after their marriage, and he then married **Nancy Hooker**. The oldest child listed on the census was twelve years old, born ca 1838. Since they were married in 1827, it is likely that they had children that had married and left home. There were two other children living in their house hold during the census, **Celia A. Ray** age two years, and **Nancy Ray** age one year.

These may have been their grandchildren. The names of their children listed were:

1. **Jemima Jackson**, age 12
2. **Elizabeth Jackson**, age 11
3. **Henry L. Jackson**, age 10
4. **Martha I. Jackson**, age 7
5. **Rachel Jackson**, age 4
6. **William Jackson**, age 19 months.

Hiram Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Hiriam was born Oct. 28, 1801, in Stokes Co, NC, the son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson**. He moved to Putnam Co, IN where he married **Miss Nancy Malcolm** in 1826. **Nancy** was born in 1797 and died in Putnam Co. on Sept. 20, 1864 at the age of 64.

Hiram moved overland to Missouri in about 1835, crossing at Alton. While in the act of boarding the flatboat, the cable broke, tossing the team and wagon into the river, and little **George Jackson** narrowly escaped drowning. Having gained the shore, they continued their journey, settling in Barry Co, MO. They entered some government land, built a log cabin and made some improvements. They then sold out and moved to Illinois, crossed at St. Louis, MO, and settled in St. Clair Co, MO. This was in 1838. They lived there five years, then pulled up stakes and moved to Washington Co, where he entered a claim on 160 acres of land, erected a neat frame dwelling, the first of the kind in the neighborhood.

Hiram improved the whole tract in Washington Co, and in 1849 he sold out and moved to Texas. There he bought a farm of 900 acres of land, lived there but two years, and again cast his fortunes with the people of Illinois, settling in Scott Co. There he purchased a small farm of 40 acres, sold this, and again moved to Macoupin Co. There he farmed until by the affliction of sore eyes and had to give up work altogether. He then lived with his children until his death.

Hiram died Nov. 9, 1875 at the age of 71. **Hiram** and **Nancy** were the parents of eleven children:

1. **Samuel A. Jackson** was born ca 1827. He left his family in 1854 and moved to St. Louis, MO, where all records are lost.
2. **Mary A. Jackson** was born ca. 1828 and died in 1840.
3. **Silas Jackson** was born ca 1829. (A twin?)
4. **George W. Jackson** was born ca 1829. See account.
5. **Nancy Jackson**
6. **Diana Jackson**
7. **Phoebe Jackson**
8. **Matilda Jackson** died in 1842 with measles and whooping cough.
9. **Hiram Jackson Jr.** died in 1842 with measles and whooping cough.
10. **William H. Jackson** died Ma. 9, 1875.
11. **Jehu Jackson** enlisted in Jacksonville, IL Mar. 9, 1865. He was in the in the Voluntary Army 20 days when he died of Pneumonia at Camp Butler, on Mar. 29, 1865.

Taken from "*The History of Morgan County*", 1878.

George W. Jackson (Hiram, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

George was born Oct. 19, 1831 in Indiana, and followed the changes of his father's life as recorded under **Hiram Jackson** in "*The Morgan County Directory*". He was listed as a farmer, and stock raiser, his address as Sec. 25, P. O. Manchester. **George W. Jackson** was married twice, first to **Miss Matilda J. Davis** on Aug. 22, 1849 by **Rev. Mr. Collins**, in Washington Co. They had seven children. **Matilda** died Sept. 19, 1863, and **George** married **Sarah Jane Radford** Aug. 3, 1865, at the home of **Dr. Gillette**, in the city of Jacksonville. There were the parents of eight children. **George** served as constable of Morgan Co, in 1860. Both were members of the United Baptist Church.

The children of **George** and **Matilda** were:

1. **Martha Ellen Jackson**
2. **William R. Jackson**
3. **James H. Jackson**
4. **Silas Jackson**
5. **Sarah J. Jackson**
6. **Mary Alender Jackson**
7. **Nancy Isabell Jackson.**

The children of **George** and **Sarah** were:

8. **Charles W. Jackson**
9. **Mary M. Jackson**
10. **Claressa Jackson**
11. **Odella Jackson**
12. **George L. Jackson**
13. **Samuel K. Jackson**
14. **Minnie Jackson**
15. **Otis Jackson**

Joseph Jackson (Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Joseph was born Aug. 23, 1804 in Stokes Co, NC, the youngest son of **Samuel Jackson Jr.** and **Hannah Gibson**. He left the farm in Stokes Co when he was around twenty-one years old, and went to Randolph Co, IN to join seven of his brothers who had previously had made the move. Some of them settling in Randolph Co, and some in Delaware and Wells Counties. They were **Jehu, James, Isaac, John, William, Samuel Jr.** and **Hiram**. **Joseph** married **Phoebe Cox** Sept. 6, 1827 in Randolph Co.

Samuel and **Phoebe** were living in Randolph Co when their first four children were born, in Wayne Co when the next daughter was born in 1836, in Delaware Co in 1838 where two more children were born, then moved to Tippecanoe Co, where their last two children were born. They made their last move to Louisa Co, IA in 1856, where he died Mar. 25, 1858.

Phoebe Cox was a sister of his brother **Samuel's** wife, **Jemimia Cox**. They were the daughters of **William Cox** and **Elizabeth Thomas**. **William Cox** was born in SC in 1773 and moved to Ohio, then from there to Randolph Co, IN in 1823. **Phoebe** was born before their move to Indiana. The Cox family were members of The Society of Friends, Quakers. **Phoebe** was born Apr. 4, 1807 in Montgomery Co, OH.

A story that has been passed down through the generations was that **Phoebe** went to a funeral where she saw **Joseph Jackson** for the first time, but did not know him. She went back home and told her sisters that she had seen the man that she was going to marry. They laughed, as she was a birthright Quaker and **Joseph** was a Methodist. Their marriage is recorded at the Court House in Randolph Co, IN. A few weeks after the wedding, a group of Quaker ladies called on **Phoebe** and told her if she would get up in church and admit that she was sorry, they would not take her name off the register. She told them that she was not sorry, and that she would not do it. So that ended her membership as a Quaker. **Phoebe** smoked a corn cob pipe and would always keep her tobacco in a bag looped on the back of her chair. She always ate her supper at 4:00 o'clock. **Phoebe** died October 10, 1899 at age of 92, outliving her husband by forty-one years.

They were still members of the Methodist Church when they died. They are both buried in the Ashbury, Cemetery in Olds, IA.

Joseph and Phoebe were the parents of nine children:

1. **Elias Gibson Jackson** was born May 25, 1828 in Randolph Co, IN. See account.
2. **John Henry Jackson** was born Dec. 8, 1829 in Randolph Co, IN. See account.
3. **Ruben J. Jackson** was born ca 1831 in Randolph Co, IN. See account.
4. **Jesse S. Jackson** was born Nov. 20, 1833 in Randolph Co, IN. See account.
5. **Elizabeth Anne Jackson** was born Jan. 11, 1836 in Wayne Co, IN. See account.
6. **Sarah Jane Jackson** was born in 1838 in Delaware Co, IN. See account.
7. **Henrietta Jackson** was born Oct. 19, 1840 in Delaware Co, IN. See account.
8. **Joseph Jay Jackson** was born Feb. 11, 1842 in Tippecanoe Co, IN. See account.
9. **Abner Jackson**, called "Todd" was born ca 1846 in Tippecanoe Co, IN. He married **Lydia Leeper**. He was a blacksmith by trade, and lived in Idaho. There is no more information available at this time.

Information on the family of **Joseph Jackson and Phoebe Cox** was obtained from:

- * **Ms. Sherry Hucks**, a descendant of his daughter **Elizabeth Ann**
- * **Mrs. (Sue) Schafer** a descendant of his daughter **Sarah Jane**
- * **Mr. Joe Barthel**, a descendant of his daughter **Elizabeth Ann**
- * **Mr. Keith Parrish** furnished the war records of **Joseph's** four sons who fought in the Civil War.

Elias Gibson Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Elias was born May 25, 1828 in Randolph Co, IN and died Feb. 26, 1916 in Olds, IA. **Elias** was the first born child of **Joseph Jackson and Phoebe Cox**. He was married to **Margaret Beauchamp** on Nov. 13, 1853 in Washington Co, IA, by **Rev. A. J. Kirkpatrick**. **Margaret** was the daughter of **John Beauchamp** and **Nancy Wilson**, who were of French descent.

Elias enlisted in Company F. 11th Iowa Infantry Volunteers, and served for three years. He applied for a pension on Jan. 2, 1915. At that time, he was living in Olds, IA. The pension papers show that he was married three times. After the death of **Margaret Beauchamp**, he married **Katherine Slucks** Nov. 21, 1897. She died Jan. 30, 1901 in Hendricks, IA. His third marriage was to **Sarah Simmons** Jan. 14, 1906. **Sarah** died May 13, 1912 in Marshalltown, IA. He stated that he had no knowledge of these last wife's first husbands, and that his six children were by his first wife **Margaret Beauchamp**. His papers were dated Mar. 12, 1915, and on Jan. 4, 1916 his pension of \$27.00 was dropped from the roll, because of **Elias'** death Feb. 26, 1916. **Elias and Margaret Jackson** were the parents of six children:

1. **Margalene Jackson** was born June 21, 1855 and died Nov. 23, 1878. She married

- William Hewitt** and they lived in Louisa Co. Iowa.
2. **Margaret Frances Jackson** was born Oct. 17, 1857 and married **William L. Huston**. He was a farmer and they lived in Elm Grove, Louisa Co, IA.
 3. **Albert Jackson** was born Aug. 10, 1860 in Louisa Co, IA.
 4. **Oletha Jackson** was born June 18, 1862 in Louisa Co, IA and married **John Sickafoose**. She died June 26, 1914.
 5. **Martha Jackson** was born Nov. 19, 1865 in Louisa Co, IA and married **George Spangler** from Henry Co, IA.
 6. **Fred Jackson** was born Feb. 25, 1867 in Louisa Co, IA.

The following is taken from "*Louisa County, Iowa*" written 1889:

Lieut. Elias G. Jackson:

A general farmer and stock-raiser, residing on section 32, Elm Grove Township, was born May 25, 1828, in Randolph Co, IN and is a son of **Joseph Jackson** and **Phoebe Cox**, the former a native of Stokes Co, NC born Aug. 23, 1804, and the latter of Montgomery Co, OH, born Apr. 19, 1807. They were united in marriage in 1827, in Randolph Co, IN where **Joseph Jackson** followed the occupation of farming. The paternal grandfather of our subject, **Samuel Jackson**, served during the Revolutionary war, while **James Jackson**, an uncle, fought in the War of 1812, and was under the command of Gen. **Hull** when he surrendered to the British at Detroit. In every war of our country the **Jackson** family has been represented, in all of which, as soldiers, they proved efficient and faithful.

Our subject received his education in a subscription school in his native county, which was taught in a log house, and there resided until 1852, since which time he has made his home in Louisa Co. He was compelled to leave his native state on account of ill-health, but his family resided there until 1856, when, having determined to make this his future home, he returned and brought them to Louisa Co. He was united in marriage, Nov. 13, 1853, with **Miss Margaret Beauchamp**, who was born in Pickaway Co, OH, May 20, 1827 and is a daughter of **John and Nancy (Wilson) Beauchamp**, who were of French descent. By their union six children have been born.

In 1854 **Mr. Jackson** purchased 120 acres of land on section 32, Elm Grove Township, and upon that farm all his children were born and grew to maturity. Beginning life in Louisa Co, in very limited circumstances, he, by hard labor, with good management and economy, gained a comfortable competency, gave each of his children good education, and as they left the parental roof aided them in establishing in business for themselves. When the Rebellion broke out **Mr. Jackson** responded to his country's call for volunteers, enlisting in the 11th Iowa Infantry for three years service, as a member of company F.

Upon the organization of the company he was elected Sergeant, filling the office creditably and well. In 1863 he was unanimously elected Second Lieutenant, holding that office at the time of discharge. He participated in many of the hard fought battles of the war, including those of Shiloh, Corinth and Luka, and was with **Grant** when he started to meet **General Sherman** at Vicksburg. On the way the regiment was under fire for several days, and finally had to retreat, but at length reached Vicksburg, where he participated in the siege of Jackson, Mississippi, and was with the gallant regiment from 1861 until Aug. 1863, when, on account of failing eyesight, he was obliged to resign and return to his home. Brave and faithful, he fought earnestly to preserve the Union, suffering the trials and hardships of war uncomplainingly, and was honorably discharged after two years service.

Returning to his home, **Lt. Jackson** there remained until 1864, when he made a trip to the West, reaching home again in 1865, after which he once more turned his attention to farming. He makes a specialty of raising fine horses, and to him is due much credit for the fine grade of stock to be found in this part of the State,

For the past few years he has retired from active life, and is now living upon the fruits of his former labors. In his political sentiments he is a Republican, and is deeply interested in the success and

welfare of that party, being an earnest advocate of its principles. Socially, he is a member of the Masonic fraternity, and the G.A.R. belonging to the post at Winfield, while religiously, he is a member of the Christian Church. He is numbered among Louisa County's most honored citizens, who have aided in her growth and prosperity, and his sketch deserves a prominent place in her history.

Mrs. **Leola Tobin**, great granddaughter of **Elias** and **Margaret Beauchamp Jackson**. Now (1987) 81 years of age, born May 5, 1906 in Walnut, KS, was ten years of age when **Elias** died, in 1916, she says that she remembered him well, and all the stories he would tell her about his experiences when he was a soldier in the war.

Leola married **Everett Tobin** in 1932. She became interested in researching her family history in the 1960's and has a tremendous amount of information that she has collected over the years. She lives in Washington, IA and is still active in volunteer jobs, does a lot of church work in the St. James Catholic Church where she has been a member ever since her marriage in 1932. Her grandmother was **Martha Jackson** daughter of **Elias**. **Leola** had no children.

John Henry Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

John was born Dec. 8, 1829 in Randolph Co, IN. Married Dec. 8, 1852-53, in Tippecanoe Co, IN. **Nancy Snider** born in Tippecanoe, IN on Oct. 31, 1837, In 1850 they were living near Fiemont, IA in Keokuk Co. In 1874 they moved to Ottawa, KS, where he was a farmer. **Henry** died Dec. 8, 1929 in Randolph Co, IA. They were the parents of eight children:

1. **Luther Jackson**, born ca 1857
2. **Janette "Nettie" Jackson**, born ca 1859
3. **Jane Waide "Jennie" Jackson**
4. **Meniver W. Jackson** born in 1867 in Keokuk, IA
5. **John Snyder Jackson**, born in 1878
6. **Ruben Proter "Teni" Jackson**, born 1878, lived in Ottawa, KS
7. **Nancy K. Jackson**, born In 1875, married **Albert Hodge**

Ruben C. Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Ruben was born ca 1831, in Randolph Co, IN, the second son of **Joseph Jackson** and **Phoebe Cox**. He married **Miss Emeline Martin** Nov. 11, 1852, at the home of **J. Beecham**, in Wapello, Louisa Co, IA, by Reverend **Michael See**. The marriage is recorded in Book A, page 234, Wapello, Louisa Co, IA.

Ruben enlisted as a private in Company F, Eleventh Iowa Infantry and was discharged Feb. 9, 1863. Two of his brothers, **Jesse** and **Joseph** were in the same infantry company.

Dessie Jackson appeared before a Notary Public in McLean Co, IL on July 2, 1897, saying that she was the daughter of **Ruben C. Jackson** and **Eveline Jackson**, his widow. She said that **Ruben** was a private in Company F, 11th, Iowa Infantry, and was discharged Feb. 9, 1863, and died in insane asylum in Jacksonville, IL on Jan. 5, 1893, and at the time of his death that he was an applicant for pension, the number being 473,938.

She said that her mother **Eveline Jackson** widow made application for pension on or about June 20, 1893, and that the application contained the name of **Dessie**, a minor daughter, who was born Nov. 26, 1878, and that her mother **Eveline Jackson** had died June 13, 1895 in McLean Co, IL, leaving this petitioner sole only applicant for pension. that neither the soldier or his widow **Eveline** had been previously married. Petitioner, **Dessie Jackson** makes this declaration in order that she may be paid.

In the State of Kansas, Cherokee Co, on July 20, 1898, one **Mary Jackson** appeared before a Notary Public, age 49, a resident of Galina, Cherokee Co, KS, and declared that she was the widow of **Ruben C. Jackson** who enlisted in Company F, 11th Regiment Iowa Infantry, and that he died Mar. 8, 1894. That she married under the name of **Mary Pitman** to **Ruben C. Jackson** on Mar. 19, 1868, by a Justice of Peace, near Spring Hill, Johnson Co, KS, and that she or her husband had not been previously

married.

She stated that they were the parents of six children and that no application for pension had been filed by the soldier. That she had not remarried since the death of said soldier, and that she was without other means of support than her daily labor.

Is it possible that there could have been two men by the name of **Ruben C. Jackson** who served in the F. Company, 11Th Regiment Iowa Infantry. Family researchers give the name of **Ruben C.**, son of **Joseph** wife as **Eveline Martin**. An article written about **Ruben's** brother **Elias Jackson** stated that he lived in Kansas and was a railroad man and a contractor. Did **Ruben C. Jackson** desert his wife **Eveline** and daughter **Dessie** and move to Kansas and marry **Mary Pitman** without getting a divorce? This question is asked because both women stated that he had never been married before.

Ruben C. Jackson and Emeline Martin were the parents of one daughter:

1. **Dessie Jackson**, born Nov. 26, 1878.

Ruben C. Jackson and Mary Pittman were the parents of six children: (as given on her application for pension and were under the age of sixteen)

1. **Thomas Edward Jackson**, born Sept. 30, 1882
2. **Lee Andrew Jackson**, born Dec. 14, 1885
3. **Ida Bell Jackson**, born Oct. 27, 1886
4. **Charles Jackson**, born Mar. 4, 1888
5. **Francis Jackson**, born June 8, 1890
6. **Henry Jackson**, born Jan. 25 1892.

Ruben married **Mary Pittman** in 1868 so there could have been four or five more children that were older than 16 when he died.

Information from **Mrs. Sherry Huck** gives the wife of **Ruben. Jackson** as **Eliza Martin** and niece of **Henry C. Martin**, who was the husband of his sister **Elizabeth**. On his daughter **Dessie's** application for pension gave her mother's name as **Evaline Martin**, and stated that she was an only child.

There are three children buried in the Beauchamp Cemetery that are said to be children of **Ruben C. Jackson**, son of **Joseph** and **Phoebe**:

1. a girl, born 1847 and died July 19, 1858, 11 years old
2. **Jack Jackson** born 1845 and died Mar. 5, 1855, 10 years old.
3. **Nellie** died Apr. 26, 1870, age 1 year and 6 months.

If the birthday is correct for **Ruben Jackson**, son of **Joseph** (1831) these 10 and 11 year old children could not be his sons, as he would have been only 13 and 15 years old when they were born. So maybe there were two men by the name of **Ruben C. Jackson**. If so, then this raises the question of who is the parents of the other one?

Jesse Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Jesse was born Nov. 20, 1833 in Randolph Co, IN, the third son of **Joseph Jackson** and **Phoebe Cox**. He enlisted Sept 22, 1861 in Crawfordsville, Washington, Co, IA as a private in Company P, Eleventh Iowa Infantry for the Civil War, and was honorably discharged at Galesville, AL, Oct. 17, 1864, after serving three years and one month.

His description at the time of enlistment was: Height, six feet and no inches, Complexion, dark, color of eyes, Hazel, color of hair brown. His occupation was listed as a farmer.

He applied for a pension in Polk Co, IA, on Dec. 10, 1908, stating that he was 75 years old and was a resident of Polk Co, IA. His address was 314 Raccoon Street, Des, Moines, IA. He stated that he was married to **Margaret Elizabeth Mickey** in Henry Co, IA, by **Rev. Prather Windfield**, (he did not give the date) and that there was an official church record of the marriage in Mount Pleasant, IA. He stated that he never had been married before, and that his wife **Margaret** had no previous marriage.

He gave places that he had lived in after leaving the service, as being one year in 1865 in was Boone, IA, four years in Fredonia, IA, nine years in Kansas City, MO, twelve years in Columbus Junction, and three years in Des Moines. Jesse died in April or May of 1922 in Des Moines, IA.

His last pension check was dated July 4, 1922 and was returned to the Department of the Interior. He had received \$50 per month. He was buried in the Indian Creek Cemetary in Fredonia, IA. Margaret, wife of Jesse, died in 1921 in Columbia Junction, IA.

The names that he gave on his pension papers for his children were:

1. **Joseph T. Jackson**, born Oct. 1868
2. **Edgar M. Jackson**, born July 24, 1870
3. **Charles C. Jackson** was born Feb. 29, 1872. He was Chief of Police in Des Moines, IA, here he was killed by a Bandit. He is buried in Des Moines.
4. **Maud M. Jackson**, born Sept. 23, 1873
5. **Jesse H. Jackson**, born Feb. 9, 1875

Jesse and two of his brothers, **Elias** and **Ruben** were together at the battle of Vicksburg and Gettysburg. **Elias** was wounded. Someone told **Jesse** they saw **Elias** fall, so **Jesse** walked all night at the battlefield turning over the dead and dying looking for him. At day break he was sent on an errand, and found **Elias** on the way. He carried and placed him in a ditch at the foot of a tree until he could return. When he returned **Elias'** clothes were full of splinters that bullets had knocked off the tree. **Jesse** returned and **Elias** was taken to safety and medication.

Elizabeth Ann Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Elizabeth was born Jan. 11, 1836 in Delaware Co, IN. She married **Henry Curtis Martin** Sept. 1, 1853. **Henry** was born Aug. 17, 1824 in Pickaway, OH, and died Oct. 21, 1900 in Keokuk Co, IA. He was the son of **Jehu/John Martin** and **Letitia Irvin/Irwin**. **Elizabeth** died Oct. 6, 1912 at the age of 76 years, 8 months and 25 days. They are both buried the Old Cedar Township Cemetery, near Fremont, Mahaska Co, IA. They were the parents of eight children.

1. **William T. Martin** was born Feb. 22, 1857 in Louisa Co, IA and died in 1935. He married **Elvira Triplett** Aug. 21, 1887.
2. **Josephine Martin** was born Sept. 22, 1859 and died in 1907. She married **Samuel Rankin**.
3. **Jessie Martin** was born Dec. 6, 1861 and married **L. F. Tidball**.
4. **James Jackson** was born Sept. 4, 1864 and died in 1942.
5. **Nelly Martin** was born June 6, 1878 and died in Illinois. She married **Bartel**.
6. **Jennie Martin** was born Sept. 22, 1866 in Louisa Co, IA. She married **Carey Judson Triplett** Apr. 11, 1888 in Keokuk Co, IA. **Carey** was born Apr. 12, 1857, in Warren Co, IL, the son of **Mortimer** and **Nancy (Montgomery) Triplett**. He died Apr. 17, 1941 in Keokuk Co, IA. **Jennie** died Mar. 11, 1942 in Mahaska Co, IA.

One of their daughters, **Mary "Rena" Triplett**, was born Dec. 9, 1894 in Cedar, Macaska Co, IA. She married **Harley Albertson** Sept. 15, 1915. **Harley** was born Feb. 15, 1894 and died Oct. 8, 1968 in Oskaloosa, IA.

Their son **Kenneth Laverne Albertson** was born Dec. 18, 1918, in Cedar Town, Ohio and married **Verna Arlene Fax** Mar. 9, 1947. **Verna** was born Nov. 17, 1921 in Harrison, IA. They had a daughter:

Sherry Ann Albertson born Apr. 2, 1955 in Muscatine, IA. Her first marriage was to **Leslie Paul Franklin** June 23, 1973. **Leslie** was born Mar. 4, 1952. **Sherry's** second marriage was to **Hucks**.

7. **John Martin** died young
8. **Walter Martin** died young.

Information on **Elizabeth Ann Jackson** was obtained from.

- Sherry Albertson Hucks,**
- Elizabeth's** birth and death certificates from Louisa Co, IA
- Henry's** death certificate and Will

Marriage and other records.

Sarah Jane Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Sarah was born Mar. 22, 1838 in Delaware Co, IN, the second daughter, and the sixth child of **Joseph Jackson** and **Phoebe Cox**. She died May 24, 1889 in Lebo, Coffee Co, KS at age of 51. She was married at the age of 16 to **Evan Crawford** on Dec. 28, 1854 in white Co, IN.

Evan Crawford was born July 19, 1828 in White Co, IN and died Sept. 23, 1897 in Lebo, KS. His first marriage was to **Rachel Jane Sterns** (or **Storm**). The **Crawford** family lived in Kansas, and the story goes that during **Quantrell's** raid on Lawrence, KS, the family hid in the barn during the fire.

Evan and his first wife **Rachel** were the parents of one child:

1. **Jacob Crawford** was born Nov. 17, 1850 and died in 1946 in Sacramento, CA. He married **Matilda Smith** Dec. 17, 1869 in Ottaway, KS.

Evan and **Sarah** were the parents of seven children.

1. **Edward J. Crawford** was born Nov. 7, 1857. See account.
2. **Henrietta Crawford** was born Dec. 1, 1861 and died June 14, 1934 in Rantoul, KS. She married **George Merrill** Sept. 30, 1891 in Coffee Co, KS.
3. **Rachel Crawford** was born in 1864 and died ca 1940. She married **Benjamin Lillard** July 5, 1880, in Ottawa, Franklin Co, KS.
4. **Eva Crawford** was born in 1867, Franklin Co, KS and died May 17, 1947 in Osage Co, KS. She married **G. W. Hutchins**.
5. **William Crawford** was born Sept. 30, 1869 in Franklin Co, KS and died Dec. 27, 1944 in Emporia, KS. He married **Etta Wilson** July 3, 1889. They are buried Chicago Mound Cemetery, Lyons Co, KS.
6. **Tilla Crawford** was born Feb. 15, 1874. She died Mar. 18, 1957 in Emporia, KS, and was buried in Osage, KS. She married **Burt B. Craig** Jan. 3, 1894 in Coffee Co, KS.
7. **Reed Crawford** was born in 1878, Franklin Co, KS and died ca, 1946 in Sacramento, CA. He married **Fenton Dawson** Dec. 17, 1899 in Coffee Co, KS. Their daughter **Louise** married **Gibson**.

Edward J. Crawford (Sarah, Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Edward was born Nov. 7, 1857, the son of **Evan Crawford** and **Sarah Jane Jackson**. He married **Mary Baker** Oct. 6, 1881. They were the parents of six children:

1. **Maud Crawford** was born in 1883 and died in 1966. She married **Mort Simpson**. They lived in Greenwood Co, KS and had ten children.
2. **Claude Crawford** was born in 1885 and married **Pearl Bodine**
3. **Ethel Crawford** born in 1887 and died in 1944. She married **Howard Brown**. They lived in Emporia, KS and had six children:
 - a. **Marie Brown** was born in 1911 and died in 1977.
 - b. **Baby Boy Brown** was born and died in 1912.
 - c. **Helen Brown** was born in 1917. Her first marriage was to **Jack Morris** and her second was to **Robert Shuck**. She had three children and lived in Long Beach, CA.
 - d. **Howard Brown** was born in 1921 and married **Elizabeth Thompson**. When last contacted, they lived in CA with their two children.
 - e. **Edward Brown** was born in 1923, married **Esther Mason**, later divorced.
 - f. **Ethel Sue Brown**, born in 1924, married **Clarence J. Schafer** their four children were:
 - 1) **Janet Schafer** was born in 1950 and married **Roy Gregus**. They had one son, **Eric** and live in Emporia, KS.
 - 2) **Joyce Schafer** was born in 1956. Her first marriage was to **Russell Barnes**, and her second to **Ronald Morgan**. They live in KS.
 - 3) **Joe Schafer** was born in 1956 and lives in Oklahoma City, OK.
 - 4) **Jill Schafer** was born in 1958. Her first marriage was to **Mahmond Zamani**, and her second to **Essy Panahi**. She has one son **Evan**, born Apr. 21, 1945. They live in Wichita, KS.
4. **Amy Crawford**, born in 1889 and died in 1912. She married **Charles Foster**.

- 5. **Neil Crawford** was born in 1892 and died in 1919 of flu, in the Army Hospital in New York during an epidemic.
- 6. **Ray Crawford** was born in 1894 and married **Nora Fees**. They had two children and lived in CA.

Information on the family of **Sarah Jane Jackson** and **Evan Crawford** was furnished by

- * **Mrs. C. J. (Sue) Schafer** of Center Street, Emporia, KS. She is the great grand daughter of **Sarah Jane** and **Evan**.
- * **Ms. Sherry Hucks**, Baltimore, MD

Henrietta Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Henrietta was born Oct. 19, 1840 in Delaware Co, IN, died Jan 6, (or 14), 1933, and was buried at Ashbury Cemetery, near Olds, IA. She married **Henry W. Snyder** who was a Civil War Veteran. They lived in Jasper Co, IN for awhile and moved to Hutchinson, KS, then to Chicago, and afterwards moving to Winfield, IA where **Henrietta** died. They were the parents of eight children:

- 1. **Nestal Snyder**, no information
- 2. **Wallace Snyder**, no information
- 3. **Lou Snyder**, no information
- 4. **Kelia Snyder**, no information
- 5. **William Snyder**, no information
- 6. **Joseph Snyder**, no information
- 7. **Della Snyder**, called "**Dell**", married a **Mr. Richey**, and they had one son:
 - a. **Keith Richey** became an actor and changed his name to **Robert Keith** for the legitimate stage. He appeared on the stage in the 1930's and 1940's in the Broadway production of **Lillian Hellman's "Little Foxes"**. He also appeared on TV and was on the **Dick Powell Show** in 1962. **Keith** was married five times. He had a son **Robert Keith Jr.** by one of his wives who became the actor "**Brian Keith**". He also had a daughter named **Corrine** who would be a half sister to **Brian Keith**.
Della later married **Robert Robertson**, they had no children. She is buried in the Ashbury Cemetery beside of her mother **Henrietta**, and her grand parents, **Joseph** and **Phoebe Jackson**. with no head stones.
- 8. **Caroline Snyder**, called "**Carrie**" first married a **Mr. Howard** and they had one son, **Dean Howard** who lived in Chicago. She later married again and they moved to Winfield, IA. Her mother **Henrietta** came to her home and spent her golden years near her relatives, and died at Winfield. **Carrie** died at the age of 95 and is buried beside her mother and sister **Dell** in the Ashbury Cemetery. She has no head stone.

Information on the family of **Henrietta** was furnished by:

- * **Mr. Joe Barthel**
- * **Ms. Sherry Hucks**
- * **Mrs. Leola Tobins**, his great granddaughter (**Elias**)

Joseph Jay Jackson (Joseph, Samuel Jr., Samuel Jackson)

Joseph was born Feb. 11, 1842 in Tippecanoe Co, IN, the fifth son of **Joseph Jackson** and **Phoebe Cox**. He enlisted in Company F. 11th Regiment, Iowa Infantry in Crawfordsville, Washington Co, IA and served for three years during the Civil War.

His first marriage was to **Lena R. Chase** in 1870 in Freemont, IA. She died Jan. 22, 1872 near Franklin, KS. His second marriage was to **Louisa Jane Porter** on Jan. 22, 1877 in Reno, Washoe Co, NV.

Louisa was born July 5, 1851 near the town of Marion, IN. Her parents moved to Virginia City, NV when she was nine years old, but they stayed there only three months before moving to Placerville, CA. In 1862 they moved back to Washoe Co, NV.

The marriage of **Joseph J.** and **Louisa** is recorded in Book A, Page 147 Washoe Co, NV.

Joseph and **Louisa** moved to Rose Creek, NV after their marriage. A short time later, they returned to Washoe City and lived there until 1899 when they moved to Wadsworth. They lived there until June

15, 1904 when they moved to Sparks, Washoe Co, NV where they remained until their death. While living in Reno, **Joseph Jay Jackson**, worked in a print shop and published the paper there. His second wife **Louisa** was editor of **Daily News Paper** and their son **Joseph** was also in newspaper business.

Joseph was granted a pension by the US Government of \$3.00 per month. The full and complete records concerning the military service of **Joseph J. Jackson**, together with proof of his honorable discharge are on file in the office of the US Bureau of Pensioners in Washington, DC, I.C. 97516. **Joseph** died at 3.30 pm, Nov. 9, 1926 of septicemia, contributory to an infected hand. He was buried in the Mt. View Cemetery in Reno, NV. His occupation was listed as a retired miner on his death certificate.

Joseph and his first wife **Lena** had one son:

1. **Jesse C. Jackson** who died in 1912.

Joseph and his second wife were the parents of nine children whose names were listed on pension files:

2. **Lula L. Jackson** was born Apr. 2, 1872, and married **Joseph G. Galvin**. They lived in Sparks, NV.
3. **Joseph J. Jackson Jr.** was born Nov. 22, 1879 and lived in Sparks, NV.
4. **Phoebe Jackson** was born Sept. 20, 1881 and died Dec. 29, 1899.
5. **Abner Jackson** was born July 24, 1883 and died Dec. 15, 1902.
6. **Ruby Jackson** was born June 29, 1885 and died Nov. 4, 1885.
7. **Agnes Juanita Jackson** was born Aug. 1886. She married **William Schroder** and lived in Sparks, NV.
8. **Eugene Gibson Jackson** was born Dec. 6, 1888 and lived in Imlay, Pershing Co, NV.
9. **Ernest Warren Jackson** was born Feb. 25, 1891 and lived in Imlay, Pershing Co, NV.
10. **Helen Grace Jackson** was born Apr. 18, 1895 and lived in Sparks, NV.

Information of **Joseph J. Jackson** was obtained from:

- * His application for Pension
- * His death certificate
- * Application for widows pension
- * **Mr. Keith Parrish** of Washington, DC

Jehu Jackson (Isaac, Samuel Jr. Samuel Jackson?)

Jehu was born ca 1820-25 in Indiana and is believed to be the son of **Isaac Jackson** and his first wife **Nancy Sizemore** of Delaware Co, IN. **Isaac Jackson** was the son of **Samuel Jackson** and **Hannah Gibson** of Stokes Co, NC. **Isaac** was living in Randolph Co, IN in 1820 and 1830, next to his brothers, **Jehu** and **James** and two of his cousins **Job** and **Elijah Jackson**, sons of his uncle **William Jackson** and **Mary Jeasup** of Stokes Co, NC.

Very little information is found on the family of **Isaac**. He was living in Delaware Co, IN in 1850, with a wife named **Jamima** and several small children

Tradition states that **Jehu** was an orphan boy when he came to MO. If he is the son of **Isaac** and **Nancy**, his mother **Nancy** may have died, leaving children that were put into other homes. He may have made the trip to Missouri with two of his uncles, **Jehu** and **John** when they left Indiana for Missouri. **Jehu** settled in Cass Co, and **John** in Le Cede Co.

Jehu was living in Polk Co, MO when the 1850 census was taken, aged 25, born in Indiana with a wife **Eleanor** age 35, and two children, **Mary E.** age 2 and **Isaac** age 1 year. He was living in Cedar Co in 1860, his age was listed as 40, wife **Eleanor**, **Mary E.** was 12, **Isaac** 11, and they had added two more children to their family, **Elsie** age 9, and **Nancy** age 6 years. In 1900 he was living in Collins, TX with his son **Isaac Jehu**. His age was given as 84 years. Since all three census had given different dates of his age, if the 1900 census is correct, he would have been born in 1816, which would put him more in line with the date of the birth of his wife **Eleanor** who was born in 1815 making him just one year younger than her.

The 1820 census of Randolph Co, Indiana lists **Isaac** with 3 sons under the age of 10, one son 10-15, and one daughter under 10, his wife **Nancy** was still living at this time. If **Jehu** is one of the sons listed under 10 years of age, that would put his birth between 1810 and 1820 no other information had been found on any of the children of **Isaac**. These children may have also gone to Missouri with their uncles, and may be the set of **Jacksons** that were living in Tanny Co.

Jehu married **Eleanor Simmons** Jan. 29, 1846 in Bolivao, Polk Co, MO. **Eleanor** was born in 1815 in Granger Co. TN. She died in 1866/67 in Cedar Co, MO and is buried in Linley Prairie, Cedar Co, MO. They had four children:

- a. **Mary**
- b. **Isaac**
- c. **Alice**
- d. **Nancy**

It was tradition in those days to name the children after parents are other members of the family. **Jehu** named one son **Isaac**, and one of his daughters **Nancy**. Those could have been for his parents **Isaac Jackson** and **Nancy Sizemore**.

After the death of **Eleanor**, **Jehu** married **Nancy Simmons Smith** Oct. 30, 1867 in Cedar Co, MO. **Nancy** was born ca 1846 in TN. She was about 25 years younger than **Jehu**, and was a widow with a one year old daughter, **Louanne Smith**. **Nancy** may have been a relative of his first wife **Eleanor Simmons**, as she had the same last name and both were born in TN. The marriage of **Jehu** and **Nancy** broke up around 1890 when **Jehu** moved to Collins TX with his son **Isaac Jehu**, where he died in the spring of 1901/2. He is buried in an unmarked grave at the Good Hope (Parrin) Cemetery, in Denton Co, TX.

Nancy Simmons Jackson moved to San Francisco around 1890, and was living there during the earthquake in 1905. She died July 18, 1914 and is buried in San Francisco, CA.

Jehu and **Eleanor** were the parents of four children:

- 1. **Mary E. Jackson** was born in 1848 in Polk Co, MO and married **John H. Akard** Jan. 21, 1864.
- 2. **Isaac Jehu Jackson** was born in 1849 and married **Eliza Minnix** in 1874. See account.
- 3. **Alice Jackson** was born in 1851 and lived in Cedar Co, MO.
- 4. **Nancy A. Jackson** was born in 1854 in Cedar Co, MO. She married **William D. Farris** Oct. 5, 1869 in La Cede Co, MO. He was a dry good merchant in La Cede.

Jehu and **Nancy** were the parents of five children:

- 5. **Claud Milo Jackson** was born May 5, 1870 in Greenfield, Dade Co, MO and married **Rosa Lee Egbert** in Springfield. He died Mar. 15, 1928 in Wichita, KS and was buried in Carthage, MO.
- 6. **Mattie Jackson** was born in 1873 and married **James Mayfield** May 18, 1889 in Springfield, MO.
- 7. **Charles E. Jackson** was born 1877 and married **Ada Mayfield** Apr. 29, 1896. He died in 1932 or 1934 in Mica Peak, WA and was buried in Spokane, WA.
- 8. **Ada Jackson** was born after 1880 and married **Christanson**. They lived at Point Reyes Station, CA in 1926. Her husband was a donkey operator on the waterfront in San Francisco.
- 9. **Louanne Smith** was the daughter of **Nancy** by her first marriage and was born in 1866 in MO and died in San Francisco. Her first marriage was to **Jim Hayes** and her second to **Filastis** or **Phelaris**. She had six children by **Jim Hayes**:
 - a. **Mary Hays**
 - b. **Bess Hays**
 - c. **Becky Hays**
 - d. **Myrtle Hays**
 - e. **Grace Hays**
 - f. **Peter Lind Hays** married **Mary Healy**. They were actors.

Isaac Jehu Jackson (Jehu, Isaac, Samuel Jr. Samuel Jackson?)

Son of **Jehu Jackson** and **Eleanor Simmons** was born in Feb. of 1849 in Polk Co, MO, died Mar. 13, 1929 in Durant, Bryan Co, OK. He married **Eliza Minnix** Oct. 15, 1874 in Polk Co. **Eliza** was born